



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

### Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

### About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>

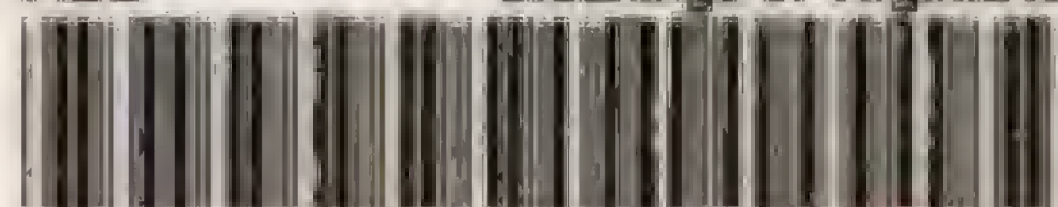


University of Virginia Library

F221 .B72 1903

ALD

Gleanings of Virginia history.



XX 000 026 686

















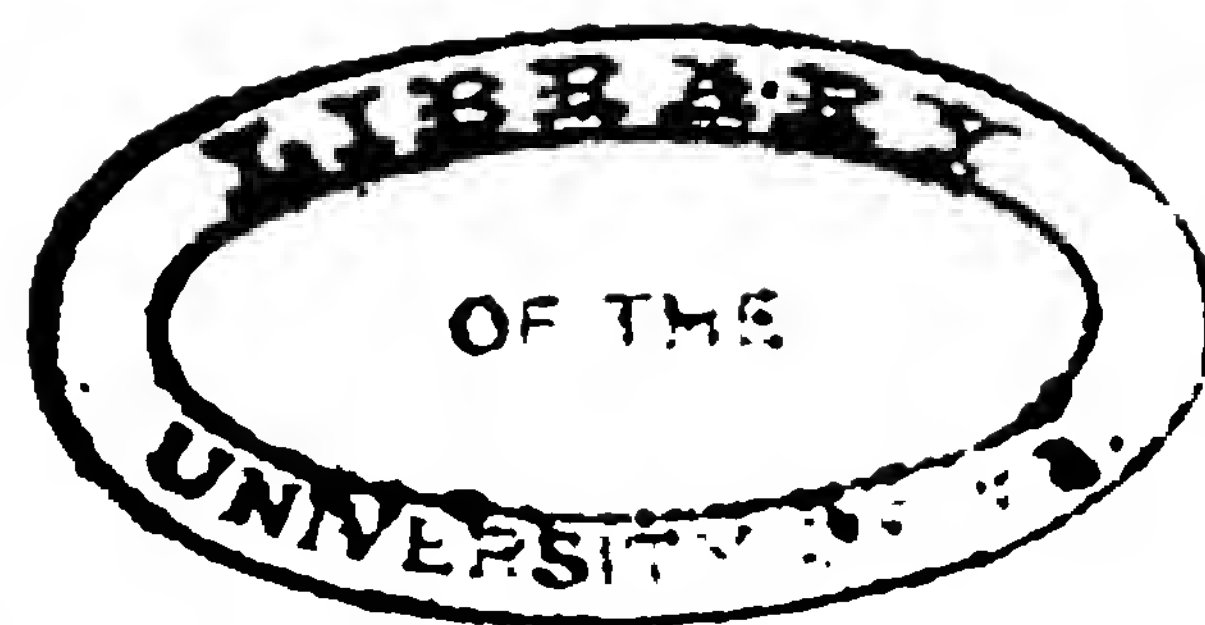




GLEANINGS

OF

- 54



# VIRGINIA HISTORY.

AN HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL COLLECTION,  
LARGELY FROM ORIGINAL SOURCES.

COMPILED AND PUBLISHED

BY

WILLIAM FLETCHER BOOGHER.

---

WASHINGTON, D. C.  
1903.



Virginiana

F

221

.B72

1903

---

COPYRIGHT, 1903, BY  
WILLIAM FLETCHER BOOGHER.  
ALL RIGHTS RESERVED.

---



**DEDICATED**  
**TO**  
**THE COLONIAL VIRGINIANS**  
**WHOSE NAMES APPEAR HEREIN,**  
**AND TO THEIR DESCENDANTS.**





## PREFACE.

---

DURING the course of researches into the family history of many individuals, extending over a period of several years, there was discovered by the compiler much original material relating to two most interesting periods of Virginia's history—the French and Indian War and the War of the Revolution. Little of this material has ever appeared in print, and the compiler feels it a duty to preserve to history the names of those who participated in the two wars mentioned.

The part played by the Colony and State of Virginia in both of these conflicts need not be detailed here. It is sufficient to say that many of her gallant sons were at Braddock's defeat and helped to save the remnant of the British regulars on their retreat; while in the Revolution they were at the front until the triumph of the American arms at Yorktown, in the siege of which there participated fully six thousand Virginia troops, both of the continental line and the militia, being over one-third of the troops engaged.

Two of the most useful documents in this book, for the student of family history, are the Poll Lists for the election of members to the House of Burgesses from Prince William county, in the year 1741, and from Fairfax county in 1744. The first of these counties, at the date named, comprised the territory embraced in the present Prince William county, together with the counties of Fairfax, Loudoun, and Fauquier. It was the first halting place in the march of emigration from lower Virginia westward to the Shenandoah Valley, and thus formed the gateway to what was then the western frontier. From 1744 to 1757 Fairfax county comprised the present county of that name and also the county of Loudoun.

The Rosters of Troops in the French and Indian Wars are taken from Hening's *Statutes of Virginia*, a work generally well known to the legal profession, but one with which the average person in search of family history is unacquainted. For this reason it is desirable that the lists referred to should be made readily accessible.

The original Muster and Pay Rolls of officers and men of the Revolution are in possession of the compiler and furnish the names of many persons not to be found elsewhere. Where matter previously printed is inserted in this work, special reference to the source will be found.

More or less complete genealogies of various Virginia families are also included, and it is hoped that they may be found useful to their thousands of descendants who are interested in their family histories.

Virginia has done and is still doing much to preserve the history of her people, but during his researches, the compiler has been impressed with the fact that not enough attention has been given to the rank and file of her pioneers, many of whose descendants to-day occupy the front ranks of American professional and business life. If this work shall be regarded as in any degree valuable in preserving to posterity the almost forgotten names of many of those whose loyalty and self-sacrifice made our Republic possible, the compiler shall feel repaid for his labor.

"The history of a nation is the history of its people."

WILLIAM F. BOGGER.

Washington, D. C., April, 1903.



# CONTENTS.

---

## PART I.

### HISTORICAL. FROM 1607 TO 1744.

	PAGE
1. Early times in Virginia .....	1
2. Immigrant List, 1707 (Stafford county) .....	8
3. French and Indian War—Lord Dunmore's War .....	8
4. Legislative Enactments connecting the preceding historic sketch with the adjudication of the resulting accounts that follow; with the list of officers, soldiers and civilians entitled to compensation for military and other services rendered .....	23
5. The Scotch-Irish of Augusta county, Va. ....	113
6. Poll List for the Election of Burgesses for Prince William County, Va, 1741 .....	116
7. Poll List for the Election of Burgesses for Fairfax County, 1744 .....	121

---

## PART II.

### REVOLUTIONARY WAR RECORDS, 1775-1791.

1. Virginia in the Revolution .....	126
2. Estimate of the Balance of Specie Due the Officers of the Virginia Line, on account of three months' specie pay in 1782 and four months in 1783 .....	134
3. A Partial List of Capt. Daniel Morgan's Rifle Company of Winchester, Frederick Co., Va., July 14, 1775 .....	171
4. Petition from Fairfax County, Virginia, for Importation of Salt, November 23, 1775 .....	172
5. Correspondence of Washington and Gen. Gates with Col. Bedel, February 1st, 1776 .....	173
6. Pay roll for the travelling expense of a detachment of the 3d Virginia regiment, discharged from camp at Valley Forge to their different counties, Feb. 16, 1776 .....	176
7. Roster of Capt. Thomas Buck's company, enlisted from Dunmore county (now Shenandoah), Sept. 5, 1777 .....	178
8. List of balance due the dead and deserted of the 1st Virginia regiment, commanded by Col. George Gibson, from 16th of Sept., 1777, to 1st of Jan., 1778 .....	181

	PAGE
9. Pay roll for the Field and Staff officers of the 1st regiment Light Dragoons, commanded by Col. Theodorick Bland, for the month of Nov., 1777, and one month extraordinary pay bestowed by Congress, Dec., 1777 .....	185
10. Loudoun county, Virginia, in the Revolution. A list of Officers with date of appointment, 1778-1782. With partial list of private soldiers and how their families were supplied with provisions by the county..	216
11. List of Militiamen in Captain John Given's Company, Augusta County, Virginia, from October 16, 1777, to March 15, 1782, inclusive, with transcript of the bible of Robert Givens, of Lincoln county, Ky., 1759-1802, and his declaration of services rendered .....	223
12. List of American Prisoners confined on board the British ship "Torbay," in Charleston harbor, 1780-1 .....	226
13. Officers of the Virginia Line who served at the siege of York, Oct. 30, 1781.....	227
14. Garrison of West Point, June 21, 1784 .....	229
15. Letter of Lieutenant Edward Antill to Paymaster-Gen. of the Army, 1784 .....	232
16. Letter of A. Duncomb to Joseph Howell, Esq., Acting Paymaster, March 27, 1791 .....	234

---

### PART III.

#### FAMILY HISTORY AND GENEALOGY.

1. Genealogy of the Newman Family, 1618-1900 .....	237
2. Historical and Genealogical Notes of Hugh Thomas, Westmoreland Co., Virginia, 1660-1750 .....	282
3. Birth and Death Records from the Tombstones of the Old Stone Church Graveyard in Augusta Co., Virginia.....	289
4. Historical and Genealogical Notes of William Craig, of Augusta County, Virginia, and his Descendants, 1721-1900 .....	292
5. Historical and Genealogical Notes of John Anderson and his Descendants, of Augusta County, Virginia.....	308
6. Transcript from the Bible of Hugh Davis, of Davis County, North Carolina, 1731-1800 .....	324
7. Davis Family Notes (Revolutionary) .....	325
8. Transcript from the Davis Bible, Spottsylvania Co., Virginia, 1741-1811, with Revolutionary War Record of Thomas Davis .....	326
9. Transcript from the Custis (Thompkins) Bible, 1732-57 .....	328
10. Smith and Harrison Families of Augusta and Rockingham Counties, Va.	330
11. Cravens and Brown Families of Augusta and Bath Counties, Va.....	379
12. Early Marriages, Orange County, Virginia, 1770-1800.....	383
13. Marriages solemnized in Albemarle County, Virginia, by the Rev. John Gibson, from 1800 to 1846, with his declaration of military services..	384



## EARLY TIMES IN VIRGINIA.

---

*Settlement.* The first settlement in Virginia was made at Jamestown, May 14th (May 24th, N. S.), 1607, by a party of 105\* colonists sent out by the London Virginia Company. This company owned the territory until 1624-5, when it was dissolved, and the colony reverted to the crown.

*Original Grant.* In the Second Charter granted by King James, May 23, 1609, the limits and extent of the colony are pointed out. Section 6 provides: "We do also . . . give, grant and confirm, unto the said treasurer and company . . . all those lands, countries and territories . . . in that part of America called Virginia . . . from Point Comfort, all along the Sea coast to the Northward two hundred miles, and from said Cape Comfort all along the Sea coast to the Southward two hundred miles, and all that space and circuit of land . . . from Sea to sea, west and northwest; and also all the islands lying within one hundred miles along the coast of both seas."

Even after limits were more clearly defined, Virginia included all the territory now embraced within Virginia proper, West Virginia, a portion of Pennsylvania, all of Kentucky, Ohio, Indiana, Michigan, Illinois, Wisconsin, and a portion of Minnesota.

From this vast realm were detached in 1784 the Northwest

\* Authorities differ as to this number. Howe, in *Historical Collections of Va.*, says: "In the whole company there were but four carpenters, twelve laborers and fifty-four gentlemen," or 70 in all. Tyler, in "*The Cradle of the Republic*," copies names from Captain John Smith's *History*, viz: 6 members of council, 48 gentlemen, 4 carpenters, and 24 laborers; total, 82, with the remark, "with divers others to the number of one hundred." He says further: "The total number left at the Island on June 22, 1607, was 104." Howe says: "Newport sailed on the 15th of June [1607], leaving one hundred men in Virginia." We leave these disagreements to the doctors to harmonize.

territory ; in 1792, Kentucky, and in 1863 what is now West Virginia, leaving but 42,450 square miles as the present area of the State.

*Original Subdivisions into Shires or Counties.* In 1634 the country was divided into eight shires, which were to be governed as the shires in England. Names: James City, Henrico, Charles City, Elizabeth City, Warwick River, Warrosquoake, Charles River, and Accawmack.

Of this number the names James City, Henrico, Charles City, Elizabeth City, Warwick, and Accomack have been retained. In 1642-3, by Act 13 of the Assembly, the name Accawmack was changed to Northampton. In 1672 the limits were reduced by the formation of Accomack county of the present time. By the same act the name of Charles River was changed to York and Warwick River to county of Warwick. Warrosquoake was changed to Isle of Wight in 1637.

*Original Officers.* In 1634 it was decreed that Lieutenants were to be appointed the same as in England, who were to take care in special manner of the war against the Indians. Sheriffs were elected with same powers as in England ; and where need was, sergeants and bailiffs were chosen.

*First Assembly.* The first assembly held in Virginia convened on July 30, 1619, under orders from Sir George Yeardley, then governor, at Jamestown, called "James City." No definite acts were made.

*Early Records.* Perhaps the most authentic record of these early acts of legislation is the compilation known as "Henning's Statutes at Large," published from original sources in 1823. This compilation is a mine of legal and historic information respecting those early days. The orthography, composition and subject-matter reveal fully the body and spirit of the times. We give a few specimens :

*Primitive Acts and Regulations.* The following extracts are taken from laws passed at different times during colonial days :



1. There shall be in every plantation, where the people use to meete for the worship of God, a house or roome sequestered for that purpose, and not to be for any temporal use whatsoever, and a place empaled in, sequestered only to the buryal of the dead.

2. Whosoever shall absent himself from divine service any Sunday without an allowable excuse shall forfeite a pound of tobacco, and he that absenteth himself a month shall forfeit 50 lbs. of tobacco. . . .

3. That there be an uniformity in our Church as neere as may be to the canons in England, both in substance and circumstance, and that all persons yield redie obedience unto them under paine of Censure.

23. Every dwelling house shall be pallizaded in for defence against the Indians. [This act and the subsequent ones grew out of the condition of the country from the terrible massacre of March 22, 1622,\* in which 347 men, women and children were slaughtered. The Indians came unarmed, "with fruits, fish, turkeys and venison to sell." But for the friendly act of a converted Indian, the slaughter would have been more extensive. . . . ]

24. That no man go or send abroad without a sufficient party well armed.

25. That men go not to work in the ground without their arms (and a centinell upon them).

26. That the inhabitants go not aboard ships or upon any other occasions in such numbers as thereby to weaken and endanger the plantation.

27. That the commander of every plantation take care that there be sufficient of powder and ammunition within the plantation under his command, and their pieces fixt and their arms compleate.

28. That there be dew watch kept by night.

29. That no commander of any plantation do either himself

\* Hening's Statutes give the date of this massacre as 1621 instead of 1622.

or suffer others to spend powder unnecessarily in drinking or entertainments, &c. (Passed March 1623—4.)

A very wise regulation looking to the good of posterity was that contained in—

Act. 10. In every parrish Church within this colony shall be kept by the mynister a booke wherein shall be written the day and yeare of every christeninge, weddings and buriall. [Had this prudent and far-seeing enactment been observed by the churches of Virginia and the books preserved, the records of the State would to-day be the envy of the nation. They would, in fact, be a mine of inexpressible value.]

Act 11. Mynisters shall not give themselves to excesse in drinkinge, or riott, spendinge their tyme idellye by day or night, playinge at dice, cards, or any other unlawfull game, but at all tymes convenient they shall heare or reade somewhat of the holy scriptures, or shall occupie themselves with some other honest study or exercise, alwayes doinge the things which shall apperteyne to honesty, and endeavour to profitt the church of God, alwayes havinge in mynd that they ought to excell all others in puritie of life, and should be examples to the people to live well and christianlie.

["Speak thou the things which become sound doctrine."—Paul to Titus. This act of the legislature of Virginia, while not so orthodox, perhaps, as the advice of the Apostle, contains much food for reflection. Portions of it might, with propriety, be commended to the churches of the present day. For this reason it is well, perhaps, to stir up their pure minds by way of remembrance.]

Act. 51. All men that are fittinge to beare armes shall bring their pieces to the church ; uppon payne of every offence, yf the mayster allow not thereof, to pay 2 lb. of tobacco, to be disposed by the church-wardens, who shall levy it by distresse, and the servants to be punished. . . .

Act 67. *It is ordered,* That the 22d. day of March be yearelie kept Holyday in commemoration of our deliverance

from the Indians at the bloodie massaker which happened uppon the 22d. of March, 1621. [Passed February, 1631-2.]

Under laws passed in 1666, a fine of one hundred pounds of tobacco was imposed upon any person who, without lawful reason, neglected or refused to appear "upon the days of exercise and other times when required to attend upon the public service." These "days of exercise" were occasions known later as "muster days."

In 1682, the forts having been dismantled in the counties of Henrico, New Kent, Rappahannock and Stafford, Companies of militia of 20 men each were organized under the command of a captain and a corporal, whose duties were "to command, lead, traine, conduct and exercise the said twenty soldiers." The captain furnished his own supplies and was allowed an annual salary of 8,000 pounds of tobacco, and the corporal 3,000. Each soldier under similar conditions was allowed 2,000 pounds.

The fine for neglect of an officer to attend muster was 500 pounds of tobacco; to go out on "range or scout," 1,000 pounds. The soldier was fined 100 pounds for not attending muster, and 2,000 pounds for not going out on a scouting expedition.

*Early Governors.* As a matter of reference and a means of fixing events, a list of the various governors to the close of the 18th century is appended:

1ST. UNDER THE VIRGINIA COMPANY.

Edw. M. Wingfield, President,	1607.
John Ratcliffe, "	1607-8.
Capt. John Smith, "	1608-09.
Sir George Percy, "	1609.
✓ Thomas West, Lord de la Warr, Gov.,	1609-11.
Thomas Dale, High Marshall,	1611-16.
George Yeardley, Lieut.-Gov.,	1616-17.
Capt. Saml. Argall, Lieut.-Gov.,	1617-19.
Sir George Yeardley, Governor,	1619-21.
Francis Wyatt,	1621-25.



## 1ST. UNDER THE CROWN.

Sir George Yeardley, Governor,	1626–27.
✓ Francis West,	“ 1627–28.
John Potts,	“ 1628–29.
John Hervey,	“ 1629–35.
✓ John West,	“ 1635.
John Hervey,	“ 1635–39.
Francis Wyatt,	“ 1639 41.
Sir Wm. Berkeley,	“ 1641–45.
Richard Kemp, Lieut.-Gov.,	1645.
Sir Wm. Berkeley, Governor,	1645 52.

## 3D. UNDER COMMONWEALTH.

Richard Bennett, Governor,	1652–56.
Edward Digges,	“ 1656–58.
Samuel Matthews	“ 1658–60.

## 4TH. UNDER THE CROWN.

Sir Wm. Berkeley, Governor,	1660–77.
Herbert Jeffries, Lieut.-Gov.,	1677.
Herbert Jeffries, Governor,	1677–78.
Henry Chicheley,	“ 1678–79.
Lord Culpeper,	“ 1679–80.
Henry Chicheley,	“ 1680–84.
Lord Howard, Governor,	1684–89.
Nathaniel Bacon, Lieut.-Gov.,	1689 90.
Francis Nicholson, Lieut.-Gov.,	1690–92.
Sir Edmond Andros, Governor,	1692–98.
Fran. Nicholson,	“ 1698–1704.
The Earl of Orkney,	“ 1704–05.
Edward Nott, Lieut.-Gov.,	1705–06.
Edward Jennings, Lieut.-Gov.,	1706–10.
Robert Hunter,	“ 1710.
Alex. Spotswood,	“ 1710–22.

Hugh Drysdale, Lieut.-Governor,	1722-26.
Robert Carter, "	1726-27.
William Gooch, "	1727-49.
John Robinson, Sr., "	1749.
Lord Albemarle, Governor,	1749-50.
Louis Burwell, Lieut.-Governor,	1750-52.
Robert Dinwiddie, "	1752-58.
John Blair, "	1758.
Francis Fauquier, Governor,	1758-68.
John Blair, Lieut.-Governor,	1768.
Norborne Berkeley, Governor,	1768-70.
William Nelson, Lieut.-Governor,	1770-72.
Lord Dunmore, Governor,	1772-76.

## 5TH. IN THE REVOLUTION.

Patrick Henry, Governor,	1776-79.
Thomas Jefferson, "	1779-81.
Thomas Nelson, "	1781.
Benjamin Harrison,	1781-84.
Patrick Henry, { Under articles of	1784-86.
Edmund Randolph, { Confederation. }	1786-88.

## 6TH. UNDER THE U. S. CONSTITUTION.

Beverly Randolph, Governor,	1788-91.
Henry Lee, "	1791-94.
Robert Brooke, "	1794-96.
James Wood, "	1796-99.
James Munroe, "	1799 1802.

## IMMIGRANT LIST, 1707.

THE following persons shipped at Bristol, England, with James Gaugh, captain and owner of the ship Joseph and Thomas, and received their wages as boat hands (Liber Z, folio 422, Aug. 2, 1707, Stafford County):

Abraham Loyd,  
James Ginning,  
Thomas Jones,  
Robert Goalfold,  
William Shough,  
David Vaughn,  
William Harmous,  
William Price,  
Lewis Johns,

John Wall,  
Arthor Marly,  
Thomas Calmers,  
William Johnson,  
Ellis Giles,  
William Roach,  
William Adams,  
Thomas Parris,  
George Paines.

From the records it is not certain that any of these persons remained in Virginia, but from the similarity of names found in the western portion of Stafford county, and after 1730 in Prince William, it is believed a good portion of them settled in Virginia, whose descendants are now scattered throughout the South and West.

---

FRENCH AND INDIAN WAR—LORD DUNMORE'S  
WAR.

*Interesting Study in American History.* One of the subjects of thrilling interest in American history is the struggle between the French and the English for possession of the great valley connecting the Great Lakes and the mouth of the Mississippi river.

*English Claims.* The English discoveries and occupations embraced belts of territory along the Atlantic coast, and were



supposed to include all territory between certain parallels from the Atlantic to the Pacific.

*French Settlements and Claims.* The French had not been successful in securing footholds along the Atlantic, within the bounds of the present United States, but had secured possessions farther north around the mouth of the St. Lawrence. French Catholics, too, had discovered the mouth of the Mississippi river, and ascended that stream, laying claim, under the law of nations, to all the territory drained by it and its tributaries.

This claim, if acknowledged, would cut the vast continent into two unequal divisions, giving to the English the string of a bow along the Atlantic, while the French took the bow from one end, at the mouth of the Mississippi, up that stream to the mouth of the Ohio, and thence up that stream, with its tributaries, the Alleghany and French creeks, to Lake Erie, and finally across the lakes to the mouth of the St. Lawrence, the other end of the bow.

If this theory of national rights could be maintained, it would plainly secure, as subsequent events have developed, not only the great bow already described, but the rich game in front, together with all the wealth to be developed in the path along which civilization has since spread.

*Line of Forts between the Lakes and the Mississippi.* The manifest policy of the French, then, was to secure possession of these rich territorial tracts by a line of forts and other means of protection from the Great Lakes to the Mississippi. Accordingly, these preliminary steps were taken, and then began the game of chess between two mighty European rival nations for the rich prize at stake. Of Napoleon, at a later date, Byron wrote—

“Whose game was empires and whose stakes were thrones;  
Whose table earth; whose dice were human bones.”

We repeat, this problem is one of the most interesting studies to the intelligent reader, and presents the key-note to the proper and easy understanding of those gigantic struggles

which, for a time, involved the stability and supremacy of European governments, as well as the growth and prosperity of American settlements.

*Origin of the War.* As a result of three years' controversy between commissioners appointed under the Treaty of Aix-la-Chapelle (1748) to settle the question of boundaries in America between France and England, what is known in America as the "French and Indian War"—in Europe as the "Seven Years' War"—was waged.

*Conflicting Territorial Claims.* From 1750 to 1753 these commissioners at Paris wrangled over the matter. By the Treaty of Utrecht (April 11, 1713) Acadia was an English possession. But what did Acadia embrace? According to the English commissioners, it included not only the peninsula of Nova Scotia, but the entire tract between the St. Lawrence river on the north, the gulf of the same name on the east, the Atlantic on the south, and New England on the west.

The French conceded only about one-twentieth of this territory, viz., not even all the Acadian peninsula, but only a part of its southern coast and an adjacent belt of barren wilderness. Formerly the French claim was quite as extensive as that now made by the English; but conditions having changed, their contention was changed.

*Bienville's Expedition in 1749.* Nor was Acadia the only ground of contention. In the prosecution of the deep-laid scheme of the French, Celeron de Bienville had been sent in 1749 by Galissoniere, the governor of Canada, into the Ohio valley with "a suitable escort of whites and savages to take formal possession of the valley in the name of the King of France, to propitiate the Indians, and in all ways short of actual warfare to thwart the English plans." Bienville made a detailed report at Montreal, whither he had returned, but it was not favorable to his lordship. The English were swarming in the valley and had succeeded in securing the Indians as allies.

*Marquis Duquesne Succeeds Galissoniere.* Within a few years

Galissoniere was succeeded by the Marquis Duquesne. The latter, discovering the trend of events and being a man of action, decided to take immediate steps. Early in 1753 he sent a strong force by Lake Ontario and Niagara to seize and hold the northeastern branches of the Ohio river. Passing over the portage between Presque Isle and French creek, it constructed Forts Le Boeuf and Venango.

*Washington's Mission under Gov. Dinwiddie in 1753.* Late in the same year (11th of December) a messenger from Governor Dinwiddie \* arrived. This messenger was Major George Washington, Adjutant-General of the Virginia militia, then in the 22d year of his age. His guide was Christopher Gist, who was well acquainted with the route and thoroughly competent to perform his task. The burden of this embassy was to inform the French commander at Le Boeuf that he was building his fort on English territory and to suggest that he would do well to depart. After three days, which Washington employed usefully in making observations, he received a reply. This he returned to Gov. Dinwiddie, reaching Williamsburg on the 16th of January, 1754, after a journey of nearly 600 miles over "lofty and rugged mountains and through the heart of a wilderness."

*Washington to Build a Fort at Forks of the Ohio.* Gov. Dinwiddie drafted 200 men from the Virginia militia and placed them under the direction of Washington, with instructions to build a fort at the forks of the Ohio. The Virginia Assembly,

\* Robert Dinwiddie was born in Scotland, 1690, and died in Clifton, England, Aug. 1, 1770. While clerking in the customs department, he detected his principal in the perpetration of gross frauds on the government. For his services in this exposure he was made surveyor of customs for the Colonies, and shortly thereafter lieutenant-governor of Virginia.

He reached Virginia in 1752, and in the following December he submitted to the Board of Trade an elaborate report favoring the annexation of the Ohio Valley; hence his sending of Washington to Fort Le Boeuf. Subsequent to Washington's defeat at Fort Necessity, an alienation between the governor and his field marshal existed.

He was recalled to England in 1758, leaving in dispute an unsettled account of £20,000.



forgetting temporarily its controversy with the governor, voted £10,000 to be expended for the purpose, but only under the direction of a committee of its own members.

*Want of Co-operation with Dinwiddie.* Dinwiddie found difficulty in securing co-operation from the other colonies in this enterprise. The attitude of the Quaker element in Pennsylvania prevented that colony from giving the aid it might have furnished. Some backwoodsmen finally pushed across the mountains and began the construction of the projected work. These, however, were driven away by a superior French force, and the latter immediately began the construction of Fort Duquesne on the site now occupied by Pittsburg at the confluence of the Allegheny and the Monongahela rivers.

*Military Expedition to Forks of Ohio in 1754—Great Meadows and Death of French Commander.* Gov. Dinwiddie was engaged, meanwhile, in organizing a regiment of militia, under Colonel Joshua Fry, with Washington second in command, to support the backwoodsmen in their work. Washington had advanced with a portion of the command to Will's Creek, now Cumberland, Md.; and later, with 150 men, he reached Great Meadows, where he learned that the French had been reinforced and were sending out a party against him. Through the assistance of an Indian, Half-King, who had the previous year been with him on the expedition to Fort Le Boeuf, Washington learned that the French, under Jumonville, were in lurking for him. With this assistance the French were defeated and their leader killed.

*Fort Necessity Built—Washington's Surrender.* While waiting for reinforcements under Colonel Fry, Washington threw up imperfect intrenchments at Great Meadows and called them Fort Necessity. Finally, Fry's men, some 300, arrived without their leader, he having died on the journey. With this force, increased later by a company of South Carolina troops, Washington was attacked, July 3, 1754, by a greatly superior body. From eleven in the morning to eight at night

he held his ground. Then surrendering with the honors of war, he led his troops back to Will's Creek and abandoned the Ohio Valley to the French.

A roster of the troops commanded by Washington in the Battle of the Big Meadows, in 1754, including 263 men, wounded 43 and killed 12, can be found in the *Virginia Magazine of History*, Vol. I, pp. 278–284. The original rolls are on file in the War Department in Washington.

*English Resist Encroachments.* Notwithstanding peace by treaty existed between France and England, every precaution was taken by the latter country to repel encroachments on the frontier, but not to invade Canada. Accordingly, all movements were made with these purposes in view.

*Arrival of General Braddock in America.* On the 20th of February, 1755, there landed at Hampton, Va., for co-operation with the colonies against the French in a war soon to break out in all its fierceness, two regiments of British regulars, under command of General Braddock,\* the newly-chosen commander-in-chief of English forces in America. These troops were then transferred to Alexandria, Va., to which point all the Virginia levies were directed to repair.

*Conference at Alexandria.* On the 14th of April he held, at Alexandria, with Commodore Keppel, a conference, at which

\* Edward Braddock was born in Perthshire, Scotland, in 1695 and died near what is now Pittsburg, Pa., July 13, 1755.

He had had forty years' experience in military operations and had attained the rank of Major-General.

He was thoroughly skilled in the science of war, as developed in the text-books and practiced among civilized nations. He was "proud, prejudiced and conceited;" or, as Walpole puts it, "a very Iroquois in disposition."

He resented all suggestions that might have aided him in his great expedition. To Benjamin Franklin's intimation that if he could reach Fort Duquesne he could doubtless capture it without much difficulty, but that the long, slender line his army would have to make "would be cut like thread into several pieces" by the hostile Indians, his reply was a "smile at his ignorance." He declared further that "these savages may indeed be a formidable enemy to raw American military, but upon the king's regular and disciplined troops, sir, it is impossible they should make an impression."



were present the following governors: William Shirley,\* of Massachusetts, Delancey,† of New York, Morris,‡ of Pennsylvania, Sharpe,§ of Maryland, and Dinwiddie, of Virginia.

*Four Expeditions Planned.* To accomplish the purpose for which he was sent to America, Braddock projected four dis-

\* William Shirley was born in Preston, England, in 1693. Having become a lawyer, he settled in Boston in 1734. He was royal governor of Massachusetts 1741-5; planned a successful expedition against Cape Breton in 1745; lived in England 1745-53; returned to Massachusetts, as governor, in 1753; treated with Indians, 1754; was commander-in-chief of British forces in North America at commencement of French and Indian War; appointed lieutenant-general in 1759; became subsequently governor of Bahama Islands; died at his residence in Roxbury, Mass., in March, 1771.

† James De Lancey was born in New York City, Nov. 27, 1703, and died there July 30, 1760. He was graduated at Cambridge, England, and subsequently studied law in the Inner Temple, London. He returned to New York in 1725 and soon became prominent in public life. He drafted, in 1730, a new charter for New York City, and in recognition was granted the freedom of the city, this being the first bestowment of such an honor. In 1733 he was appointed chief-justice of New York, and retained the position during the remainder of his life.

He convened and presided over, June 19, 1754, the first Congress ever held, in Augusta. At its session Benjamin Franklin proposed a plan for the union of all the colonies, by act of Parliament, against the Indians.

He, as governor, granted the charter of King's (now Columbia) College, Oct. 31, 1754. The next spring he attended the conference of colonial governors at Alexandria.

He was a man of great learning and unusual personal influence.

‡ Robert Hunter Morris was lieutenant-governor of Pennsylvania from October, 1754, to August, 1756. For twenty-six years he acted as one of the council of New Jersey, and for a period served as chief-justice, resigning in 1757, seven years prior to his death, which occurred February 20, 1764.

He responded to General Braddock's invitation to the Alexandria Conference.

§ Horatio Sharpe, whose position as proprietary governor of Maryland from 1753 to 1769 made him a conspicuous figure in colonial times, came from London in the ship *Molly*, commanded by Captain Nicholas Coxen, and arrived at Annapolis on the 11th of August, 1753.

On February 4, 1754, he visited Baltimore town to study his people, and was received by the citizens with wild demonstrations of satisfaction.

In July of the same year he was commissioned lieutenant-colonel in the British army. He was one of the counsellors with Braddock at the conference in Alexandria.



tinct expeditions: Lawrence,\* lieutenant-governor of Nova Scotia, was to secure the right of England in that region; Johnson, of New York, was to enroll the Mohawk Indians and lead them against Crown Point; Shirley agreed to drive the French from Niagara; and Braddock, commander-in-chief, reserved the honor of recovering the Ohio Valley.

*Expedition against Acadia.* In the execution of this program Lawrence, with the advice and consent of his counsellors, decided to remove and disperse the entire French population of Acadia (or Nova Scotia) among the English colonies of North America. Colonel John Winslow, commander of the New England forces, known for the firmness, but humaneness of his character, was intrusted with the practical execution of this project. The purpose was to take those of the same neighborhood and, without severing family ties, plant them in a new station. In the execution of the scheme some 6,000 persons, men, women and children, were deported. The first embarkation occurred October 8, 1755.

*Story of Evangeline.* In the story of Evangeline, Longfellow represents these Acadians as a peaceful, simple-hearted people, and their houses as picturesque, vine-clad, strongly-built cottages—the embodiment of all that would be classified as ideal homes. Instead, however, the people are said to have been contentious and quarrelsome among themselves, and grossly superstitious under the priests who dominated them.

*Expedition against Crown Point.* General William Johnson,†

\* Charles Lawrence was a British general of distinction. He died in Halifax, Nova Scotia, October 19, 1760.

In 1750 he built Fort Lawrence at the head of the Bay of Fundy. He was appointed lieutenant-governor in 1754, and governor in 1756. He was made a colonel in September, 1757, and a brigadier-general the 31st of the following December. He was present at the siege of Louisburg.

† Sir William Johnson was born in Smihtown, Ireland, 1715; died in Johnstown, N. Y., July 11, 1774. Was educated for mercantile life, but, disappointed in love negotiation, he finally located on a tract of land on the Mohawk river, N. Y., and became a trader with the Indians.

His courtesy, honesty and adaptability to circumstances gave him great power over the Indians, who made him a sachem.

At the council in Alexandria, April 14, 1755, he was commissioned by Brad-

of New York, was intrusted with the expedition against Crown Point, on Lake Champlain. His forces came mainly from Massachusetts and Connecticut, New Hampshire also supplying one regiment which joined him at Albany.

At the head of navigation on the Hudson there had been established a fort, which, in honor of a boat commander, had been called Fort Lyman.

*Fort Lyman Changed to Fort Edwards.* The name was changed by Johnson to that of Fort Edwards. A garrison being left, Johnson, with some 5,000 men, including Hendrick, the noted Mohawk chief and his warriors, and such noted men as Israel Putnam and John Stark, started for the head of Lake George, and thence to Lake Champlain.

*Attack on Fort Edwards and Death of Col. Williams.* The French made every effort to check this advance. Baron Dieskau, collecting 200 regulars and 1,200 Indians and Canadians from the region of Montreal, determined to attack Fort Edward. Johnson detached 1000 men, under Ephraim Williams, of Massachusetts, and 200 Mohawks, under Hendrick, to relieve the post. Advised of their approach, the French assumed a position in ambush. Presently the English were entrapped, and on the 5th of September (1755) were defeated, both Williams and Hendrick losing their lives. As they retreated they were assisted by the cannon and forces in camp, and finally, after a five hours' contest, the enemy were compelled to retreat. In the rout the French and Indians were also assailed by the New Hampshire regiment on its way from Fort Edwards, and thrown into a panic-stricken condition, the commander, Baron Dieskau, being captured.

Though the success of the day was due largely to the efforts of General Lyman, the honors were assumed by General Johnson. He was subsequently made a baronet and given a bonus of £5,000.

dock "sole superintendent of the affairs of the six United Nations, their allies and dependents." He was also made a major-general and assigned to the leadership against Crown Point.



*Expedition against Niagara.* According to the Alexandria arrangement Shirley was to march against Niagara. Colonel Philip Schuyler had command of the first regiment in this expedition.

At Oswego boats were constructed to carry 600 men by lake. Shirley, by way of the Mohawk, reached Oswego on the 21st of August. Delays of various kinds occurred. Finally, in October, a council of war decided that the attack on Niagara should be deferred one year.

*Shirley's Failure.* Shirley's great project proved abortive, and terminated ultimately in simply strengthening the defenses of Oswego, and leaving them in command of Colonel Hugh Mercer with 700 men.

*Braddock's Expedition.* Braddock's part in this grand movement now needs attention. His forces, designed to capture Fort Duquesne and clear the Ohio Valley, left Alexandria on the 20th of April. They crept along at the rate of three or four miles per day, stopping, as Washington said, "to level every mole-hill; to erect a bridge over every creek."

Finally, on the 9th of July, with about one-half his army, Braddock reached the vicinity of the fort. No scout had been employed. The march was along a road twelve feet wide. Drums and fifes furnished martial music for the occasion.

*Battle in Ambush.* Suddenly the Indian war-whoop was heard. His columns were attacked, but no enemy was visible. Not heeding the advice of his subordinates, he directed his men to maintain organized form and fire in platoons. The result of this order was that many of his men were shot by their comrades.

*Braddock's Defeat and Death.* About half the force engaged—viz., 800 men—were killed and wounded. Sixty-four of the eighty-five officers were lost. Braddock was finally wounded and the command devolved on Washington. The latter covered the retreat to Great Meadows, where Braddock died.

Thus ended, in supreme disaster, the leading one of the



various campaigns planned by the general-in-chief of the English army.

*Formal Declarations of War.* Though war had actually existed between France and England, thus involving their respective colonies in the New World, the formal declaration by England was not made until the 18th of May, 1756, and by France on the 9th of June following.

*Montcalm—New French Commander.* Marquis de Montcalm became the leader of the French in America. He was furnished with two battalions (1200) of men for operations in Canada. His entire command was about 4,000 men. The militia strength of the province was 10,000 to 15,000, but this was hardly reliable. Meanwhile, Montcalm strengthened the outlying forts, and endeavored to ascertain from Indian scouts the strength of the British in opposition. These scouts seemed to be open to negotiations, and hence were somewhat unreliable.

*Shirley Commander-in-Chief.* After the death of Braddock, Shirley became commander of the British forces in America. His military training was inadequate, and his plans, though gigantic, were not successful. In his proposed operations against Crown Point, Lake Ontario, Fort Duquesne, and up the Kennebec river, he was anticipated and checked by Montcalm, who easily took a number of the English forts and destroyed them.

*Earl of Loudoun Succeeds Shirley.* Shirley was succeeded by John Campbell, Earl of Loudoun, noted later for his "masterly inactivity and indecision." As a result, the year 1757 was not distinguished by any military movement of much importance to the English. In fact, it was to them the darkest period of the war.

*Capture of Fort George by Montcalm.* Montcalm took the initiative, and with 7,606 men penetrated the country and invested Fort George. On the 9th of August the fort was compelled to surrender, with 2,264 men. By this victory the French acquired complete control of Lakes Champlain and

George. The destruction of Oswego gave them control of the Great Lakes, and the retention of Fort Duquesne held control of the Mississippi Valley.

*William Pitt, Head of English Ministry.* A change in English administration now began. William Pitt was placed at the head of affairs, and his letters assured all the colonies of a new order of things and inspired full confidence. He assured them of complete co-operation in the war against the French, and called for volunteers. Massachusetts agreed to furnish 7,000 men; Connecticut, 5,000; New Hampshire, 3,000.

THREE EXPEDITIONS PROJECTED—LOUISBURG CAPTURED BY  
ABERCROMBIE.

Under the new regime three expeditions were proposed:

The first was against Louisburg. An army of 14,000 men, under command of Major-General Jeffery Amherst, captured the place July 26, 1758.

*Attack on Ticonderoga.* The second was that under Lieutenant-General James Abercrombie, successor, as commander-in-chief, of Loudoun in America, against Ticonderoga and Crown Point. The attack on Ticonderoga occurred on the 8th of July, 1758, and was quite disastrous, the English loss in killed and wounded being 2,000 men.

*Forbes' Expedition against Duquesne.* The third was the second expedition against Fort Duquesne. It began in October, 1758, under the direction of Brigadier-General John Forbes. His command consisted of 1,200 Highlanders, 350 royal Americans, and about 5,000 provincials. In the latter number were 2,000 Virginians, under command of Colonel Washington.

*Fort Captured and Name Changed to Fort Pitt.* Though Forbes started from Philadelphia in July, he did not reach Raystown (now Somerset, Pa.) until September. He did not leave Raystown until October, and, owing to obstructions to his march, he did not arrive at Fort Duquesne until the 25th of November. "The garrison, being deserted by the Indians,



and too weak to maintain the place against the formidable army which was approaching, abandoned the fort the evening before the arrival of the British and escaped down the Ohio in boats." An English garrison was placed, and the fortification had its name changed to Fort Pitt, in compliment to the new and popular minister of state.

*General Amherst Succeeds Abercrombie.* In the meantime General Amherst was appointed (Sept. 30, 1758) commander-in-chief of the English forces, his victory at Louisburg having led to the same.

*Campaigns of 1759.* The campaigns of 1759 were more favorable to the English. Under the skillful operations of Major-General James Wolfe, consummated by General Townshend, his successor, Quebec was captured in September. On the 25th of July Fort Niagara, under the command of Ponchot, was forced to capitulate.

Presque Isle, Venango and Le Boeuf were, in consequence of lack of support, easily taken by Colonel Bouquet, who had been sent to summon them to surrender.

Ticonderoga and Crown Point were taken with comparative ease; and the only point of importance uncaptured was Montreal. Finally, after concentrating at that place the various armies which had operated in Canada, the city capitulated and the English flag was hoisted on the 8th of September, 1760. The conquest was complete. It was the end of "New France."

*Treaty of Peace.* The end of the French and Indian War was fixed by the Treaty of Paris, February 10, 1763, by which the French king lost his entire possessions in the New World.

*Pontiac's Conspiracy.* Though the war had nominally ended, Indian depredations did not cease. Pontiac, chief of the Ottowas, who is supposed to have been present at Braddock's defeat, endeavored to form a union of the Indians against the English. In May, 1763, nine garrisons, ranging in position from western Pennsylvania to Mackinaw, were either destroyed or dispersed. From May 12th to the 12th



of the succeeding October in the same year, Pontiac personally conducted an attack on Detroit.

Depredations against settlers in Maryland, Virginia and Pennsylvania were frequent. These were the result of a jealousy felt by Pontiac because he did not receive from the English the recognition which he considered due him. This feeling allied him to the French, and finally alienated his followers from him. In 1766 he made terms with the English.

*Col. Bouquet's Expedition.* Colonel Henry Bouquet was a British soldier of courage and ability. He co-operated with Forbes in the expedition which captured Duquesne in 1758. In 1763 he was ordered to go from Philadelphia with 500 Highlanders to the relief of Fort Pitt. At Bushy Run, on the 5th of August, he encountered a force of Indians, which he defeated with the loss, on his side, of 8 officers and 115 men. Two days later he relieved the fort.

*Expeditions against Ohio Indians.* In October, 1764, he conducted an expedition against the Ohio Indians and compelled them to make peace at Tuscarawas.

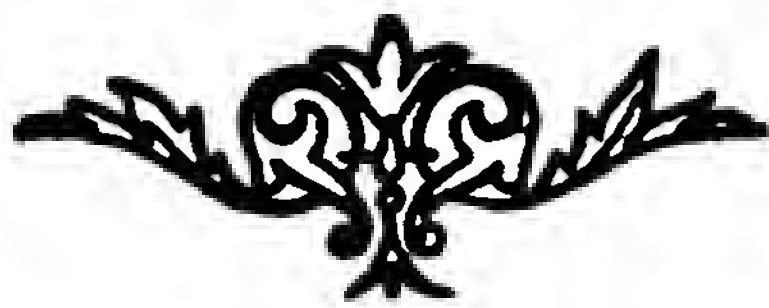
*Lord Dunmore's War.* Lord Dunmore, governor of Virginia from 1772 to 1776, was suspected of playing double. While efforts were being made by the General Congress, in 1774, to resist the encroachments of Great Britain against the colonies, and while the Indians were committing depredations along the western frontiers, the indignation of the people compelled their reluctant governor to take up arms and march against the very Indians whom he was suspected of having incited by intrigues to hostility.

*Colonel Lewis' Victory at Point Pleasant.* Lord Dunmore marched his army in two columns; the one under Colonel Andrew Lewis he sent to the junction of the Great Kanawha with the Ohio, while the other he led to a point higher up on the Ohio, with the alleged purpose of destroying certain Indian towns and then joining Lewis at Point Pleasant. The real purpose, however, is suspected to have been the concen-

trating of the entire Indian force upon Lewis and thus weakening and humiliating Virginia. If such were his purpose, he was thoroughly disappointed; for Lewis, with inferior numbers, but unusual skill and gallantry, met the Indians at Point Pleasant October 10, 1774, and after a day's hard fighting and the loss of nearly all his officers, completely defeated them.

The immediate effect was visible in the migration which at once began to seek homes in Kentucky, eastern Tennessee, and the more remote regions of the Northwest. It developed the pioneer movements of Boone in Kentucky, Robertson and Sevier in East Tennessee, and George Rodgers Clark in the Northwest. With this theory coincides the view that Lewis was a patriot and Lord Dunmore a traitor to the best interests of Virginia and the whole country.

We need not express surprise, therefore, that the name of Dunmore county was changed to Shenandoah in 1777, one of the delegates to the Assembly saying: "My constituents no longer wish to live in, nor do I desire to represent, a county bearing the name of such a Tory. I therefore move to call it Shenandoah, after the beautiful stream which passes through it." His motion prevailed.



## LEGISLATIVE ENACTMENTS

THAT CONNECT THE PRECEDING HISTORIC SKETCH WITH THE  
ADJUDICATION OF THE RESULTING ACCOUNTS  
WHICH FOLLOW.

ACT OF ASSEMBLY STATE OF VA., MARCH, 1756,

For making provision against invasions and insurrections, &c., and for raising the sum of twenty-five thousand pounds, for the better protection of the inhabitants on the frontiers of this Colony, and for other purposes therein mentioned. Hening's Statutes, Vol. 7, page 26.

Section 3. And be it further enacted that there shall be raised and paid by the public to the officers and soldiers drawn out into actual service by virtue of this and the before-recited acts, and to the look-outs, after the rates following, to wit:

To the county-lieutenant, or commander-in-chief, ten shillings per day.

*Horses.*

A Colonel, ten shillings.	}	Per day.
Lieutenant-Colonel, ten shillings.		
Major, ten shillings.		
Captain, ten shillings.		
Lieutenant, five shillings.		
Cornet, four shillings.		
Quarter-Master, two shillings.		
Corporal, one shilling and four pence.		
Trumpeter, one shilling and four pence.		
Trooper, one shilling and three pence.		



*Foot.*

A Colonel, ten shillings.	} Per day.
Lieutenant-Colonel, ten shillings.	
Major, ten shillings.	
Captain, ten shillings.	
Lieutenant, five shillings.	
Ensign, four shillings.	
Serjeant, one shilling and four pence.	
Corporal, one shilling and four pence.	
Drummer, one shilling and two pence.	
Soldier, one shilling.	

A look-out, after the rate of twenty shillings per month.

Section 4. That every smith, wheelwright, carpenter, or other artificer, and all watermen employed in the service, as by this and the said recited acts is directed, shall be paid and allowed by the public, after the rates following, to wit:

Every smith, five shillings.	} Per day. Vol, 7, page 28.
Wheelwright, three shillings.	
Carpenter, three shillings.	
Waterman, one shilling and six pence.	

Act thirteen, General Assembly of Virginia, April 14, 1757, 3d Session.

Commissioners appointed to examine, state and settle accounts of the several charges and expenses of the officers and men as shall from time to time be referred to them, &c., &c. Be it therefore enacted, etc., etc., That William Prentice, James Coke and Thomas Everard, gentlemen, shall be, and they are hereby appointed. Vol. 7, page 75.

Act fifteen. Committee appointed to direct the pay of present officers and soldiers now in the pay of this colony, to the rangers formerly employed, and for the expense of building a fort in the Cherokee country, and to the militia that have been drawn out into actual service, and also for provisions for the said soldiers, rangers and militia, or persons as shall be from time to time directed by John Robinson, Peyton Randolph and Charles Carter, esquires, Benjamin Waller, John

Chiswell, Richard Bland, James Power, William Diggs, Dudley Diggs, John Page, John Norton, William Harwood, George Wythe, Landon Carter, Edmund Pendleton, and Robert Carter Nicholas, gentlemen, or any five of them, with the consent and approbation of the government or commander-in-chief of this dominion, for the time being.

THE SCHEDULE TO WHICH THIS ACT REFERS.

To the Militia of the County of Accomack, and for Provisions furnished by sundry Inhabitants of the said county, Hening's Statutes, Vol. 7, page 200, Sept., 1758:

	£	s.	d.
To Major Thomas Custis, for his pay and the pay of the Guards conducting drafted Soldiers to Fredericksburg,	12	18	00
To James Rogers, Sheriff, for maintaining drafted soldiers in Goal,	9	17	6
To Major John Wise, his account for carrying drafted Soldiers to Fredericksburg in 1756,	23	13	
	—	—	—
	£46	13	6

*Albemarle County.*

*Hening's Statutes, Vol. 7, page 202-4.*

	£	s.	d.
To Charles Ellis, for provisions to Indians,	4	6	
To William Floyd, for provisions to Indians,	4	9	4
To William Pryor, do.	3	13	6
John Buckner, do.	3	4	11
Ambrose Lee, do.	7	9	
James Nevil, do.	1	12	
William Woods, do.		16	
Henry Key, do.		8	
Richard Murray, do. for & ferriages,	1	13	2
John Lewis, do.	7	4	
George Taylor, for provisions,	1	14	5

GLEANINGS OF VIRGINIA HISTORY.

	£	s.	d.
To <del>Malcolm</del> Allen Howard and William Cabell, jun., for pay a company of militia of his county, under the command of Captain James Nevil, according to his muster-roll, to the eighth day of Sept., 1758, inclusive,	298	17	6
To Charles Ellis, for provisions,	2	8	1
John Dady, do.		4	2
Elizabeth Birk, do.	1	10	5
Robert Davis, jun., do.	7	9	8
Nicholas Davis, do.	1	16	6
William Cabell, do.		17	8
Edward Spalden, do.		19	2
Francis Ellison, do.	2	18	10
To David Lewis, paid for carrying ammunition,		15	
To William Gallaway, for salt,		3	
Gideon Thomas, for horse hire,		8	9
Captain Charles Ellis,	3	18	
Cornelius Thomas, lieutenant,	1	19	
Charles Tuly, ensign,	1	6	
John Freeman, serjeant,		9	4
Jacob Brown, corporal,		13	4
Thomas Cotrell, do.		17	6
To Edward Weir and Thomas Powell, 7s. each,		14	
To Malcolm Allen, Richard Powell, Ashcroft Roach, Benjamin Hensley, William Hen- son, John Powell, Edward Spolden, Ben- jamin Stinnett, Benjamin Stinnett, jun., Henry Guffey, William Williams, Solo- mon Carter, Joshua Fowler, John Hix, George Adam Salling, John Bryan, David Davis, Mark Lively, Henry Fuller, Wil- liam Bratchy, John Burk Lane, Stephen Philip Henson, William Becknel, White, James Randel, Nicholas aleb Burton, and Isham Davis,	18	4	



LEGISLATIVE ENACTMENTS.

27

	£	s.	d.
To Jacob Smith,		7	
To William Shoemaker and William Pryor, 10s. each,	1		
To John Woods, as lieutenant,	1	19	
William Woods, as ensign,	1	6	
Andrew Greer, serjeant,		17	4
To Samuel Stockton, Thomas Jameson, Hugh Alexander, Robert Pogece, John Wallace, Adam Gaudilock, Michael Woods, jun., Bartholomew Ramsey, Henry Randolph, William Stockton, James Kinkade, Thomas Harbet, Henry Brenton, Joshua Woods, Alexander Jameson, Daniel Mau- pin, John Maupin, William Maupin, Mat- thew Mullins, Samuel Woods, William Whiteside, David Gass, Abraham Howard, Thomas Grubs, John Cowen, George Brackenridge, and William Pogue, 13s. each,	17	11	
To William Woods, lieutenant,	2	8	
David Martin, ensign,	1	6	
To Charles Wakefield and William Martin, ser- jeants, 17s. 4d. each,	1	14	8
To William Wakefield, Henry Wakefield, Charles Hughes, Langsdon Depriest, Aaron Hughes, John Depriest, James Glen, James Robertson, Charles Craw- ford, John Bigs, John M'Anally, Robert M'Whorter, and Richard Prior, 13s. each,	8	9	
To James Martin, Michael Morrison, James Morrison, and Adam Lackie, 10s. each,	2		
To Alexander M'Mulen, Lawrence Smith, Mat- thias Hughes, Michael Israel, and Wil- liam Cartie, 16s. each,	4	00	00
To Robert Barnet, for horse hire,	1		

	£	s.	d.
John Rucker, for provisions,		2	
Charles Ellis, for do.		5	8
To David Lewis, for conducting soldiers to Fredericksburg and maintenance of one do.	3		
To John Been, for provisions.	2	18	9
To Captain John Hunter, for his pay and the pay of the guards conducting drafted soldiers to Fredericksburg,	6	16	
To Obadiah Woodson, the balance of his account for provisions, a horse, sundry necessities, and paid to several soldiers,	80	4	9
To Samuel Ridgway, jun., for a horse lost in the Shawnese expedition,	3		
	<hr/> £516	<hr/> 8	<hr/> 9

*Amelia County.**Hening's Statutes, Vol. 7, page 201-2.*

	£	s.	d.
To Richard Booker, for Provisions to Indians,	2	17	6
To Captain Henry Anderson,	31	16	
Lieutenant Branch Tanner	15	18	
Ensign George Farley,	10	12	
To Richard Craddock, John Cox, Serjeants 7£ 2s. each,	14	4	00
To John Chumley, Abel Man, John Baldwin, James Harris, John Dier, Robert Blanchet, John Culpeper, Richard Hooff, William Forster, Francis Smith, Bryan Farguson, 5£ 6s. each,	58	6	
To Humphrey Hendrick,	4	11	
To William Jackson, Robert Hinton, Peter Burton, John Appling, Charles Harrison, John Hendrick, Frederick Reams, Samuel Mann, John Cooke. Shem Cooke, William Cannon, Thomas Farguson, Peter Web-			

	£	s.	d.
ster, Richard Farguson, John Wilson, James Arnold, William Childre, James Lockett, William Abney, William Hill, Joseph Burgess, Charles Smith, William Wood, William Hudson, Christopher Hinton, George Hasting, 5£ 6s. each,	137	16	
To James Cheatham,	4	8	
To Stephen Howell, William Ray, John Ham- ton, William Haynes, John Hammock, John Minear, Robert Steady, John Githings, Abram West, John James Far- ley, 5£ 6s. each,	53	00	00
To Captain John Winne,	31	16	
Lieutenant James Clark,	15	18	
Ensign John Fitzpatrick,	10	12	
Serjeant Robert Hall,	2	16	
To William Ford and William Whitworth, ser- jeants, 7£ 1s. 4d. each,	14	2	8
Bowling Hall,	1	2	
To Herman Thompson, serjeant, instead of Hall,	4	5	4
To Herman Thompson, a soldier,	2	2	
To Moses Estis, John Estis, Benjamin Meadows, William Person, Ralph Shelton, William Harris, Robert Hamm, William Estis, John Avery, William Hamm, James Campbell, William Farguson, Joseph Goodman, John Brassfield, Richard Fauster, Robert Fauster, Edward Far- guson, John Hermon, Charles Man, Daniel Prisnall, Thomas Wright, Am- brose Cumpton, Thomas Jones, Joel Hurt, James Hurt, William Hurt, John Faus- ter, George Ridley, James Rice, Uriah Hawks, George Moore, Richard Hawks, Bell Hulm, John Moore, Thomas Hulm,			



	£	s.	d.
Henry Clay, James Hurt, jun., John Loving, William Hutcherson, Thomas Gunn, John Harris, Edmond Ballard, and Nimrod Henson, 5£ 6s. each,	227	18	
To James Hallis,	3	4	
To Henry Paulin and Benjamin Parrot, 5£ 6s. each,	10	12	
To Richard Condrow,		13	
William Burgh,		10	
John Harris, jun.,	5	6	
To Major Wood Jones, for carrying drafted soldiers to Fredericksburg in 1756,	6	14	
	<hr/>	<hr/>	<hr/>
	£670	19	6

*Augusta County.**Hening's Statutes, Vol. 7, page 179-200.*

	£	s.	d.
To Captain Alexander Sayers, for his pay and the pay of his officers and company of militia to the last day of Aug., 1758, inclusive, as per muster-roll,	246	14	8
To Captain Abraham Smith,	5	8	
Sampson Archer, lieutenant,	2	5	
James Henderson, ensign,	1	18	
Benjamin Kinley, serjeant,	1		
Jonas Friend, corporal,	1	1	4
Robert Tremble, do.	1	2	8
To Robert Mitchell, William Blackwood, John Black, Richard Yedley, and John Lawn, 19 shillings each,	4	15	00
Adam Dunlop,		18	
John Crosby, Robert M'Coy, Andrew Little, and George Lewis, 17 shillings each,	3	8	00
Henry Benningar,		13	

LEGISLATIVE ENACTMENTS.

31

	£	s.	d.
To Adam Harper and Woolrey Coonrod, 16 shillings each,	1	12	
To William Minter, William Cunningham, Robert M'Carney, Daniel M'Night, John Cunningham, Andrew Cunningham, jun., John Cunningham, Edward Watts, Charles Driver, James Anderson, James Young, William Rolestone, Matthew Rolestone, John Peterson, Darby Conway, Martin Cornet, Thomas M'Namar, Thomas Peterson, James Fowler, and Samuel Semple, 15 shil. each,	15	00	00
To Michael Mallow,		11	
John Stevenson,		14	
To John Shill,		11	
Matthew Patten,		9	
To Richard Wilson, Hugh Diver, Daniel Henderson, James Ramsay, and John Johnson, 12 shillings each,	3	00	00
To Alexander Craig, John Melcum, and Joseph Melcum, 6 shillings each,		18	
To Michael Props and Adam Props, 3 shillings each,		6	
To Robert Minice,		4	
William Gragg,		12	
To David Cloyd, for provisions,	27	3	10
Rhoda Evans, for do.	24	2	9
To Benjamin Kinley, carpenter, 6 days rebuilding Fort Syvers, at 2 shillings and six pence,		15	
To Jonas Friend and William Minter, carpenters, 1£ 2s. 6d. each,	2	5	00
To Robert Mitchell, Robert Tremble, William Blackwood, Richard Yadley, John Lawn, Adam Dunlop, John Black, John Crosby,			

	£	s.	d.
Woolry Coonrod, Andrew Little, George Lewis, Adam Harper, William Cunningham, Robert M'Kay, Daniel M'Night, John Cunningham, Andrew Cunningham, and John Cunningham, jun., George Watts, John Stevenson, James Anderson, ✓ James Young, William Rolestone, Matthew Rolestone, James Patterson, Derby Conway, Martin Cornet, Thomas M'Nare, Thomas Patterson, Samuel Semple, for 9 days' work at 9s. each,	13	10	00
To Henry Peninger, William Gragg, James Fowler, Richard Wilson, Hugh Diver, Daniel Henderson, James Ramsay, and John Johnston, for five days' work, at 5s. each,	2	00	00
To Charles Diver, for six days' work at one shilling,		6	
To Alexander Craig, John Melcum, Joseph Melcum, Michael Props, and Adam Props, for two days' work at two shillings each,		10	
To Abraham Smith, as lieutenant,		9	
William Cravens, serjeant,		4	
To Sampson Archer, John M'Kay, Robert Minnis, Henry Smith, John Smith, Adam Stephenson, William M'Gill, jun., Robert Boyd, William M'Gill, sen., Matthew Patton, Moses Hall, Peter Veneman, John Young, Michael Erhart, William Mixer, Richard Wilson, John Shanklin, Edward Megary, Paul Shever, James M'Clure, James Fowler, Joseph Shidmore, Nicholas Huffman, Henry Peninger, and Robert Megary, three shillings each,	3	15	00
To Abraham Smith, for provisions,		17	



LEGISLATIVE ENACTMENTS.

33

	£	s.	d.
To Abraham Smith, as lieutenant, John M'Coy, serjeant,		12 5	 4
To Benjamin Kinley, John Malcum, William Cunningham, Larkin Pearpoint, James Gray, Robert Gragg, Robert Cunningham, David Smith, Robert Minnis, William Bratton, Josiah Shipman, William Role- stone, Robert Trimble, John Stephenson, Adam Stephenson, and John Gum, 4 shil- lings each,	3	4	00
To Jacob Sivers, for provisions, Abraham Smith, for horse-hire,		10 5	
Christian Avey, for provisions, Michael Maller, for do.	4 1	13 5	9 8
Captain Abraham Smith,	3		
Lieutenant William Cunningham,	1	16	
Ensign John Hopkins,		14	
William Clark, serjeant,		10	8
John Jameson, corporal,		10	8
To John Walker, Christian Clement, and Robert Gibson, twelve shillings each,	1	16	
To John M'Clure, James Bell, John Long, Wil- liam M'Farlin, John Peary, William Black, David Scott, James Steel, Gilbert Christian, James Meteer, James Lockart, John Shields, and John Woods, eight shil- lings each,	5	4	00
To John M'Kay, serjeant,		9	4
To Arthur Trader, Robert Patterson, Robert M'Geary, Matthew Black, Jonas Friend, Nathan Harrison, Robert Minnis, Leonard Herron, Cornelius Sullivant, Edward Shanklin, John Skidmore, Hugh Camp- bell, James Skidmore, Samuel Briggs, Michael Dickie, John Davis, Robert Cun-			

	£	s.	d.
ningham, Thomas Nichols, James Fowler, Archibald Gilkison, John Malcom, Wil- liam Elliot, and Thomas Spencer, seven shillings each,	8	1	00
To John Jordan, William Makenry, Joseph Jen- kins, Daniel Evans, Richard Shanklin, and William Hooks, five shillings each,	1	10	00
To Abraham Smith, for provisions,	8	1	1
✓ Matthew Patton, for do.	1	5	
Joseph Skidmore, for do.	1	17	
Lodowick Folk, for do.		7	
George Mouse, for do.	5	16	3
Peter Moses, for do.	2	15	5
Philip Harper, for do.	1	13	6
George Hamener, for do.	3	2	6
Nicholas Huffman, for do.	2	8	11
Henry Penninger, for do.	1	18	9
Peter Veneman, for do.	1	17	7
Michael Erhart, for do.	1	6	4
Nicholas Frank, for do.		7	
Henry Laurel, for do.	2	3	4
John Wilson, for do.	16	4	8
Nicholas Haven, for do.	4	16	10
Michael Freeze, for do.	1	8	7
Roger Dyer, for do.	2	9	4
Michael Props, for do.	3	9	8
Adam Weese, for do.		12	4
Jacob Peterson, for do.		7	
Leonard Hire, for do.		10	
Henry Carr, for do.		13	
Jacob Harper, for do.		2	3
Valentine Kyle, for do.		15	
Jacob Goodman, for do.		15	1
Woolry Coonrod, for do.		9	6
George Coplinger, for do.		2	

## LEGISLATIVE ENACTMENTS.

35

	£	s.	d.
John Dunkel, for do.		4	6
William Dyer, for do.		10	10
Matthias Tyce, for do.		11	3
Michael Mallow, for do.		11	6
Jacob Sivers, for do.	2	11	4
Abraham Smith, for do. and horse-hire,	2	8	9
To John Buchanan, as captain, pay to himself, his officers and company, from the 13th day of Apr., 1758, till the first day of Sept. following,	292	3	8
To Captain John Dickenson, for pay to sundry persons employed in building a fort at Craig's Creek and for horse hire,	22	16	
To Rhoda Evans, for provisions,	3		9
James Boreland, for do.	10		
John Dean, for do.	10		
David Cloyd, for do. to Indians,	8	16	7
William Stevison, for do. to do.		19	6
To John Gum, for horse hire,		3	9
To John Moore, for a sorrel mare impressed for the Shawnese expedition, and not re- turned, appraised to	6	00	00
To John Gisens, for the use of his horse in the same expedition,	3	17	6
To Walter Cunningham, for conducting Indians,	2	15	
To Robert Bratton, for horse hire,	3	17	
To Alexander Sayers, for a horse impressed and killed, appraised to	14	10	
To John Smith, for do. and for hire of another horse,	9	12	6
To Captain Abraham Smith,	44	8	
Lieutenant Sampson Archer,	3	15	00
John M'Cay, serjeant,	8	16	
William Cravens, do.	6	2	8
Robert Minice,	2	6	



	£	s.	d.
James Camble,		18	
James Alexander,	1	3	
John Johnson,	2	5	
Thomas Lawrence,		17	
James Stephenson,	2	5	
Daniel Remi,	2	12	
To John Farrell and William Kite, 45s. each,	4	10	00
Adam M'Cormick,	2	2	
John Leonard,	8		
Benjiman Kinly, corporal,	3	8	
Martin Philips,	7	13	
William Woods,	4	3	
James Burke,	1	4	
Thomas Prichard, corporal,	3	9	4
Abraham Earhart,	7	18	
John Blor,	7	15	
George Watts,	7	11	
Gasper Smith,		10	
Michael Earhart,	7	9	
To Nicholas Hufinan, Philip Harper, Valentine Castle, Jacob Harper, and George Hamer, £7 8s. each,	37		
To Jacob Hornbery,	6	9	
Nicholas Frank,	7	9	
Thomas Boyne,	1	3	
Peter Moses,	5	17	
George Moses,	6	17	
Adam Harper,	6	16	
To George Mouse and Paul Shaver, £7 8s. each,	14	16	
To Loudwig Folk,	7	9	
Michael Frees,	4	12	
Peter Vanimon,	7	3	
Philip Huffman,	7	8	
William Wilson,		18	
Henry Benigar,	7	3	

LEGISLATIVE ENACTMENTS.

37

	£	s.	d.
John Cunrod,	6	16	
John Malcomb,		16	
James M'Clure,		14	
John Cunningham,		16	
William Minter,	1	11	
Isaiah Shipman,		6	
To Jacob Peterson, Jacob Wiece, Joseph Wiece, Benjamin Hagler, John Hagler, John Wizer, Postine Hagler, Henry Carr, Jacob Hagler, Martin Peterson, Jeremiah Cooper, 16s. each,	8	16	00
To Robert Trimble,	1	19	
Jacob Goodman,	2	7	
Gabriel Pickins,		15	
William Shaw,	6	15	
John Young,	1	12	
Michael Earhart, junior,	1	8	
To Mathias Tice, Gasper Smith, Nicholas Sivers, Nicholas Havener, Jacob Aberman, Wil- liam Dyer, Andrew Full, John Still, Michael Malow, Michael Eberman, Adam Little, and John Aberman, 14s. each,	8	8	00
To William Wilson,	1	11	
To Robert Homes, Daniel Evans, David Lard, 30s. each,	4	10	
To Jacob Rolman and Thomas Bowens, 27s. each, <i>RECEIVED</i>	2	14	00
To John Fhares, corporal,	4	4	
Matthew Black,	1	10	
Larkin Pearpoint,		16	
William Minter, corporal,	2		
George Malcomb, do.	5	12	
John Crosby, junior,	1	14	
Robert Trimble,	1	8	
Thomas Lawrence,	2	8	

	£	s.	d.
George Goodman,	4	17	
George Capliner,	1	5	
John Malcomb,		12	
Henry Smith,		9	
To Michael Hogshead,	0	10	00
John Crosby, senior,		19	
William Cunningham,		13	
John Young,	1	6	
William Flemin,		13	
Robert Cunningham,	2		
Thomas M'Comb,		10	
Richard Wilson,	1	6	
William Gragg,		19	
Thomas Paterson,	1	16	
Robert Magery,	1	1	
Joseph Dikton,	1	16	
To William Woods and Daniel Reme, 54s. each,	5	8	
To George Hedrick, John Seller, John Miller,			
Charles Man, Jacob Pence, Jacob Grub,			
Charles Rush, Conrod Kinsel, 51s. each,	20	8	
To William Blair,	1	16	
To Michael Eberman, John Reiger and Nicholas			
Sivers, 46s. each,	6	18	
To James Camble,	1	1	
To Michael Malow, John Stilt, John Eberman,			
Adam Little, John Colley, William Dyer,			
and Jacob Eberman, 46s. each,	16	2	00
To John Dunkle,	1	19	
Gaspar Smith,		15	
Christopher Colley,	1	9	
To Roger Dyer, George Malow, George Fults,			
Mathias Tice, Walter Cunrod, Gabriel			
Kite, Jacob Kite, Valentine Kite, George			
Kite, Jacob Havener, 46s. each,	23	00	00
To Nicholas Havener, George Dunkle, 39s. each,	3	18	



LEGISLATIVE ENACTMENTS.

39

	£	s.	d.
To Thomas Barrow,	1	15	
George Anderson, ✓	1	18	
William Ralston,	1	15	
James Bradshaw,	1		
John Davis,	1	18	
To Robert Minice and Robert M'Cay, 35s. each,	3	10	
To Daniel Long,		13	
Andrew Little,	1	2	
John Cunningham, junior,	1		
James Alexander,	1	1	
Andrew Full,	1		
To Captain Francis Kirtley, 17s. 6d. deducted for hides received by him,	15	12	6
To Lieutenant Christian Bingaman,	7	10	
Benjamin Kindly, serjeant,	1	6	8
John Ozban, serjeant,	1	14	8
John Bingaman,	1	2	00
Daniel Price,		9	
John Massey,	1	8	
George Man,	1	11	
Peter Miller,	1	12	
Tetrarch Couch,		18	
Jacob Moyers,		12	
Stephen Hanburgher,	1	3	
Jacob Fudge,	1	9	
Adam Hedrick,	1	18	
Nicholas Mildebarler,	1	11	
Henry Long,	1	12	
James Fowler,	1	18	
John Fraizer,	1	10	
Robert Belche,	1	14	
Hugh Wilson,		13	
James Lawrence,		8	
William Hook,	1	14	
Mogis Algier,	2	13	00

	£	s.	d.
Thomas Wilmouth,	1	11	
Adam Miller,	1	10	
Jacob Miller,		13	
Jacob Man,	1	13	
Thomas Powell,		16	
George Kite,	1	10	
Gunrod Umble,	2	2	
William Kinsey,	2		
Cornous White,	1	16	
To Nicholas Null, Charles Fie, John Early, 11s. each,	1	13	
To John Ferrel,	1	2	
To Gunrod Peterfish,	1	11	
Jacob Runkle,		9	
To Peter Trusler, George Shillinger, 31s. each,	3	2	
To Arthur Trader,		12	
To Nathaniel Harrison, Robert Black, 17s. each,	1	14	
To Matthew Black,	1	10	
William Shannon,		9	
Thomas Pointer,	1	16	
Moses Sample,		7	
Henry Coler,	1	11	
To Jacob Richards, John Richards, 35s. each,	3	10	
To Ury Umble, Daniel Cloud, 30s. each,	3	00	00
To Christopher Armontrout, Jacob Kindler, 32s. each,	3	4	
To Isaac South,	1	7	
John Fulse, Poston Nosler, 19s. each,	1	18	
To Holerick Hushman,		17	
William Shaw,		14	
Martin Umble,	1	2	
Lieutenant Daniel Smith,		15	
To Matthew Patton, William Cravens, William Wilson, James M'Clure, James Thomson, Edward M'Gary, Michael Mallow, Honicle			

	£	s.	d.
Hufman, Henry Peniger, Willry Cunrod, John King, Robert Patterson, James Pat- terson, George Moffett, John Reburn, James Robertson, Alexander Craig, Sam- uel Kerre, John Armstrong, Thomas Pat- terson, Adam Reburn, Robert Anderson, Edward Ervin, Frederick Eister, Samuel Patterson, Matthias Dice, John Dunkle, Lodowick Wagoner, Thomas Baskine, John Baskine, David Bell, Michael Hogs- head, Robert Trimble, James Campbell, George Dunkle, James Hamilton, William Ervin, James Young, John Young, James Anderson, George King, James Stephen- son, Thomas Stephenson, John Stephen- son, Gaun Leeper, Arthur Greer, Adam Miller, 5s. each,	11	15	00
To Captain Ephraim Love,	7	16	
William Craven, serjeant,	2	12	
Adam Stevenson, corporal,	1	10	8
Thomas McCome, do.	1	6	8
To John Campbell, Andrew Little, James Young, 20s. each,	3		
To Edward Ervin,	1	2	
John Stevenson, James Stevenson, 23s. each,	2	6	
Thomas M'Namar,	1		
Robert Minnis,	1	3	
William Blair,	1		
Archibald Huston,	1	5	
To Thomas Wilson,	1	10	00
Thomas Bowen,	2	5	
Joseph Jenkins,	1	18	
William Hooks,	1	9	
To Daniel Evins, Richard Shanklin, 32s. each,	3	4	
To James Hooks,	1	11	



	£	s.	d.
John Reburn,		16	
To Archibald Hopkins, John Shanklin, 35s. each,	3	10	
To James Fowler,		12	
John Harrison,	1	9	
John Shanklin,		15	
John Gordon,	1	15	
To Hugh M'Garey, Samuel Peterson, 25s. each,	2	10	
To Leonard Herren,		18	
Cornelius Sullivan,	1	6	
Nathaniel Harrison,		12	
To James Thomson, Jacob Roleman, 36s. each,	3	12	
To David Smith,	1	12	
To Robert M'Garey, Henry Downs, 26s. each,	2	12	
To Joseph Dicton,	1	15	
To William Rolestone, William Ross, 22s. each,	2	4	
To Robert M'Comey,	1		
William Shanon,	1	17	
Lieutenant John Hopkins,	2	14	
John M'Cay, serjeant,	1	2	8
Jonas Friend, do.	1	4	
Gideon Harrison,		18	
Leonard Harring,		13	
To John Harrison, Nathaniel Harrison, Thomas Peterson, 18s. each,	2	14	
To Jacob Roleman,		16	
To John Gordon, John Shanklin, 18s. each,	1	16	
To James Young, James Anderson, Alexander Craig, and James Alexander, 17s. each,	3	8	
To James Thomson,		10	
To Adam Stevenson, George Watts, Thomas Macklemare, and Robert Trimble, 17s. each,	3	8	
To Robert M'Garey,		16	
Robert Minnis,		15	

## LEGISLATIVE ENACTMENTS.

43

	£	s.	d.
Robert Cunningham,		9	
To Robert M'Comey, John Stevenson, James Stevenson, 14s. each,	2	2	
To Thomas Spence,		9	
John Crevens,		11	
Joseph Dictom,		16	
To Robert Black, Samuel Hemphill, 8s. each,		16	
To John Skidmore,		17	
James Skidmore,		16	
To Archibald Hopkins, Samuel Patterson, Cor- nelius Sullivan, 12s. each,	1	16	
To the executors of James Patton, deceased, for Oznabrigs, for Indians,	4	14	6
To John Caryle, for a horse impressed, on the Shawnese expedition, and not returned,	5	10	
To James Caryle, for do.	5	2	6
Elizabeth Preston, for provisions,	1	2	8
Robert M'Clanahan, for do.	1	14	
George Robinson, for do.		13	4
To Peter Wallace, for two mares lost on the Shawnese expedition, appraised to	14	10	
To Edward Kenny, for one mare, do.	7	10	
To Bryan M'Donnell, assignee of Joshua M'Cor- mick, for a mare, a horse, and a pack saddle, do.	8	2	
To James Greenlee, for a horse and halter, do.	6	10	00
To do., for five pack saddles, do.	1		
To Joseph Lapsley, for one do., do.		5	
To do., for four do., do.		16	
To Nathaniel Evans, for a horse lost on the Shawnese expedition, appraised to	5		
To William Moore, for a horse, do.	6	10	
John Guy, for a horse, do.	5	10	
Robert Gwin, for a horse, do.	7		
To Bryan M'Donell, assignee of Joshua M'Cor- mack, for a horse and a mare, do.	9		

	£	s.	d.
To Robert Young, for a mare, do.	3	15	
To do., assignee of Thomas Branner, for a mare, saddle, bridle, and bell, do.	10		
To John Crockett, for provisions, do.	5	1	
To John Buchanan, for work, horse hire, and a blanket, do.	2		
To John Smith, horse driver, do.		9	6
To Alexander Hamilton, hire for his mare, do.	3	17	6
To Captain William Preston, for his pay, and the pay of company of militia, from the first day of May to the seventh day of June, 1757, inclusive, as per muster-roll,	134	16	4
To Loftus Pulton, for a horse,	6	10	
Adam Stephenson, for provisions,	1	15	8
William Armstrong, for do.	12	5	
✓ William Burnett, for do.		10	10
John Kinkade, do.		7	6
To Matthew Patton, assignee of George Mous, for do.		10	
To Alexander Hering, for do.	6	12	9
To Matthew Patton, assignee of Michael Earhart, for do.		15	6
To William Garvin, for do.		3	
Robert Rennick, for do.		2	8
To William M'Cutchison, assignee of Patrick Savage, for do.	1	12	9
To John Miller, for do.	6	4	7
Robert Gibson, for do.		12	9
David Moor, for do.	2	16	6
William Wilson, for do.	10	15	6
Stephen Wilson, for do.	4	12	2
John Ramsay, for do.		10	
Robert Looney, for do.	3	14	8
Michael Dougherty, for do.		14	8
John Carlyle, for do.	1	15	9



## LEGISLATIVE ENACTMENTS.

45

	£	s.	d.
Robert Carlyle, for do.	1	1	7
Daniel Deniston, for horse hire,		13	9
John Trimble, for do.		15	
George Skillern, for expresses,	2	7	6
Robert Young, for provisions,	1	13	3
John Robinson, for do.		13	
James Clark, for do.		16	6
Samuel Wilson, for do.	2	9	10
Thomas Armstrong, for do.		19	4
To Elizabeth Preston, for do. and horse hire,	1	14	8
To John Bell, for provision and express,		11	6
To Elijah M'Clanahan, for horse hire,	6	7	6
To James Bell, an express,		11	
Thomas Black, horse hire,		5	
Joseph Mais, do.		16	4
Loftus Pullon, do. and provisions,	2	10	7
Captain William Christian,	2		
Lieutenant James Henderson,	1		
Michael Henderson, serjeant,		10	8
To Francis Alexander, William Long, William Anderson, George Robinson, Hugh Allen, James Robertson, William Blackwood, Nathaniel Donlap, James Turk, Robert Thomson, Anthony Black, John Black, Robert Gibson, John Finley, John Finley, jun., John Patrick, James Steel, James Patterson, 8s. each,	7	4	00
To John Brown, James Allen, Alexander Thomp- son, 21s. each,	3	3	
To Samuel Henderson, James Allen, jun., 14s. each,	1	8	
To John Thomson, John Young, John Vance, George Wilson, Robert Gibson, 7s. each,	1	15	
To Dimnick Beret,		6	
To Henry Hecks, James Lockart, John Black,			

	£	s.	d.
Moses Thompson, Robert Thompson, George Robertson, John Hutcheson, John Finley, John Finley, jun., Jas. Gillaspey, Jas. Steel, John Davison, Charles Patrick, William Hutchison, John Long, James Bell, James Gifins, William Cunningham, John Camble, Jonathan Jones, Hugh Allen, Hugh Mackclure, Alexander Steu- art, 7s. each,	8	1	
To Major John Brown, for provisions, James Cull,	8	11	9
To Thomas Robinson, James Bryans, Abraham Keeny, Abraham Duncklebery, Robert Brown, Thomas Ford, Samuel Ford, James Caghey, Thomas Cashaday, Jacob Gra- ham, John Davison, 7s. each,	3	17	
To Samuel Norwood, captain, Charles Wilson, lieutenant, Ensign Cunningham,		15	
		7	6
		6	
To John Willey, William Hambleton, Robert Hambleton, John Gilmore, Thomas Gil- more, Jacob Cunningham, James Simp- son, James Moor, George Croford, Halbart M'Clurr, John Willey, Robert Willey, James Davis, Eldad Reed, George Gibson, 3s. each,	2	5	00
To Robert Young, Edward Farses, 10s. each,	1		
To Robert Tolford, David Tolford, 8s. each,		16	
To Adam Dickinson, for provisions, John Smith, major,	2	12	9
		13	
To Peter Looney, serjeant, Benjamin Hansley, do., 32s. each,	3	4	
To John M'Alhaney, Benjamin Davies, Timothy Stoten, John Putt, Joseph Clerk, John Bell, John Crockett, Daniel M'Bridge,			

LEGISLATIVE ENACTMENTS.

47

	£	s.	d.
James Anon, Gardner Adkins, John Hughs, John Medley, 24s. each,	14	8	
To John Montgomery, George Rowland, 7s. each,		14	
To Jacob Graham, John M'Neal, Henry Long, William Kerr, 9s. each,	1	16	
To Robert Armstrong, serjeant,		9	4
To Sampson Sayers, Samuel Bell, William Hog, William Elliot, Archibald Gilkson, 7s. each,	1	15	
To William Bell,		6	
John Trimble,		4	
John Graham,		6	8
Joseph Vauhob,		4	
To Robert Armstrong, William Mar, John Clark, John Wilson, James Risk, 5s. each,	1	5	
To William Christian, captain,	9		
John Davice, serjeant,	3	4	00
To George Marchel, William Currey, Caleb Hermon, James Tobit, Christopher Finney, 48s. each,	12		
To Robert Carlile,		11	
To Edward M'Donald, for provisions and wagonage,	5	7	6
To John M'Gown, for provisions,	1	5	
John Boyens, for do.		12	
Robert Young, for do.		3	
John Mieles, for do.		17	6
James Boreland, for Salt,	2		
John Maxwell, for Provisions,	1	4	
James Wilson, for Horse Hire,		6	3
Andrew Hays, for Provisions,	2	14	3
John Boyer, do.		18	9
Robert Campbell, do.	1	2	6
John Bowen, do.	4	6	5



	£	s.	d.
John Gilmore, do.	3	16	10
Michael Swadley, do.		17	5
John Buchanan, do.		7	3
Michael Prepest, do. <i>2 R 6 1/2 T</i>		10	10
James Clark, do.	1	6	
Mary Car, do.		2	6
John Maxwell, do.		14	6
Benjamin Davis, do.	7	3	9
John Moore, for Horse Hire,	3	17	6
To Sampson Matthews, Executor of John Matthews, for Provisions,	1	7	4
To William Graham, for Provisions,		7	6
Mark Taled, for do.	5	4	1
Samuel Davidson, for Horse Hire,		10	
Alexander M'Clure, for Provisions,	2	1	
Thomas Hicklins, for do.		9	4
James Cowan, for do.		15	
John Ward, for do.	2	11	
John Crafurd, for do.		16	6
John Ward, for do.		12	
To William Ledgwood, for provisions,		11	4
Samuel Steele, for do.	2	15	3
John Ramsay, for do.		14	10
William Lewis, for do.	1	5	
Robert Hustan, for do.		12	3
Robert Steel, for do.	2	4	
John Paxton, for do.	1	16	
Adam Dean, for horse hire,		6	3
John Williams, for twenty days' service,	1		
John Hamilton, for eight days' do.		8	
John Crocker, for provisions,	1	9	
To Sampson and George Matthews, assignees of John Bradley, for driving pack horses,	4	14	3
To Walter Cunningham, for a mare lost, appraised to	9		

## LEGISLATIVE ENACTMENTS.

49

	£	s.	d.
To Moses M'Clure, for one horse, two pack-saddles, do.	5	11	
Robert Young, for one horse, do.	6	10	
To William Ward, for an horse lost, and appraised to	11		
To John Lowry, do.	3	10	
Thomas Wilson, do.	5		
Thomas Weems, do.	5	10	
Robert Guy, do.	12		
James Guy, jun., do.	6		
James M'Cay, do.	8		
Samuel Hodge, do.	8		
James Lockridge, do.	5		
Samuel Sprowle, for horse hire,	3	17	6
John Cartmill, for do.	3	17	6
Raph Laferty, for do.	3	17	6
Henry Guy, for do.		6	3
John Buchanan, for flour,	27	14	
To John Campbell, for provisions to Indians,		12	
To Thomas Stinson, for do.	2	7	9
Jacob Campbell, do.	1		8
Evan Evans, do.	4	10	
To Moses M'Clure, do.	2	10	00
John Ward, do.		10	
James Wallace, do.	2	2	4
Alexander Walker, do.		10	3
Henry Reburn, do.	2	1	10
John Stevenson, do.	2	7	4
William Beard, do.	1	5	2
To John Arrentrot, do.	2	14	4
Patrick Frazier, do.	6	15	10
John Matthews, do.	1	19	1
John Stevenson, do.	1	10	8
Samson Archer, do.		19	7
William Gregg, do.		10	8

	£	s.	d.
Samson Archer, do.	8	6	1
Archibald Huston, do.		5	8
William Christian, do.		6	3
William M'Gee, do.	10	19	2
James Simpson, do.	1	16	3
John Holmes, do.	3	17	10
Archibald Huston, do.	1	11	6
James Bruister, do.		11	4
Thomas Bradshaw, do.	1	5	
Patrick Campbell, do.	3	1	
Thomas Lorimore,	3	3	
To Andrew Hamilton and James Givens, do.	3		9
To John Ree, do.	2	15	
Thomas Millsaps, do.	3	15	8
To John Buchanan, for paid William Henderson, Abraham Brown, and David Looney, for carriage of provisions, &c.,	9	8	
To do., for Alexander Mackie,	1	7	2
To Ruben Harrison, for provisions for Indians,	1	1	8
To Samson Archer, do.	1	9	8
Jonathan Douglass, do.	4	11	10
✓ John Anderson, do.	2	2	1
John Davis, do.	21	10	7
David Moor, do.	14	9	10
Edward M'Donald, do.	3	2	8
Andrew Leeper, do.	1	14	2
William Thompson, do.	1	13	5
Elijah M'Clanahan, do.		6	8
Joseph Crocket, do.	1	7	6
Joseph Love, do.	2	14	7
Robert Looney, do.	2	1	
James Huston, do.		15	9
John Matthews, sen., do.		5	9
James Arbuckle, do.		12	
William Graham, do.		11	9



	£	s.	d.
William Beard, for waggonage,	2		
William Whiteside, for work,		11	8
John Maxwell, captain, as lieutenant,	2	8	
To John Matthews, Matthew Campbell, 16s. each,	1	12	
To John Bowin, serjeant,	1	1	4
To John Bowin, jun., Henry Bowin, Moses Bowin, Reice Bowin, George Matthews, John Campbell, Robert Dew, Richard Matthews, Michael Kelly, 16s. each,	7	4	
To Daniel Goodwin, William Matthews, 8s. each,		16	
To Joshua Matthews, William M'Kinney, 19s. each,	1		
To William Bowin,		8	
Sampson Matthews,		10	
John Matthews, as ensign,		10	
Matthew Campbell, as serjeant,		6	8
To James Wilson, James Magavock, 5s. each,		10	
To John Armstrong, John Bowen, jun., Moses Bowen, James Gilmore, Jonathan Whitley, James Hughston, Andrew Hall, William Buyers, Patrick Porter, William Lapesley, Arthur M'Clure, Samuel Todd, 4s. each,	2	8	
To David Steuart, colonel, as captain,	2	2	
William Lewis, as Lieutenant,	1	1	
John Henderson, as ensign,		14	
To Robert Brackenridge, Robert Craig, Samuel Carr, Robert Patterson, Thomas M'Come, George Moffet, Samuel Patterson, Going Leeper, James Blair, James Young, James Patterson, Robert Willey, Alexander Craig, John Blair, George Anderson, William Polog, George King, James Stewart, Arthur Greir, John King, Robert Finley,			

	£	s.	d.
Henry Murry, Walter Cunningham, William Tencher, John Robinson, Audly Hamilton, William Anderson, George Roger, Alexander M'Clanahan, William Reed, Adam Dunlop, James Stevenson, Robert Hunter, William Purzins, 7s. each,	11	18	00
To James M'Dowell, lieutenant,	1	7	
To John Wardlaw, James Couden, serjeants, 12s. each,	1	4	
To James Kenaday, William Kenaday, James Wardlaw, James Logan, Samuel Huston, David Moore, Nathaniel Evans, James M'Clong, John M'Clong, Henry M'Collom, Robert Steel, John Sproul, Moses White-side, John Lyle, jun., Robert Lusk, John Montgomery, John Hawl, John Thompson, Archibald Alexander, Patrick Lowry, John Lowry, Thomas Seirl, Charles Allison, Thomas Paxton, James Huston, 9s. each,	11	5	
To Alexander Thompson, as lieutenant,	1	4	
Audley Paul, as ensign,		12	
Matthew Camble, as serjeant,		8	
To Robert Henry, James Wilson, John Mayers, 6s. each,		18	
To George Davison, Thomas Hamilton, 7s. each,		14	
To John Plunkett, James Ward, sen., William Ward, Joseph Ward, 6s. each,	1	4	
To Alexander M'Mullan,		8	
To Robert Allen, jun., James Ward, jun., 6s. each,		12	
To James Davison, Richard Pryar, 7s. each,		14	
To Patrick Savage, Robert Allen, sen., Phelty Cogh, Jacob Botters, 6s. each,	1	4	
To Robert Thompson,		8	

LEGISLATIVE ENACTMENTS.

53

	£	s.	d.
Patrick M'Closkey,		6	
Andrew Hays, captain,	1	4	
Archibald Buchanan, lieutenant,		16	
To Alexander Buchanan, Thomas Hudson, ser- jeants, 5s. 4d. each,	10	8	
To Edward Cenney,	3		
To John Mitchell, John Tinley, Charles M'Anally, Samuel Davice, Andrew Fitzpatrick, An- drew Miscampbell, Filey Yacome, Samuel M'Dowell, Samuel Lyle, Patrick Lowry, John Lowry, Daniel Lyle, John Putt, William Crurothers, William Taylor, Francis Randols, James M'Clung, David Bryans, David Gray, James Colter, Moses Edmiston, Alexander Walker, John Hays, David M'Croskey, John Dunlop, Andrew Buchanan, David Sayer, John Porter, David Guin, James Buchanan, James Gul- ton, Matthew Lindsey, John Snodgrass, 4s. each,	6	12	00
To Andrew Hay, captain,	2	8	
Archibald Buchanan, lieutenant,	1	4	
To Henry M'Cullon, Alexander Buchanan, 10s. 8d. each,	1	1	4
To William Buchanan, William Reah, Robert Rheah, Archibald Rheah, James Colter, Alexander Walker, Matthew Linsey, Thomas Gilmore, John Moore, David M'Croskey, Moses Edmystone, David Ed- miston, John Robinson, 8s. each,	5	4	
To James Borlane,		5	
To David Sayers, Robert Stevenson, 8s. each,		16	
To Samuel M'Cutchison, John Kilpatrick, Wil- liam Ward, John Clerk, William M'Cutch- ison, James Rusk, James M'Cutchison, Walter Trimble, John Wilson, 9s. each,	4	1	



	£	s.	d.
To John Woitlaw, James Woitlaw, 8s. each,		16	
To Hugh Martin, for provisions,		4	
To Colonel John Buchanan, charges of building Fort Fauquier,	11	9	
To do., for paid sundry persons for provisions for Indians,	7	5	1
To do., for provisions to Indians,	1	11	3
James Camble, for provisions,	1	4	1
Sarah Cunningham, do.	2	1	9
James Camble, do.	4	10	5
do. do.	6	13	2
Colonel John Buchanan, do.		3	9
To David Stewart, for horses, horse hire, and drivers, on the Shawnese expedition,	31	13	6
To John Buchanan, Miller, for provisions,	2	9	
To William Long, do.	7	6	6
To David Stewart, for paid sundry persons for provisions,	17	9	5
To Peter Cochan, for a mare killed in the Shaw- nese expedition,	5		
To James Dunlop, captain,	51	10	
Alexander Hamilton, Lieutenant,	25	15	
Thomas Cadon, corporal,	6	17	4
John Gay, do.	6	10	4
Alexander Legat,	4	8	
Robert Stevenson,	3	13	
James Stevenson,	2	3	
Josiah Wilson, ensign,	20		
David Galloway, serjeant,	6	13	4
John Low,	4	14	
William Elate,	4	5	
Andrew Jameson,	3	15	
Alexander Sutherland,	4	16	
William Hamilton,	3	10	
Patrick Cargon,	4	12	

LEGISLATIVE ENACTMENTS.

55

	£	s.	d.
To Thomas Smith, Ralph Laferty, and James Hugart, sen., £4 9s. each,	13	7	
To James Cartmill and Robert Steuart, £4 5s. each,	8	10	
To George Jameson,	3	3	
To John Cartmill,	4	2	
John Hamilton,	3	11	
To James Miligan, Richard Mase, and Arsbel Clendinin, £3 19s. each,	11	17	
To James Steenson, James Hugart, Jun., and James M'Henry, £3 18s. each,	11	14	
To James Burnsides,	3	14	
Edward Howard, Serjeant,	4	18	8
John Salley,	2	16	
To Matthias Cleeke & James Stuart, £3 14s. each,	7	8	
To Robert Lusk, Corporal,	4	13	4
To David Gallaw, Jun., and Samuel M'Murray, £3 3s. each,	6	6	
To Thomas Hugart, Serjeant,	3	16	
William Edemston, do.	3	12	8
To John Cantley, James Bunton, and Samuel Edemston, £2 14s. each,	8	2	
To John Cain and John Clendinin, £2 10s. each,	5		
To Andrew Buchanan,	2	12	
To John Sprout and Robert Campbell, £2 7s. each,	4	14	
To Thomas Vance,	2	3	
William Matthis,	2		
To John Withlaw, James Cowdown, James Steele, £1 16s. each,	5	8	
To James Gay and Andrew Sitolentown, £1 15s. each,	3	10	
To Dennis M'Nely,	1	3	
To Lawrence Murphy and George Barkley, £1 13s. each,	3	6	

	£	s.	d.
To Robert Grimes and James Grimes, £1 11s.,	3	2	
To William Moore,	1	10	
John Hudson,	1	4	
John M'Coy,	1	10	
Christian Tuley,		15	
Edward Crump,	1	3	
Benjamin Kinsey,	1	8	
To John M'Culley and John Stuart, £1 7s. each,	2	14	
To Alexander M'Elvan,	1	6	
To John Davis and John Hardin, £1 4s. each,	2	8	
To John Williams,		17	
Hugh Gilesby,	1	3	
Hendrey M'Collam,		18	
To Thomas M'Clunge and Joseph M'Clunge,			
16s. each,	1	12	
To John Maxwell, Captain,	2	10	
Robert Rennick, Lieutenant,	1	5	
To Robert Montgomery, Samuel Montgomery,			
James Montgomery, John Montgomery,			
Joseph Montgomery, James Montgomery,			
Jun., Thomas M'Ferrin, John M'Ferrin,			
James M'Ferrin, James Gatlive, Dennis			
Getty, and Samuel M'Ferrin, 10s. each,	6	00	00
To Francis Reity,		9	
To George Robinson, Captain,	4	16	
To Moses Hambleton, Matthew Shaddin, John			
Armstrong, John Carr, Richard Carr,			
William Carvin, George Gunn, William			
M'Mullin, Jeremiah Green, William			
Walker, Michael Cloyd, James Lee, and			
Jones Wabreaner, £1 4s. each,	15	12	
To George Robinson, Captain,	50		
Edwin Peterson, Lieutenant,	3	17	6
Joshua M'Cormack,	10		
Matthew Sheddin,	2	3	



LEGISLATIVE ENACTMENTS.

57

	£	s.	d.
James Cloyd,	9	16	
David Mitchell,	1	15	
Bryan M'Donnall,	7	15	
David Miller,	1	4	
James Snodgrass,	5	1	00
George Clark,	9	17	
Abraham Bist,	5		
Matthew Rollin,	4	19	
Thomas Wilson,	4	16	
Abraham Thompson,	9	9	
James Moore,	9	7	
William Armstrong,	7		
Dennis Getty,	7	17	
To Lodowick Slodser and Christopher Stoder,			
£3 17s. each,	7	14	
To Samuel Rolston,	1	19	
William Garvin,	6	8	
Hugh Martin, for provisions,	5	6	5
Stephen Wilson, for do.		7	6
Felix Gilbert, for do.		15	
James Boreland, for do.	9	9	8
William Meas, for do.	1	8	6
Robert Allen, for do.	8	6	8
William M'Murray, for do.	6	5	8
Joseph Waughub, for do.		12	
To Samuel M'Murrey, for do.	1	12	
Lawrence Contsman, for do.	1	11	9
John Wilson, for do.	2	3	4
William Dougherty, for do.		8	
John Gay, for do.	1	4	
William M'Cutchin,	2	8	4
Alexander Legat, for two beef casks,		10	
To Robert Read, for 9 lbs. powder, £1 13s. 9d.;			
for 9 lbs. lead, 6s. 9d.,	2		6
To Gabriel Jones and Thomas Walker, to pay a			

	£	s.	d.
company under the command of John Smith, according to his muster-roll, ending the 25th day of June, 1756,	576	13	
To Captain John Smith, the balance of his, and his son's pay as lieutenant in the said company,	20	15	
To do., his account paid to sundry persons for provisions and horse hire, and for inlisting soldiers,	199		2
To James Campbell, for provisions,		6	
Ephraim Voss, for do.	4	3	
William Graham, for do.	3		
John M'Farlin, for do.	7	10	
Jacob Rent, for do.	11	18	
Adam Harmon, for do.	1		
Samuel Jackson, for do.	1	17	6
William Thompson, for do.	3	19	5
Conrad Carlock, for do.	1	5	7
William Graham, for do.	8	13	
Thomas Campbell, for cooper's work,	3	12	9
	<hr/>	<hr/>	<hr/>
	£3866	3	5

Augusta County was formed from Orange County in 1738. "Previously all that part of Virginia west of the Blue Ridge was included in Orange, but in the fall session of this year it was divided into the counties of Frederick and Augusta." Even after this division it included, in addition to forty counties in Western Virginia, the territory embracing a portion of Pennsylvania, and all of Ohio, Indiana, Michigan, Illinois, and Wisconsin.

*Bedford County.*

To the Militia of the County of Bedford, and Provisions furnished by sundry Inhabitants of the said County, viz.:

	£	s.	d.
To John Phelps, as captain,	2	8	
Richard Callaway, lieutenant,	1	4	
Samuel Hairston, ensign,		16	
To John Hunter, William Edwards, Ambrose Bryant, serjeants, 10s. 8d. each,	1	12	
To James Callaway, John Talbot, James M'Ronalds, Joseph Looney, Robert Hairston, Nicholas Hays, Thomas Cooper, William Bumpass, David Rosser, Richard Tiths, Nathaniel Patterson, John Alstan, John Martin, John Lawson, George Coldwell, William Hinton, Jonathan Jennings, John Brown, Archibald Campbell, Francis Siver, Amhus Bramlet, Robert Martin, William Chalmore, John Spurlock, Bartlet Henson, John Robertson, William Manley, William Twiddy, Isaac Buterworth, Joseph Ryon, James M'Murtry, Richard Philips, John Lawson, Samuel Gilbert, Daniel Gilbert, Pharaoh Ryley, William Fuqua, John Jackson, John Robertson, jun., Jacob Anderson, Patrick M'Dade, Christopher Sitton, John Hardman, and Charles Talbot, 8s. each,	17	12	
To Captain Matthew Talbot,	38	14	
Thomas Prather, ensign,	10	16	
To William Simmons, serjeant,	8	9	4
To Gross Scruggs and Meshach Haile, serjeants, £7 5s. 4d. each,	14	10	8
To George Haynes,	5	4	
John Richardson,	4	6	
Joshua Richardson,	5	1	
Evan Morgan,	4	5	
John Morgan,	5	5	
John Mackey, jun.,	5	9	



	£	s.	d.
To James Mackey,	4	13	
William Haynes,	4	15	
To John Richardson and William Morgan, £3			
8s. each,	6	16	
To Thomas Morgan,	3	9	
William Yates,	2	18	
To Joseph Benning, John Benning, Samuel			
Arrenton, John Thomas, Richard Taylor,			
John Moore, and Zachariah Roberson,			
£1 14s. each,	11	18	
To Jonathan Richardson,	3	8	
John Grymes,	3	3	
John Pyburn,	3	13	
Thomas Hunt,	3	1	
Jeremiah Pate,		18	
John Pate,	3	7	
Matthew Pate,	1	3	
Anthony Pate,	1	8	
Jacob Pate,		7	
John Macky,		19	
John Casey,	2	3	
To John Loson, David Loson, William Lucks,			
Samuel Gilbert, James Bryan, William			
Layne, and Abraham Chandler, 15s. each,	5	5	
To William Morgan, Jesse Bryan, Barnabas			
Arthur, George Hackworth, Merry Carter,			
and Daniel Richardson, 8s. each,	2	8	
To Robert Martin,	1	14	
Stephen Runnals,	1	9	
Stephen Towns,	1	7	
Barnabas Arthur, jun.,	1		
To John Talbot, James Talbot, Augustine Left-			
wick, John Hall, and Christopher Mun-			
day, 10s. each,	2	10	
To James Millwood,	2		

LEGISLATIVE ENACTMENTS.

61

	£	s.	d.
To John Snow,		12	
Abraham Smith,		18	
To James Spencer, Archelus M'Neale, and John Vardeman, 17s. each,	2	11	
To William Arthur,	4	2	
Thomas Sexton,	2	10	
Moses Preston,	2	11	
Matthew Talbot, for provisions,	27	18	11
Charles Talbot, as lieutenant,	2	14	
Thomas Gilbert, ensign,		16	
To Daniel Gilbert, Benjamin Gilbert, John Hardiman, Richard Edwards, Elliot Lacey, Charles Harris, George Caldwell, and Head Lynch, 8s. each,	3	4	
To William Edwards, Jeremiah Pate, Jacob Pate, and John Pate, 16s. each,	3	4	
To Thomas Reade, John Brown, Acquiller Gilbert, Isaac Butterworth, Thomas Murry, Peter Rawlins, Robert Shipley, Robert Shipley, jun., Anthony Rawlins, and Patrick M'David, 10s. each,	5		
To William Simmons,	1		
Zachariah Burnley,		4	
John Anthony, as lieutenant,	9		
Benjamin Hatcher, ensign,	6		
To Richard Andrews, serjeant,	4		
Richard Ragsdale, do.	3	1	4
To Isaac Brown, John London, John Mattox, Josiah Gibson, Peter Jones, Peter Ragsdale, George Abbott, Nathan Tate, William Tate, William Haynes, and James Mackie, £3 each,	33		
To Robert Oglesby,	2	13	
To George Smith and Sandiver Cashiah, £2 6s. each,	4	12	

	£	s.	d.
To William Whiteside and Henry Prunk, 39s. each,	3	18	
To Joseph Ray,	2	17	
William Arthur,	1	17	
James Callaway, for provisions,	8	17	
John Anthony, do.	9	9	
Richard Woodward,	7	3	7
Stephen English, do.	7	3	
James Neely, do.	1	2	6
Thomas Morgan,	1		
Ralph Fuqua, do.	1	4	
Daniel Morris, do.		10	
William Mead, do.		6	8
William Boyd, do.		6	8
To Edward M'Daniel, assignee of Henry Fer- guson, for horse hire,		7	6
To Joseph M'Daniel, assignee of William Craw- ford, for provisions,	1	3	6
To Thomas Tharman, for provisions, and 13 days' service,		15	
To Adam Beard, for provisions,	7	1	3
Richard Callaway, as serjeant,		5	4
To Jeremiah Early, Jacob Henderson, Ambrose Bryan, Samuel Brown, James Fair, Charles Bright, John Watts, and John Handy, 4s. each,	1	12	
To Richard Callaway, for provisions,	11	6	9
Edward Bright, for do.	5	16	
Charles Bright, for do.	1	18	
James Turner, do.	4	11	8
William Meade, as lieutenant,	1	19	
Jeremiah Yarborough, ensign,		6	
Joseph Rentfroe, serjeant,		6	8
Thomas Prather, do.		4	
To Matthew Talbot, William Morgan, jun.,			



	£	s.	d.
James Board, John Morgan, David Preston, Evan Morgan, John Pyburn, John Wright, and George Grundy, 3s. each,	1	7	
To Moses Rentfro, Joseph Richardson, and William Fuqua, 6s. each,		18	
To Edward Choat,		9	
To Augustine Choat, Robert Pepper, Samuel Pepper, Philip Preston, John Yates, John Robertson, Pharoah Royley, Samuel Robertson, and George Thomas, 7s. each,	3	3	
To Daniel Richardson, George Adams, and James Moore, 5s. each,		15	
To Joseph M'Daniel,		10	
To Nathan Richardson and Thomas Overstreet, 4s. each,		8	
To William Handy,		5	
William Meade, for provisions,	1	13	
Joseph Rentfroe, as lieutenant,	15	15	
To Robert Jones, William Carson, Stephen Rentfroe, John Anderson, William Davis, Edward Davis, Charles Cox, John Riley, William Puttect, James Puttect, James Rentfroe, Nathan Pottlet, Thomas Jones, and William Crabtree, £5 5s. each,	73	10	
To John Davis,	5	1	
James Corser,	3	7	
David Morse,		12	
To Rueben Keef, William Dilenham, Samuel Woodward, and Nathan Richardson, 3s. each,		12	
To Joseph Rentfroe, for provisions,	46	3	6
Robert Hairston, for do.	2	5	4
William Crawford, for do.		4	6
Robert Ewing, for do.		12	
Joseph Crocket, for do.		10	

	£	s.	d.
To Nicholas Welch, for do.	5	2	4
Samuel Hairston, as lieutenant,	2	17	
Robert Hairston, ensign,	1	4	
James Patterson, Serjeant,	1	2	8
To Joseph M'Murty, Abraham M'Clelan, and Thomas Oglesby, 12s. each,	1	16	
To Andrew Hairston and Patrick Hensey, 5s. each,		10	
To Nathaniel Patterson, Serjeant,	9	4	
To William Manley, William Twedey, John Galloway, David Rosser, and James Car- son, 7s. each,	1	15	
To Archibald Campbell, Edward Ohair, Wil- liam Chalmor, James M'Runnals, John Thompson, Abraham Mitchell, Nicholas Hays, and John Pratt, 6s. each,	2	8	
To Luke Murphy, George Adams, and James Johnston, 7s. each,	1	1	
To Samuel Hairston, as-ensign,	2	14	
John Hunter, serjeant,	1	16	
James Patterson,	1	4	
To Thomas Oglesby and John Neilson, £1 each,	2		
To James Morris, James Murphy, Luke Murphy, and Charles Simmons, 8s. each,	1	12	
To John Daunn and John Galloway, 13s. each,	1	6	
To John Dixton, Joseph Murty, and Israel Young, 9s. each,	1	7	
To William Manly, William Tweedy, and George Adams, 12s. each,	1	16	
To Abraham Thompson,		11	
Henry Ferguson, for provisions,		7	10
Captain John Quarles,	42	6	
William Irvine, ensign,	4	6	
Ambrose Bramlett, serjeant,	2	17	4
John Robinson,	7		

	£	s.	d.
William Bramlitt,	5	19	
William Nix,	6	12	
John Abston,	6	3	
William Anderson, ✓	6	2	
Jesse Paty,	6	1	
Patrick Vance,	6	11	
Thomas Overstreet,	4	19	
William Stone,	2	5	
John Spurlock,	4	18	
George Smith,	4	2	
William Wooddie,	4	6	
Jonathan Ginnings,	2	8	
Thomas —right,	2	16	
To William Ragsdale, Nathan Tate, William Tate, Peter Ragsdale, Isaac Brown, John Mattocks, Peter Jones, and Sandesur Kesier, £4 19s. each,	39	12	
To George Abet and Benjamin Hatcher, £2 15s. each,	5	10	
To John Mitchum,	6	11	
John Tinker,	2	5	
John Martin,	2	3	
Jonathan Jones,	2	12	
Thomas Daws,	1	17	
To William Morgan,	1	4	00
To James Board and William Board, £2 14s. each,	5	8	
To John Morgan,	2	10	
Patrick Halloguan,	1	13	
John Mead and Abel Mead, 32s. each,	3	4	
John Robinson,	1	5	
William Irvine, lieutenant,	14	14	
Ambrose Bramlett, ensign,	7	18	
To Josias Gipson and Richard Andrews, ser- jeants, £6 12s. each,	13	4	



	£	s.	d.
To James Alcorn,	1	17	
James Moore,	1	5	
John Haynes,		15	
To Daniel M'Foll and James M'Fall, 14s. each,	1	8	
To James Jones and Josiah Ramsey, 11s. each,	1	2	
To John Pate,	1	10	
To Anthony Pate and Jacob Pate, 20s. each,	2		
To Matthew Pate,		17	
David Irvine,	1	2	
Thomas Owens,		14	
To Patrick Johnson, John Patrick Burks, and Robert Jones,	1	10	
To James Galloway, Samuel Robinson, Hugh Crocket, and Thomas Baker, 12s. each,	2	8	
To John Orrack and John Ward, 9s. each,		18	
To Jonathan Prather and James Presnal, 8s. each,		16	
To William Walker,		7	
To William Phelps and William Montgomery, 5s. each,		10	
To Jeremiah Earley, lieutenant,	8	2	
To George Watts and Edmund Fair, serjeants, £3 12s. each,	7	4	
To James Fair, Samuel Brown, James Galloway, Richard Woodard, sen., Charles Bright, Edward Bright, Richard Maples, John Jones, Richard Woodard, Richard Burks, Boling Burks, William Woodard, John Woodard, James Orchard, and Edward Watts, £2 14s. each,	43	4	
To Richard Pritchard,	2	4	
John House,	1	17	
To Thomas Duly, James Duly, and Thomas Maclin, 31s. each,	4	13	
To James Wine,		16	

LEGISLATIVE ENACTMENTS.

67

	£	s.	d.
John Watts,		14	
Jeremiah Early, lieutenant,	8	11	
To George Watts and Jacob Anderson, serjeants, £3 16s. each,	7	12	
To Edmund Fair, James Galloway, Samuel Brown, Richard Woodard, Charles Bright, James Fair, Edward Bright, Richard Maples, John Jones, Thomas Thirman, Richard Woodard, sen., and John Hughs, £2 17s. each,	34	4	
To James Bromlet,	2	14	
To Richard Burks, jun., William Burks, Boling Burks, Edward Watts, and James Or- chard, £2 11s. each,	12	15	
To William Woodward, John Bush, John Wood- ward, Isaac Woodward, Michael Poore, and Richard Pritchard, £2 6s. each,	13	16	
To Andrew Poore,	1	16	
Jeremiah Early, for provisions,	7	17	3
To William Galloway, for provisions to militia and Indians,	61	2	6
To James Galloway, for provisions to Indians,	7	9	00
To Leonard Hall, for conducting Indians,	1	10	
To James Standerfield, for provisions for do.	4	8	6
To John Hues, for conducting Indians,	2		
To Charles Bright, for provisions for do.	1	13	
To Jeremiah Yarborough, for do.	1	10	
Henry Tate, for do.	1	15	
Joseph Rentfro, for do. to militia,	7	12	4
Thomas Dooley, for do.		14	
William Galloway, for do.	3	3	2
John Reade, for do.	5	3	10
	<hr/>	<hr/>	<hr/>
	£1101	12	9

*Brunswick County.*

To the Militia of the County of Brunswick, and for provisions furnished by sundry inhabitants of the said County, viz.:

	£	s.	d.
To Captain Edward Goodrich,	30	00	00
To Frederick Maclin and John Parish, lieutenants, £15 each,	30		
To Vines Collier and Jephtha Arthington, ensigns, £10 each,	20		
To Thomas Briggs, William Rose, Nathaniel Tatum, and John Tilman, serjeants, at £6 13s. 4d. each,	26	13	4
To James Scott, drummer,	4	14	6
To Richard Gower, William Parsons, Isham Harris, William Bryan, James Hargrove, Robert Wall, Charles Wall, Peter Jackson, Frederick Glover, Thomas Mannim, Mark Jackson, Daniel Wall, Robert Peebles, William Foster, Zebulon Lewis, Jesse Brown, William Parham, Nicholas Fennell, Abram Martin, William Martin, John Ramsey, John Calton, Richard Ramsey, Benjamin Simpson, Thomas Connally, Thomas Haulcom, Edward Tatum, Moses Tomerlin, Samuel Jackson, Peter Freeman, Edward Freeman, Henry Jackson, Charles Guntur, John Carlile, William Edwards, Elias Fowler, John Barnet, Richard Dobbins, Joel Smith, Daniel Collier, Samuel Russell, Robert Gee, jun., William Cooke, William Gaultney, Sampson Mosely, George Walton, jun., William Randolph, William Ledbetter, Samuel Sexton, William Ledbetter, jun., Nathan Harris, Robert Gaultney, Thomas Walton,			



## LEGISLATIVE ENACTMENTS.

69

	£	s.	d.
John Moore, Robert Lanier, Thomas Denton, William Denton, Nathaniel Steed, Edmonds Barker, Lewis Barker, David Moss, James Linch, David Adam, Roger Tilman, William Upchurch, Thomas Nance, Thomas Ravenscrop, Michael Upchurch, John Upchurch, George Wall, Thomas Nance, John Hailes, Francis Mitchell, Tobias Moore, and Robert Nance, at £5 each,	375		
To David Kelly and John Ray, 15s. each,	1	10	00
To John Tilman, sen.,	4	00	00
Joseph Parish,	4	10	
To John Wooley and Peter Sinclair, £1 10s. each,	3		
To George Brewer,		7	
John Hix,	1	13	
Druary Sims,	4		
Mark Rollins,	2	5	
To Captain Edward Goodrich, for provisions and cart hire,	17	4	5
To do., for his pay and the pay of the guards conducting drafted soldiers to Fredericksburg,	8	11	
	<hr/>	<hr/>	<hr/>
	£533	38	3

*Caroline County.*

	£	s.	d.
To George Muse, the balance of his pay as lieutenant-colonel of the first Virginia Regiment,	6	10	00
To Benjamin Philips, for an horse lost on the Shawnee expedition,	6		
	<hr/>	<hr/>	<hr/>
	£12	10	00

*Chesterfield County.*

	£	s.	d.
To Mr. Archibald Gary, for provisions,	27	16	00
To Robert Kennon, for his pay, and the pay of the guards conducting drafted soldiers to Fredericksburg, and for their subsistence,	14	5	
	<hr/> £42	<hr/> 1	<hr/> 00

*Cumberland County.*

	£	s.	d.
To Captain Poindexter Mosby, for his pay and the pay of the guards conducting drafted soldiers to Fredericksburg,	5	5	9

*Culpeper County.*

	£	s.	d.
To Valentine Sevear, for provisions,	3	10	8
Benjamin Davis, do.	2	12	4
John Strother, do.	1	8	
Joseph James, do. for Indians,	2	1	4
David Johnston, do.		15	
Valentine Sevear, for horse hire,		15	
Michael Lawler, for provisions,	2		10
Richard Covington, for horse hire,	1	17	6
To William Slaughter and Reuben Long, for do.		11	3
To John Parker, by Colonel Martin's certificate,	18		
To William Lightfoot, for carrying drafts to Winchester, as by account proved, and command of a company nine days,	10	16	3
To William Slaughter, lieutenant, 54 days, at 3s.,	8	2	
✓ To John Payton, serjeant, Richard Doggett, do., £3 12s. each,	7	4	
To John Ballenger, John Field, Thomas Slaugh- ter, Francis Brown, Anthony Strother, Francis Strother, John Peyton, William Baker, William Edwards, Robert Scott, James Browning, Henry Stonsafer, Wil-			

	£	s.	d.
liam Wall, John Yancy, William Tutt, George Goggins, Nathaniel Parker, John Shingleton, Charles M'Queen, John Cox, John Powell, John Berry, Thomas Ray, Joshua Sherrill, 54s. each,	64	16	00
To Henry Bowen, for provisions,	00	11	1½
James Crumley, do.		5	4½
Nathaniel Bell, do.		15	1
James Cunningham, do.	3	6	5½
David Booth, do.	1	3	4½
Jacob Hite, do.	2	1	3
Robert Cunningham, do.	2	4	2
To Reuben Long, William Underwood, Thomas Yeates, Jun., John Morgan, Hankinson Read, Richard Parker, Alexander Frazier, French Strother, Edward Bush, John Care, William Thornhill, James Story, William Poe, Oliver Towles, Samuel Pannell, John Banger, William Day, Peter Rucker, Wil- liam Hopper, John Pabley, James Corder, John Chisum, Christopher Ziglar, Mark Hardin, Samuel Hensley, John Bradley, Richard Parks, Allen Wiley, John Wither- head, Edward Brown, Thomas Baker, Joseph Duncan, John Anderson, John Faver, Jun., William Collin, Francis Jacoby, William Robertson, John Duncan, William Nalle, Jun., John Cox, James Garrett, James Green, Peter Fleshman, Jacob Broil, 9s. each,	19	16	
To Lieutenant William Slaughter, from the 15th of May to the last of August, 1758, inclu- sive, being 109 days, at 3s.,	16	7	
To Ensign Charles Yancy, the same time, at 2s.,	10	18	
To Serjeant Hankinson Read, the same time, at 1s. 4d.,	7	5	4

	£	s.	d.
To Serjeant John Payton, do.	7	5	4
To Colonel Robert Slaughter, the pay of 40 men sent by order of Mr. President Blair, to Garison Patersen's Fort, the same time,	218		
To Richard Parks, going express to Winchester,	1	1	6
	<hr/>	<hr/>	<hr/>
	£415	10	1

To the Militia of the county of Culpepper, viz.:

	Lbs.	tob.
To William Russell, Lieutenant-Colonel,	640	
To William Brown, Captain,	2700	
To John Field, Lieutenant,	2375	
To do., for two horses impressed and employed in the service,	2700	
To George Weatherall, serjeant,	1710	
To Roger Dixon, assignee of William Nalle, junior,	1656	
To William Nalle, the elder,	1710	
To Charles Yancy, Ensign,	1900	
To John Strother, Captain,	2850	
To Francis Strother, Lieutenant,	2375	
To William Roberds, Ensign,	1900	
To Stephen Rogers, Serjeant,	1710	
To John Gambill, do.	1710	
To Henry Gambill, do.	1710	
To Sallis Hansford, do.	1710	
To do., for a horse impressed and employed in the service,	230	
To eight foot soldiers, viz.: Francis Cooper, William M'Daniel, John Thomas, Miles Murfee, John Hayes, John Graham, assigned to John Stro- ther, Joshua Sherald, assigned to do., and Wil- liam Wall, assigned of William Green, 1385 each,	11080	
To nineteen foot soldiers, viz.: Jacob Browning, Wil-		



Lbs. tob.

liam Boworn, John Laton, Richard Burk, Richard Parks, Nicholas Yager, Cornelius Mitchell, John Browning, William Tapp, Samuel Moore, John Willhoit, John Strother, assignee of James Gillison, Benjamin Morgan, John Shropshire, David Bridges, Roger Dixon, assignee of John Younger, John Bowman, George Goggan, Martin Nalle, assignee of Mordock Mackenzie, and William Eastham, assignee of Jacob Wall, 1425 each,	28500
To William Russell, for his servant, John Dixon Wright, a foot soldier,	180
To Roger Dixon, assignee of Daniel Delaney and Alexander Baxter, foot soldiers,	2760
To John Cave, James Nash, William Twiman, and Joel Yarborough, foot soldiers, 1380 each,	5520
To Francis Grant, foot soldier,	1245
To Adam Maland, Adam Barler, John Greson, John Relsback, Andrew Carpenter, Lewis Fisher, John Gloor, Matthias Weaver, Christopher Barlor, Timothy Swindele, John Plunketpeter, Matthias Rouse, and William Yager, foot soldiers, 105 each,	1365
To John Grim, Jacob Harroback, and Harmer Young, foot soldiers, 150 each,	450
To Henry Gaines, a foot soldier,	120
To Henry Stringfellow,	260
To William Roberts, for one horse impressed and employed,	270
To Francis Strother, for do.	270
To John Strother, assignee of William Shropshire, for do.	270
To do., assignee of James Gillson, for do.	270
To do., assignee of Benjamin Morgan, for do.	270
To do., assignee of Robert M'Clanham, for one cow for the militia,	500

	Lbs. tob.
To William Brown, assignee of John Hite, for one sheep and two shoats for do.	300
To do., assignee of do., for 591 lbs. of flour and two bags for do.	1382
To John Strother, assignee of Robert M'Coy, for bread for do.	100
To do., assignee of Sarah Chester, for one sheep for do.	150
To John Strother, assignee of John Hite, for meal for do.	80
To do., assignee of Robert M'Coy, for one steer for do.	350
To do., assignee of Charles Perkins, for waggon hire,	375
To George Weatherall, for bread,	40
To Samuel Moore, for corn,	100
To William Roberts, for meat and braed,	160
To William Johnson, for do.	310
To William Duncan, for beef,	300
To John Strother, for beef, bread, salt, & three bags,	510
To John Rosin, assignee of William Judd, for one horse impressed and employed,	120
To William Green, assignee of Charles Lewis, for one cow,	700
To the clerk, for certifying 84 allowed claims,	200

*Elizabeth City County.*

Wilson Cary, county Lieutenant, return of Field officers for said county Nov. 22, 1751. (Calendar Virginia State Papers, Vol. I, page 247.)

John Hunter, Col.

John Tabb “

Robert Armstead, Maj. of Foot.

Cary Selden, Capt. of 100 militia.

Charles King, Capt. of 66 troopers.

Westward Armstead, Capt. of 60 troopers.

Names of men not given.

*Essex County.*

A list of Officers and Common Soldiers in Essex County, April 9th, 1753, under the Command of the Hon. Richard Corbin, Esq. (Calendar Virginia State Papers, Vol. I, page 247.)

JOHN CORBIN, Col. of militia.

Thomas Waring, Col. of Horse.

Wm. Dangerfield, Col. of Foot.

Fran. Smith, Major of Horse.

Wm. Roan, Major of Foot.

Cpts.	No. of men.	
Forest Upshaw,	65	Essex Militia.
James Jones,	59	
Wm. Covington,	43	
Fra. Waring,	70	
Richard Tyler,	59	
Thos. Edmundson,	51	
Wm. Garrett,	69	
Saml. Hipkins,	73	
Simon Miller,	70	
	<hr/>	
	559	

R. CORBIN.

*Sept., 1758, Hening's Statutes, Vol. 7, page 214.*

	£	s.	d.
To Captain Forest Upshaw, for his pay and the the pay of the guards conducting drafted soldiers to Fredericksburg,	9		
To James Emerson, maintaining drafted sol- diers in prison,	6		
	<hr/>	<hr/>	<hr/>
	£15	00	00

## ACT OF ASSEMBLY FOR THE STATE OF VIRGINIA, MAR., 1756.

*Hening's Statutes, Vol. 7, Pages 21 & 22.*

And whereas divers companies of the militia of the several counties of Prince William, Fairfax, and Culpepper, were lately drawn out into actual service for the defence and protection of the frontiers of this colony against the incursions and depredations of the French and their Indian allies, whose names, and the time they respectively continued in the said service, are contained in a certain schedule to this act annexed, and it is just and necessary that they should be paid for such their service.

To the Militia of the County of Fairfax, Va., Hening's Statutes, Vol. 7, pages 21-22 :

	Lbs. tob.
To Lewis Ellzey, Captain,	1500
Sampson Turley, Lieutenant,	1250
Samuel Tillett, Corporal,	1100
James Tillett, do.	1100
Sampson Demovil, do.	1100
To Jeremiah Hutchinson, Corporal,	1100
Joseph Stevens, do.	1100
Philip Grymes, do.	330
Gilbert Simson, jun., do.	660
To sixteen Troopers, viz., George Shortridge, Benjamin Ladd, Nathan Williamson, Vincent Bog-gess, Joseph Fry, Daniel Thomas, Benjamin Hutchison, George Simson, Helland Middleton, Thomas Shore, William Southard, Robert Watson, servant to Lewis Ellzey, Thomas Simmonds, John Berkley, junior, Francis Eaton, and William Pickett, 1000 each,	16000
To nine Troopers, with impressed horses, viz., Jesse Martin, Charles Newland, Thomas West, John Price, Richard Newall, James Chamberlayne, Thomas Cartwright, David Thanas, junior, and Edward Davis, 750 each,	6750



Lbs. tob.

To seven horses impressed for the above Troopers, belonging to William Crump, John Williams, Thomas Wyatt, Charles Broadwater, Henry Taylor, Barnaby Curry, and John Summers, 250 each,	1750
To twenty Troopers, viz., William Peake, junior, William Trammell, Gilbert Simson, junior, William Scutt, William Musgrove, William Hayes, Edward Masterson, Mark Chilton, Thomas Triplett, William Morris, William Smith, John Stephens, Thomas Osborn, George Saunders, Daniel Shoemaker, Joseph Burson, Simon Shoemaker, Edward Hardin, Nicholas Grymes, and Michael Regan, junior, 300 each,	6000
To eight Troopers, with impressed horses, viz., William Owsley, Joseph Jones, Joseph Martin, William Stackhouse, John Sinclare, David Smith, Clement Gamer, and John Dawson, 225 each,	1800
To eight impressed horses, for the above Troopers, belonging to Daniel French, Benjamin Satterfield, William Palmer, John Hough, Benjamin Pool, John Pultney, and Jacob Morris, 150 each,	1050

Current money.

To Thomas Coulthard, for a horse impressed and lost,	£6	—	—
To Benjamin Vanlandingham, an express,	1	5	—
To Edward Seed, do.		5	—
To Thomas Graffert, do.	1	3	4
To Garrett Bolin, do.		5	
To William Sewell, for an express, and a cart and horses,	2	8	
To William West, for necessaries and expresses,	5	10	10

	£	s.	d.
To John Gladin, for necessaries for the soldiers,	2	18	—
To Richard Moxley, do.	16	3	
To Carlyle and Dalton, for powder, lead, flints, and for an express,	6	10	7½
To the Clerk, for certifying ten claims,			200

*Fairfax County.**(Continued from pages 217-218.)*

	£	s.	d.
To Nicholas Minor, captain,	15	12	00
Josiah Clapham, lieutenant,		7	16
William Trammell, ensign,		5	4
To Charles Martin, Francis Summers, Jesse Mar- tin, Serjeants, £3 9s. 4d. each,	10	8	
To Edward Hardin, John Donalson, William Calvin, Samuel Philips, James Thomas, William Darns, Joshua Meaks, John Wren, William Shortridge, Samuel Jen- kins, Samuel More, Richard Pell, William Bowling, Philip Merchant, George Valen- dingham, Robert Bowling, Isaac Hussey, Benjamin Williams, Moses Howard, James Robinson, John Davis, Thomas Jenkins, Abraham Stiff, Joseph Adams, Joseph Bradley, Thomas Cartwright, Francis Aw- brey, Joshua Claypole, William O'Daniel, Thomas Saunders, Edward Rice, William Cottrill, John Car, Simon Shoemaker, John Shore, Joseph Martin, Peter Wilson, William Jackson, William M'Coy, Henry Townsend, Thomas Morgan, Thomas Ray, William Massey, Franklin Perry, George Shoemaker, £2 12s. each,	117	00	00

	£	s.	d.
● To Captain James Hamilton, his pay and guards' subsistence carrying soldiers to Winchester,	10	4	1
	<hr/>	<hr/>	<hr/>
	£166	4	1

*Frederick County.*

	£	s.	d.
To Archibald Ruddall, lieutenant,	3	6	
Henry Selser, serjeant,	1	9	4
John Jones,	1	1	
To Jeremiah Odle, Moses Job, Reudy Mank, George Bennet, Jonathan Odle, and James Thruston, 17s. each,	5	2	
To Patrick M'Kenny,	1	2	
To Richard Mank, Henry Mank, and Daniel Mank, 17s. each,	2	11	
To Henry M'Kenney,	1	2	
To Nathaniel Baily, Peter. Baily, and William Cross, 15s. each,	2	5	
To Richard Murphy,		17	
Thomas Speak, as ensign,		8	
Charles Littleton, serjeant,		5	4
To Daniel Johnston, Stephen Suthard, Edward Linsey, Josiah Springer, Jacob Pricket, Stephen Stradler, Charles Colson, John Hampton, Samuel Mason, Peter Petanger, Francis M'Cormick, Thomas Alfort, Richard Stearman, and Thomas Linsey, 4s. each,	2	16	00
To Robert Pearis,	12		
Thomas Speake, lieutenant,	6		
John Horden, ensign,	4		
To William Matthew and John Stephenson, £2 13s. 4d. each,	5	6	
To John Vance, James Meamack, James Morris,			

	£	s.	d.
William Hall, William Miller, Benjamin Foolam, William Locard, Thomas Lindsey, Levi Jones, Edward Martin, Josiah Springer, Mark Hardin, Solomon Burkem, Samuel Stubbs, Gilbert Gorden, George Bell, Charles Colson, James Grigson, George Rice, John Miller, William Jacobs, Joshua Ewings, and Thomas Conaly, £2 each,	46		
To Isaac Lindsey, David James, and Edward Trummens, 39s. each,	5	17	
To Owen Wingfield,	1	5	
Walter Shirley,	1	14	
Robert Goosberry,	1	16	
Jarvis Shirley,	1	14	
To John Parks and Isaac Thomas, £2 each,	4		
To James Jack and Hugh Johnston, 33s. each,	3	6	
To James Jones,	1	3	
Francis Maginis,	1	5	
Joseph Lyon,		11	
Joseph M'Dowell, as lieutenant,	1	7	
John Allen, ensign,		18	
James Ireson, serjeant,		12	
To Thomas Allen, Andrew Blackburn, William Stephenson, John M'Gill, Benjamin Blackburn, Isaac White, Matthew Harbison, William Blackburn, Bryan Money, James Hughes, Joseph Fleming, William White, John Young, <u>Joseph Taucett</u> , John Capper, David Williams, Leonard Cooper, Joseph Carroll, John Cook, William Wilson, Samuel Vance, Andrew Vance, James Huston, William Hughes, and John Cooper, 9s. each,	11	5	
To Thomas Speak, captain,	2	14	



LEGISLATIVE ENACTMENTS.

81

	£	s.	d.
John Hardin, lieutenant,	1	4	
Magnus Tate, ensign,		14	
Charles Littleton, serjeant,		12	
John Champain, do.		9	4
To Daniel Johnson, Stephen Suthard, James Lindsey, Thomas Lindsey, Jacob Pricket, Thomas Price, Robert Stewart, Stephen Johnson, Isaac Lindsey, John Regan, Ed- ward Timons, John Hampton, John Col- ston, Solomon Littleton, Thomas Robin- son, Edward Degell, 9s. each,	7	4	
To Francis M'Crimar, Gasper' Bewtoole, Hugh Stephenson, Edward Haven, John Hud- son, Benjamin Fullom, John Vance, John Stephenson, Josiah Coombs, James Morris, 8s. each,	4	00	00
To John Laman, James Legat, John Dickson, Holaway Perry, <u>Joseph Pierce</u> , Henry Vanmetar, Lawrence Lender, Edward Mergee, Joseph Vanmeter, Jacob Mergee, Remembrance Williams, Joseph Polson, William Fiell, Nicholas M'Intire, Edward Lucas, Robert Buckus, Benjamin Sweet, John Taylor, and Anthony Turner, 7s. each,	6	13	00
To Robert Cropper, for a horse for Indians,	4		
To John Allen, lieutenant,	1	4	
James Iresen, ensign,		6	
George Wright, serjeant,		10	8
To William Hughs, Bryan Money, John Magill, James Hugh, James Huston, John Cooper, 8s. each,	2	8	
To James Camp,		7	
To Richard Hankins, John Cook, Andrew Vance, Samuel Vance, John Duckworth,			

	£	s.	d.
Joseph Greenway, Joseph Wattbroke, Anthony Dunlevy, 8s.	3	4	
To William Wilson,		3	
John Vance,		7	
Will Elimus Ghink, Doctor,		4	
Jesse Jackson,		7	
To Samuel and Anthony Blackburn, administrators of John Blackburn, for provisions,	2		
To John Mendenhall, for do.	2	4	8½
James Jack, for do.	4	6	
John Shearer, for do.	1	7	10
James Magill, for do.		19	6
Edward Sningers, for do.	2	5	9
Robert Stockdale, for do.	3	8	4½
Van Swearingen, for do.	5	3	
Isaac Pearce, for do.		13	8
To James Magill, for the estate of William Nealy, for do.	7	8	8
To Edward Stroud, for do.	2	16	8½
To Lewis Stephens, for horse hire and provisions,	7		10
To Isaac Perkins, for do.	7	5	7
Evans Watkins, for do.	1	10	
John Philips, for do.	1	15	
	<hr/> £218	<hr/> 17	<hr/> 6½

*Gloucester County.*

	£	s.	d.
To John Wyatt, for carrying drafted soldiers to Fredericksburg, in 1756,	11	5	6

*Goochland County.*

	£	s.	d.
To Mr. John Payne, for provisions to Indians,	3	8	00
To William Pryor, do.		3	8
Walter Lake, for horse hire,		2	6

LEGISLATIVE ENACTMENTS.

83

	£	s.	d.
William Rutherford, for provisions,		12	4
To Colonel Charles Lewis, for do. to Indians,	3	19	
	—	—	—
	£8	5	6

*Halifax County.*

	£	s.	d.
To colonel Abraham Maury, for pay to lieutenant Thomas Green, and a party of militia under the command of the said Green, in Halifax, as by muster-roll,	42	1	
To do., for pay to Thomas Spragin, as a lieutenant, and a party of the militia of the said county under the command of the said Spragin, as by muster-roll,	5	10	
To do., for pay to captain Robert Wooding and a company of militia of the said county, under the command of the said Wooding, as by muster-roll,	82	19	
To do., for pay to James Dillard, as a lieutenant, and a party of militia of the said county, under the command of the said Dillard, as by muster-roll,	102	4	8
To do., for pay to captain Peter Wilson and a company of militia of the said county, under the command of the said Wilson, as per muster-roll,	33	3	4
To Thomas Callaway, as ensign,		16	
To Thomas Edwards, Edward Peregoy, John Lewis, Peter Manin, John Childers, William Simmons, Huncrest Scarlock, and John Wade, 7s. each,	2	16	
To John Hickie, for provisions to Indians,	17	11	5
To do., for a horse for do.	5	10	
To John M'Grigger, for provisions for do.	18	13	3
To colonel Abraham Maury, for 28 dars' ser-			

	£	s.	d.
vice in riding to the forts and settling townships,	14		
To do., for riding from Williamsburg to Halifax with Mr. President's instructions, 150 miles,	2	10	
To do., for 10 days' riding to Williamsburg and attending on the committee to settle militia accounts,	5	00	00
To captain Robert Wade, jun., for pay to himself, officers, and a company of militia of the said county under his command, as by muster-roll,	475	8	6
To do. for provisions,	99	2	5
do. for horse hire,	7	10	
To William Griffith, for provisions,	1	1	6
To colonel Abraham Maury, for pay to captain James Dillard and a company of militia of the said county, under command of the said James Dillard, as by muster-roll,	414	11	4
To captain James Dillard, for horse hire, &c.,	2	8	
To John Frederick Miller, for provisions,	12	9	7
To Hamon Crite, for do.	12	13	8
To captain Thomas Callaway,	6	18	
William Edwards, lieutenant,	3	9	
Hugh Harris, ensign,	2	6	
To James Elkin and John Edwards, serjeants, 30s. 8d. each,	3	4	1
To John Harris, John Rice, Thomas Norton, Thomas Fern, John Harris, Jun., John Wade, Benjamin Croley, Richard Moore, Archibald Thompson, John Blevins, Clement Lee, Weels Ward, Nathaniel Hendley, John Sturd, James Sturd, William Blevins, Jun., Josiah Cox, Ningum Prator, Nehemiah Praier, John Blevins, Sen., William Asher, and John Garcer, 23s. each,	25	6	



LEGISLATIVE ENACTMENTS.

85

	£	s.	d.
To William Rickle,		1	5
To Joseph Morton, John Lindsey, William Murfee, and George Young, 4s.		16	
To John Sillivant and William Seales, 7s. each,		14	
To Daniel Durbin, Edward Peregoy, William Ratcliff, Silas Ratcliff, and William Satterwhite, 12s. each,	3		
To John Frederick Pickle and Daniel Newman, 6s. each,		12	
To James Blevins,		15	
To John Talbot, Thomas Wollin, and Pearce Gwin, 8s. each,	1	4	
To William Cox and William Blevins, Sen., 9s. each,		18	
To John Williams,		14	
To Nathaniel Terry, the balance of his pay for attending militia and building three Forts,	29	10	
To do., assignee of William Fuqua, for provisions to Indians,	3	8	
To William M'Daniel, do.	3	18	8
John Cook, do.	1	13	2
William Dillingham, do.	1	10	6
Adam Lovin,	2	5	9
John Confey, do. and for horse hire,	5	13	
	<hr/>	<hr/>	<hr/>
	£1456	17	9

The following claims from the County of Hampshire, Henning's Statutes, Vol. 7, page 25, viz.:

	Lbs.	tob.
To George Parker, for two hogs,		510
John Decker, for one barrel of Corn,		120
✓ John Kirkendale, for corn and wheat,		175
Sarah Decker, for corn,		72
John Forman, for wheat,		180

	Lbs.	tob.
William Buffington, for one cow,	450	
Do. for corn and wheat,	601	
Do. for wheat and flour,	124	
Margaret Sinder, for corn,	45	
To Mary Sinder, for one hog and one shoat,	200	
✓ Nathaniel Kirkendale, for two steers,	1300	
Do. for corn,	60	
Do. for one hog and corn,	402	
Henry Vanmeter, for three Beeves,	1080	
Do. for salt,	360	
Thomas M'Guire, for corn,	72	
✓ Benjamin Kirkendale, for corn,	120	

	£	s.	d.
To David Gummery, for corn,	4		
To William Buffinton, for wheat,		16	6
To do., for four steers and one mutton,	8	12	
To do., for two steers,	5	8	
To George Parker, assignee of James Fowler, for one cow,	1	16	3
To Benjamin Kirkendale, for pork and flour,	1	16	3
To Henry Vanmeter, for beef, pork, flour, & corn,	11	2	2
To Abraham Hite, for corn,	1	18	
To John Kirkendale, for beef, flour, pork, & salt,	5	12	1
To Job Pearsal, for one hog and salt,	1	6	4
To Joseph Edwards, for flour and bread,	7	18	1½
To do., for cheese and salt,		8	7½
To do., for pasturage of horses,	1	1	6
To David Edwards, for one cow,	2		

*Hanover County.*

	£	s.	d.
To Captain Christopher Hudson, for pay to him, his officers and company, to the last day of August, 1758, inclusive, from the time of enlistment,	302	10	2

LEGISLATIVE ENACTMENTS.

87

	£	s.	d.
To do., for provisions,	17	1	6
To William Huson, for cart hire,	10	10	
To Christopher Hudson, paid for a guide,		18	
To David Henderson, for digging a well at fort Dunlop,		15	
To captain George Pitt, for his pay and the pay of his Guards conducting drafted soldiers to Fredericksburg,	7		
	<u>£338</u>	<u>14</u>	<u>8</u>

*Henrico County.*

	£	s.	d.
To Thomas Mosely, for provisions,	3	16	1
To do., for his pay and the pay of the guards conducting drafted soldiers to Fredericks- burg,	6	10	
To Messieurs Coutts and Crosse, assignees of James Hollis, for two horses lost in the Shawnee expedition, appraised to	9		
	<u>£19</u>	<u>6</u>	<u>1</u>

*James City County.*

	£	s.	d.
To captain William Vaughan, for his pay and the pay of the guards conducting drafted soldiers of this county and Williamsburg to Fredericksburg,	6	14	
To John Grainger, for maintaining soldiers in gaol,	1		
To Josiah Chowning, for horse impressed,		2	6
To John Valentine, for provisions, &c., to In- dians,		7	
To George Holmes, for ferriages of Indians,	1	5	9
	<u>£9</u>	<u>9</u>	<u>3</u>

*King George County.*

	£	s.	d.
To captain William Rowley, for his pay, the pay of the guards, and for substance, conducting drafted soldiers to Winchester,	15	5	6
To William Lightfoot, for provisions and ferriages,	9	11	10
To Moses Hopwood, for provisions,		4	4
To colonel Charles Carter, for arms, &c., bought of Mr. William Cunninghame, for the use of the militia, and left in the service of the country,	38	18	10
	<hr/> £64	<hr/> 00	<hr/> 6

*Louisa County.*

	£	s.	d.
To captain Samuel Waddy, his pay, and the guards', and for subsistence, conducting drafted soldiers to Fredericksburg,	12	7	3
To James Overton, as ensign,		10	
To Henry Dickenson, Clifton Rhodes, Jeduthon Harper, James Robinson, Zenus Tate, Thomas Jones, Nicholas Meriwether, and Humphry Bickley, 5s. each,	2		
To William Howard, for provisions to Indians,	1	12	8
To Mr. Thomas Walker, contractor for victualing the rangers and militia in Augusta,	349	12	9
	<hr/> £366	<hr/> 2	<hr/> 8

*Loudon County.*

	£	s.	d.
To captain Nicholas Minor,	1	00	00
Aeneas Campbell, lieutenant,		7	6
Francis Wilks,	1	17	
James Willock,	1	15	



## LEGISLATIVE ENACTMENTS.

89

	£	s.	d.
To John Owsley and William Stephens, 15s. each,	1	10	
To Robert Thomas,		10	
John Moss, Jun.,		4	
John Thomas, for provisions,		5	
John Moss, do.		2	8
William Ross, do.		2	
	<hr/> £7	<hr/> 13	<hr/> 2

*Lunenburg County.*

	£	s.	d.
To captain John Cargill,	12	00	00
Cornelius Cargill, Jun., lieut.,		6	
William Hunt, ensign,		4	
Bryan Coker, serjeant,	2	13	4
John Flin, do.	2	12	
Joseph Coker,	2		
John Ashworth,		11	
M'Kerness Goode,	1	5	
Samuel Ashworth,	1	19	
Isaac Ashworth,	1	14	
James Bardin,	2		
William Blanks,	1	19	
Daniel Cargill,	2		
To Joel Elam, James Flin, and Philip Goode, 39s. each,	5	17	
To John Hight,	1	14	
William Hudson,	2		
To James Hudson, Richard Hudson, Francis Linsey, and Henry Prewitt, 39s. each,	7	16	
To Alexander Strange,	1	14	
John Ragsdale,	1	19	
Augustine Rowland,	1	14	
To John Thompson and William Tibbs, 39s. each,	3	18	

	£	s.	d.
To Henry Wade,	2		
Aaron Williams,	1	14	
Thomas Dandy,	1	1	
John Cargill, Jun.,	2		
To Edward Darby, John Lucas, and Joseph Huse, 39s. each,	5	17	
To William Caldwell, major, as captain,	5	2	
To Richard Dudgeon, lieutenant,	2	2	
John M'Ness, ensign,	1	8	
William Dudgeon, serjeant,		18	
Andrew Rogers, do.	1	2	
To Thomas Daugherty, John M'Connal, Talton East, and Leonard Keeling, 17s. each,	3	8	
To James Vernon,		14	
To Thomas Howle, Barned Roberson, and David Logan, Jun., 17s. each,	2	11	
To John East,		14	
To William East, William Cunningham, James Ross, Robert Sanders, John Ward, Thomas Keasy, Thomas Moore, and William Dixon, 17s. each,	6	16	
To Thomas Pollett, John Caldwell, Mathew Watson, Robert Caldwell, and Hezekiah Jarrott, 14s. each,	3	10	
To John Orr, Robert Martin, James Caldwell, John Vernor, Richard Berry, Richard Adams, James Martin, Daniel Slayton, William Anderson, George Levil, and Tarrance M'Daniel, 12s. each,	6	12	
To William Philby, Edward Shipley, and John Gregory, 5s. each,		15	
To James Doherty,		17	
Thomas Boldin, as lieutenant,		12	
Jacob Womack, as ensign,		8	
Samuel Mortou, serjeant,		5	4

	£	s.	d.
To Abraham Vaughn, Peter Young, David Maddox, Thomas Jones, Francis Moore, John Hankins, James Fauster, Gabriel Ferrill, John Acuff, John Hall, Thomas Smith, Peter Hamlin, Thomas Hamlin, Nathan Adams, David Perryman, John Perrin, Thomas Williams, John Williams, Daniel Handcock, Thomas Hall, Isaac Munday, Richard Hicks, jun., John Worsham, and William Skelton, 4s. each,	4	16	00
✓ To Abraham Martin,	33	6	
William Stokes, lieutenant,	16	1	
James Guillum, ensign,	2	14	
Thomas Jones, do.	1	16	
Thomas Jones, serjeant,	1	16	
Joshua Wharton, ensign,	6	10	
Peter Hamblin, serjeant,	5	12	
William Poole, do.	4	6	8
James Letts, do. in Poole's stead,	2	8	
Peter Hamlin,	1	7	
James Lett,	3	11	
To Gabriel Ferrill, James Fauster, James Worshorne, John Williams, John Perrin, Nathan Adams, Thomas Smith, and John Davis, £5 11s. each,	44	8	
To James Cooper, James Norrell, and Thomas Hill, £5 7s. each,	16	1	
To William Eastis,	4	2	
To Robert Lark, John Abraham Degranch, John Mannin, Aaron Drummon, Frass Atkins, Edward Atkins, Henry Stokes, Richard Ward, Bennett Hallaway, Thomas Bell, James Spead, William Ashley, and Francis Norrell, £5 7s. each,	69	11	
To John Ather,	4	8	

	£	s.	d.
To Thomas Leftwich and Merry Carter, £4 7s. each,	8	14	
To Henry Snow, William Leftwitch, and John Hall, £4 6s. each,	12	18	
To Hezekiah Hall and Aquilla Hall, £4 5s. each,	8	10	
To Jacob Matthews,	5	7	
John Hains,	4	3	
Thomas Pate,	2	7	
James Daulton,	3	10	
John Lett,	2	4	
Micajah Scoggins,	2	3	
Richard Jones,	2	1	
Stephen Hatchill,	3	6	
To John Pollert and William Parsons, 17s. each,	1	14	
To Alexander Richey and William Harvey, 22s. each,	2	4	
To David Parish,	1	4	
Thomas M'Cormack,	1	3	
James Thweat,	1	6	
Nance Hitchcock,		19	
Zachariah Dodd,		8	
To Clement Read, for paid lieutenant Hunt his wages,	5	15	
To do., for paid James Taylor,	20		
To do., for 29 days in purchasing provisions for the Forts in Halifax and Agustia, at 10s.,	14	10	
To do., for his account of expenses in said service,	6	5	3
To do., for 9 days to Bedford and Halifax, at 10s.,	4	10	
To do., for his expenses in said service,	15	10	
To do., for paid James Roberts for necessaries for soldiers,	1	12	10
To do., for paid David Cloyd for beef,	1		
To do., for paid John Austin's wages, one year,	18	5	



	£	s.	d.
To do., for dieting do. one year, at 6d. per day,	9	2	6
To do., for 10 days in settling accounts with commissioners, &c.,	5		
To Pinkithman Hawkins, captain,	39	12	
William Mitchell, lieutenant,	19	16	
John Colson, ensign,	13	4	
Jacob Gunson, serjeant,	8	16	
To William Farrar and Charles Knight, ser- jeants,	8	13	4
To John Hammons and John Mitchell, do.	6	13	4
To William White, Edmund Hames, John Trusty Matthews, Samuel Glass, Adam Thomson, William Townsend, £6 12s. each,	39	12	
To Lawrence Matthews and Nathan Richeson,	6	12	
Henry Sage,	6	12	
Henry Talley, Jun.,	3	2	
John Hammons,	1	12	
To John Coleman and Charles Allen, Jun.,	5	3	
To Charles Knight,	2	4	
To Peter Knight, William Monroe, Richard Hamblet, Samuel Wilson, James Hender- son, John Bray, John M'Neal, John War- ren, Richard Ragsdale, James Vaughan, and William Comer, £6 8s. each,	70	8	
To William Parham and Vachel Dillingham,	5	6	
To William Howard, Ephraim Hudson, and James Kidd, £5 6s. each,	15	18	
To Nathan Ellis and Reuben Keith,	5	6	
To James Ellis and William Dillinham,	5	6	
To George Benn, Arthur Matthews, and John Fann, £5 6s.,	15	18	
To captain Pinkithman Hawkins, for his pay, and the pay of the guards, and for sub- sistence, conducting drafted soldiers to Winchester,	60	9	9

	£	s.	d.
To Thomas Williams, for horse hire,	1	6	3
To Thomas Waller, for provisions,		4	6
To Liddal Bacon, for horse hire,	1		
To Benjamin Dixon, for provisions,		4	8
David Caldwell, for waggonage,	10	7	
Robert Caldwell, do.	13	4	6
Erwin Paterson, do.	39	13	6
Richard Dudgeon, do.	10	7	
John Rodgers, do.	13	4	6
Andrew Martin, do.	10	7	
Thomas Joyce, do.	13	4	6
John Caldwell, do.	9	15	6
John Dudgeon, do.	13	4	6
John Murfy, for horse hire,		14	
To Benjamin Clement, for taking care of a wounded soldier,	3		
To Joshua Chafin, for damage done to an horse impressed,		12	6
To David Caldwell, do.		18	
To Clement Reads, for corn for the use of the Cherokees,	1	5	
To David Gwinn, for do. for soldiers,		8	
To Richard Ward, for damage done a mare im- pressed,	3	5	
To Joel Towns, for do.		4	
Richard Stith, do.		10	
Thomas Covington, do.	1	1	6
Robert Caldwell, for waggonage,	8		
To David Caldwell, for waggonage, provisions, and a guard,	10	6	6
To John Logan, for shoeing horses for Catawbass and provisions for do.		11	6
To James Roberts, for provisions for Cherokees,	1	11	9
To John Camp, for do.	10		
To Pinkithman Hawkins, for bounty money paid a Volunteer Soldier,	5		

	£	s.	d.
To John Cargill, for damage done to his horse on an express,	1	2	6
To Joseph Austin, for Waggonage,	6	18	
To John Cargill, for attending 5 days to guard a township in Halifax,	1	10	
To Clement Reade, for provisions,	38		10
To do., for necessaries furnished to militia,	4	17	10
To Jacob Womack, serjeant,	1		
To John Worsham, John Hankins, John Hall, Robert Hall, William Russell, Francis Moore, and Abraham Womack, 15s. each,	5	5	
To John Mitchell,		13	
	<hr/> £1074	<hr/> 5	<hr/> 11

*Middlesex County.*

	£	s.	d.
To captain Christopher Curtis, for his pay and the pay of the guards conducting drafted soldiers to Fredericksburg, and for their subsistence,	6	17	
To William Molson, for maintaining drafted soldiers in prison,	1	14	4
	<hr/> £8	<hr/> 11	<hr/> 4

*Nansemond County.*

	£	s.	d.
To captain Edward Wright, for his pay and the pay of the guards conducting drafted sol- diers to Fredericksburg, and for their subsistence,	34	13	4

*Northampton County.*

	£	s.	d.
To captain John Waggoman, for his pay and pay of the guards conducting drafted sol- diers to Fredericksburg,	8	5	

	£	s.	d.
To Michael Dixon and John Pigot, for their pay as lookouts, from the 14th day of June, 1757, till the 12th day of September, 1758, £14 17s. each,	29	14	
	<hr/>	<hr/>	<hr/>
	£37	19	00

*Northumberland County.*

	£	s.	d.
To John Heath, for his pay and the pay of the guards conducting drafted soldiers to Fredericksburg,	7	3	6
To major William Tate, for conducting drafted soldiers to Fredericksburg, in 1756,	4	2	6
	<hr/>	<hr/>	<hr/>
	£11	6	00

*New Kent County.*

	£	s.	d.
To captain Charles Crump, for his pay and the pay of the guards conducting drafted sol- diers to Fredericksburg,	2	14	
To Thomas Morton, for an horse lost in the Shawnese expedition,	7		
	<hr/>	<hr/>	<hr/>
	£9	14	00

*Princess Anne County.*

	£	s.	d.
To captain Christopher Wright, for his pay and the pay of the guards conducting drafted soldiers to Fredericksburg, and for soldiers maintenance in prison,	19	12	00

*Prince Edward County.*

	£	s.	d.
To Henry Watkins, ensign, for pay to himself, two serjeants, and 16 men, militia of the said county, as by muster-roll,	80	13	



LEGISLATIVE ENACTMENTS.

97

	£	s.	d.
To do., for horse hire for expresses,	1	17	
To do., for salt,	1	15	
To Charles Gilliam, for horse hire,		13	9
John Cloyd, for provisions,		9	
Samuel Ewings, for do. to Indians,		16	4
James Wimbish, for do. to do.	1	5	4
To captain Philemon Halcomb, pay for himself and guards carrying drafted soldiers to Fredericksburg,	6	9	4
To Mr. John Nash, for provisions,	20	7	8
To captain John Nash, jun., for the pay of his company from the 8th of June, 1757, till the 8th day of July following,	82	8	
	<hr/> £196	<hr/> 14	<hr/> 5

*Prince George County.*

	£	s.	d.
To colonel Richard Bland, paid for provisions to Indians and ferriages,	4	1	4
To captain Richard Bland, jun., for his pay and the pay of the guards conducting drafted soldiers to Fredericksburg,	8	3	
	<hr/> £12	<hr/> 4	<hr/> 4

*Prince William County.*

(*Hening's Statutes, Vol. 7, page 84.*)

To the Militia of the County of Prince William :

	Lbs. tob.
To John Frogg, Major,	920
William Baylis, Captain,	2400
Richard Taylor, Lieutenant of Horse,	2790
William Splane, do.	2790
William-Farrow, Cornet,	2325

	Lbs. tob.
Samuel Porter, Corporal,	2046
Jacob Spilman, do.	2046
William Whaley, do.	2046
Lewis Reno, do.	2046
William Buchanan, Corporal,	1452
Thomas Ford, do.	1452
George Kenner, do.	1452
Henry Floyd, Serjeant,	1188
Foushee Tebbs, Captain,	390
John Baylis, do.	780
James Seaton, Lieutenant of Foot,	650
Richard Hampton, do.	550
To fifteen Troopers, viz., John Neville, Richard Matthews, Benjamin Wilson, Stephen Maurice, Thomas Marshall, Richard Mar- shall, John Luttrell, Thomas Doyle, Joshua Welch, Nathaniel Freeman, Stand- ley Singleton, Samuel Batson, John Mur- ray, William Fielder, & Andrew Cannaird, 1860 each,	27900
To twenty-one Troopers, viz., John M'Millon, Henry Kemper, John Fishback, Clement Norman, Joseph Martin, Richard Byrne, Peter Pierce, Michael Lynn, John Corn- well, John Dowell, William Key, Robert Nevill, Thomas Gardner, Charles Smith, Isaac Gibson, Benjamin Edwards, John Coreham, Griffin Matthews, John Bland, junior, William Peake, and William Berry, 1320 each,	27720
To Gilbert Crupper, a Trooper,	180
William Barr, do.	160
Nathaniel Overal, do.	260
Samuel Grigsby, do.	180
To fifteen foot soldiers, viz., Nicholas Hill, John	

Lbs. tob.

Bolling, Edward Oneal, Joseph Neal, John Carter, Thomas Shirley, Lewis Oden, John Green, Martin Suttle, David Parsons, George Rose, John Low, James Crocket, William Suttle, and William Bolling, 1395 each,	20925
To six foot soldiers, viz., Isaac Settle, William Jennings, Valentine Barton, William Crouch, Moses Coppage, and John Rice, 990 each,	5940
To William Baylis, for paid John Edwards,	12s.
To George Calvert, junior, for an express,	6s. 8d.
To the clerk for certifying two allowed claims,	40

*Prince William County.**(Continued from pages 229-30.)*

	£	s.	d.
To colonel Henry Lee, for the pay of captain William Tebbs' and captain Thomas M'Clanahan's companys of militia, to the 30th day of August, 1758, inclusive, as by muster-roll,	479	6	4
To captain Thomas M'Clanahan, for his pay and the pay of the guards conducting drafted soldiers to Winchester,	2	4	
To do., for an horse killed upon an express,		12	
To Thomas Atwell, for provisions,	1		
To Thomas Blakemore, for do. to Indians,	1	7	4
To Charles Morgan, for do.		4	
John Duncan, for do.	1		4
Catherine Hollzclaw, for do.		10	
Tilman Weaver, for horse hire,	1		
John Embers, for provisions,		6	
Robert Montgomery, for do.		2	
Richard Coventon, for provisions,	1	1	10

	£	s.	d.
To John Markham, corporal, for 66 days' service,	4	2	6
To Francis Braunough, an express,		16	8
	<hr/>	<hr/>	<hr/>
	£565	1	00

*Richmond County.*

	£	s.	d.
To the executors of Moore Fantleroy, deceased, for carrying drafted soldiers to Fredericks- burg, in 1756,	3	3	8

*Southampton County.*

	£	s.	d.
To captain Peter Butts, for his pay and the pay of Guards conducting drafted soldiers to Fredericksburg,	8	8	
To Mr. Benjamin Simmons, for victualling drafted soldiers in gaol, and for the bounty paid to two Volunteers,	13	18	1
	<hr/>	<hr/>	<hr/>
	£22	6	1

*Spottsylvania County.*

Militia officers appointed by Governor Dinwiddie, October, 1757, for Spottsylvania County (Calendar Virginia State Papers, Vol. 1, page 252):

John Spottswood, county lieutenant.

John Thorton, Col.

Richard Tutt, “

Rice Curtis, “

William Linn, Major.

Benjamin Pentleton, Major.

Charles Lewis, Major.

John Craine, Capt.

William Muller, Capt.



Aaron Bledsoe, Capt.

Thos. Estis, Capt.

— Allen, Capt.

NOTE: The commissions of Capt. Bledsoe and Estis were opposed by Col. Thorton as improper persons. (See his letter to Gov. Dinwiddie, Oct. 29, 1757, Vol. 1, page 252, Virginia State Papers.)

(*Hening's Statutes, Vol. 7, page 231.*)

	£	s.	d.
To Captain Thomas Estis, for his pay and the pay of the guards conducting drafted soldiers to Fredericksburg,	3	8	00

*Surry County.*

	£	s.	d.
To Captain William Seward, jun., for the balance of his pay and the pay of the guards conducting drafted soldiers to Fredericksburg,	2	3	6
To Robert Gray, for provisions to Indians,	3	17	4
To William Cocke, for do.		15	4
	—	—	—
	£6	16	2

*Sussex County.*

	£	s.	d.
To captain James Wyche, for his pay and the pay of the guards conducting drafted soldiers to Fredericksburg,	7	9	00

*Stafford County.*

Officers appointed for the county of Stafford Aug. 19, 1751: William Fitzhugh, county lieutenant; Henry Fitzhugh, Jr., Col. of Militia; Francis Thorton, Lieutenant-Col.; Wm. Fitzhugh, Maj. of Horse; Banj. Strother, Maj. of Foot; Gerrard

Fowkes, 1st Capt., &c. (Calendar of Va. State Papers, Vol. 1, page 247.)

	£	s.	d.
To captain Withers Conway, for his pay and the pay of the guards conducting drafted soldiers to Winchester, and for subsistence,	17	2	6

(*Hening's Statutes, Vol. 7, page 231.*)

*Westmoreland County.*

	£	s.	d.
To captain John Newton, for his pay and the pay of the guards conducting drafted soldiers to Fredericksburg,	8	1	
To major John Martin, for carrying drafted soldiers to Fredericksburg, in 1756,	4	13	
	<u>£12</u>	<u>14</u>	<u>00</u>

*York County.*

	£	s.	d.
To captain Robert Shield, for his pay and the pay of the guards conducting the drafted soldiers of this county and of Warwick county to Fredericksburg,	9	1	
To doctor James Carter, for cutting off and curing a soldier's arm,	10		
To major John Prentis, for carrying drafted soldiers to Fredericksburg, in 1756,	18	3	6
	<u>£37</u>	<u>4</u>	<u>6</u>

---

General assembly of Virginia, Jan. 14, 1762. An act for giving recompense to the officers of the Virginia regiment—one full year's pay, over and above what shall be due to them until the disbanding of the said regiment, viz.: Colonel Wil-

liam Byrd, Lieutenant-colonel Adam Stephen, Major Andrew Lewis, Captains Robert Stewart, John McNeil, Henry Woodward, Robert McKenzie, Thomas Bullett, John Blagg, Nathaniel Gist, Mordecai Buckner, Captain-lieutenant William Dangerfield, lieutenants William Fleming, Leonard Price, Charles Smith, George Wooden, Jethro Summer, John Lawson, William Woodford, Joseph Fent, John Sallard, Thomas Gist, Alexander Boyd, William Hughes, David Kennedy, Robert Johnson, Walter Cunningham, William Cocke, Alexander Menzie, Larkin Chew, Reuben Vass, and John Cameron, ensigns Henry Timberlake, Philip Love, John Sears, Burton Lucas, David Long, Alexander M'Laugham, George M'Night, and Surgeon John Stewart. (Hening's Statutes, page 493.)

On page 378 to 390 of Volume 1, Virginia Magazine of History, are found the names of several companies in the French and Indian Wars. The roster gives rank, name, age, size, place of enlistment, nativity and trade of each man, and shows that the troops were secured from every part of the colony of Virginia.

Oct., 1765. An Act for appointing commissioners to examine and state the accounts of the militia lately ordered out into actual service, and for other purposes therein mentioned. (Hening's Statutes, Vol. 8, page 124.)

By this act Archibald Cary, Thomas Walker, John Fleming, William Cabell, George Carrington, Thomas Lewis, and Peter Hog, gentlemen, were appointed commissioners for the counties of Augusta, Bedford, Halifax, and Amherst, and James Hamilton, Richard Lee, Thomas Rutherford, Thomas Marshall, William Green, and James Wood, gentlemen, for the counties of Frederick, Hampshire, Culpeper, Loudoun, Fauquier, and Prince William; or any three of them to examine, state and settle the accounts of such pay, provision, arms, and etc., of the counties of which they are appointed, and all arrears whatsoever relating to the militia.

Section 3, folio 126. And be it further enacted, by the authority aforesaid, That the said commissioners shall also

settle and allow any claims that shall be produced to them for provisions furnished the volunteers and captives on their return from Pittsburg to this colony.

SCHEDULE to which this Bill refers :

*Albemarle.*

	£	s.	d.
1756. To William Fuqua, for his pay,	1	18	0
Thomas Walker,	87	10	6

*Amherst.*

1756	John Tarrant, for horse hire,	0	3	0
	Benjamin Denny, for do. and provisions,		14	
	Aaron Higginbottom, for provisions,		5	
	Peter Carter, for horse hire,	0	5	0
	William Fowler, for do.		4	
	Jacob Brown, for provisions,		10	8

*Augusta.*

1759.	To Israel Christian, administrator, &c., of Alexander Sayers, deceased, for his pay as a captain of Militia,	12	6	0
	Audley Paul, lieutenant,	6	3	
	Joseph Ray, sergeant,	2	14	9
	Robert Steel, James Haynes, Charles Ramsey, John Greenlee, James Greenlee, Charles Slinker, Samuel Newbery, William M'Donald, John Robertson, Henry Filbrick, Joseph M'Clellan, Abraham Thomson, James Stewart, James Berry, James Amox, James Dooley, Henry Dooley, Daniel Young, Edmund Young, Abraham Dooley, Thomas Caldwell, Humphrey Baker, James			



	£	s.	d.
Hay, Charles Lockart, Samuel Vance, Alexander Collier, John Cox, David Cox, James Arbuckle, Matthew Arbuckle, John Arbuckle, Gilbert Christian, and John Gregory, £2 1s. each,	67	13	
To be paid to Israel Christian for the use of the lieutenant and men, and accounted for by him to the treasurer, if the claimants do not apply for the same.			
Arthur Campbell, his pay while a prisoner,	41		
Capt. John Smith, do.	83	13	9
<b>1763.</b> To William Matthews, for Provisions,	10	10	0
Joseph Carpenter, for do.	4	6	10
Zopher Carpenter, for do.	7	12	8
Matthias Teas, for horse hire,		4	6
Samuel Campbell, for provisions,		10	
Joseph Mayes, for do.	10	8	6
do. for horse hire,		10	
Francis Ivy, for provisions,		12	5
Joseph Skidmore, for do.	11	10	6
Nicholas Hofman, for do.	5	3	6
Philip Harper, for do.	1	10	
Thomas Maller, for do.		13	6
George Harmond, for do.	12	5	7½
Jacob Harper, for do.	2	17	6
Jonas Friend, for do.	14	0	9
George Coplinger, for do.	13	3	4
Nicholas Havener, for do.		12	6
Henry Stone, for do.	2	2	9
James Gemmel, for do.	3	15	
John Young, for do.	1	18	
Robert Carlyle, for do.	1	8	5

	£	s.	d.
Robert Dunlop, for do.	2		
Posteon Hover, for do. <i>posted Hoover</i>		13	1½
• Peter Smith, for do.	1	3	8
Jacob Rolman, for do.		7	
Wallis Estile, for do.	3	6	4½
George Coyle, for do.	1	14	6
1763. Robert Hall, for do.	4	15	7½
John Mann, for do.	1	19	3
Daniel Harrison, for do.	2	18	8
John Gum, for do.	1	13	6
Josiah Hamilton, for do.	2	13	6
Frederick Stern, for do.	11	16	5
William Fitzjarrel, for horse hire,	3	4	6
Joseph Carpenter, jun., for provisions,	3	15	5
Philip Petro, for do.	2	15	
William Shannon, for horse hire,	3		
• Benjamin Harrison, capt., for pay of himself and company, as per roll,	176	9	4
Benjamin Harrison, for provisions,	1	00	5
do. for ammunition,	8	10	6
Thomas Walker, for 4 days' attend- ance as commissioner,	2		
Thomas Lewis, for do.	2		
Peter Hog, for do.	2		
Andrew Lewis, for his pay as colonel 219 days, at 10s.,	109	10	
William Preston, for do. as major 213 days, at do.	106	10	
John Hawkins, as clerk to the com- missioners,	30		
The above settled by Commis- sioners.			
George Moffet, for provisions,	11	12	8
Anthony Bledsoe, for do.	6	17	9
James Ewing, for salt,		1	3

## LEGISLATIVE ENACTMENTS.

107

		£	s.	d.
1761.	Alexander Sawyers, for waggonage and provisions,	281	9	6
1758.	William Carvin, for horse hire and provisions,	8	10	6
	Robert Brackenridge, for himself and company,	46	2	10
	Edward Carvin,	5		
	James Hughes,	10	9	8½
	John Crawford,	8		
	Michael Teibolt,	10		
	John Armstrong,	30		
	Lantey Armstrong,	30		
1758.	John Donnelly,	10		
	James Bryan,	9	10	
	John Smith,	75		
	Samuel Meredith,	3	1	
	Robert Kirkum and Joseph Bates, 14s. each,	1	8	
	To sundry persons for damages, provisions, &c., as per account settled by commissioners at Staunton,	111	16	1½

*Bedford.*

1758.	To Joseph Rentfro, for provisions,	56	0	11
	Henry Haynes, for amunition,		13	6
	Joseph Rentfro, for a horse,	7	0	0
	William Irvine,	5		

*Chesterfield.*

1760.	To George Farrar, for the balance of Abel Farrar's pay as Lieutenant,	19	15	0
	Stephen Blankenship, his pay while a prisoner,	75		

	£	s.	d.
<i>Culpeper.</i>			
1763. To Francis Browning, for provisions, &c.,	0	16	0
John Corbin, for provisions,	2	15	10
William Roberts, for do.		14	3
Sundry inhabitants of this county, Hampshire and Frederick, for guns, provisions, etc., impressed, as per commissioners report with the Gov- ernour's warrant,	157	16	7
<i>Fauquier.</i>			
1759. To Francis Moore, for prison fees paid for a deserter of the Virginia regiment,	1	18	0
<i>Frederick.</i>			
1759. To Richard Pearis,	81	18	
The administratrix of William Staun- ton,	10		
Captain Luke Collins, for 10 days' pay, at 6 shillings,	3		
<i>Halifax.</i>			
1758. To Peter Vanbever, for provisions,	1	16	6
Sarah Davis, for do.	6	12	10
James Rentfro, for do.	3	14	
Elizabeth Carson, for do.	3	17	8
Peter Vanbever, jun., for do.	1	12	5
Rebekah Stalker, for do.	1	7	9
Joseph Willis, for do.	5	2	8
Charles Witts, for do.	2	18	
William Satterwhite, for salt,		15	
1759. Benjamin Dickson, for an express,	2	10	
1760. George Boyd, lieutenant, his pay for himself and company, as per roll, and for some necessaries found,	22	6	10½



	£	s.	d.
George Yates, for provisions,	1	00	00
1759. Joshua Powell, for his roll settled by commissioners with governour's warrant,	41	16	
1763. James Roberts, jun., assignee of Pres- ton Hampton, for provisions,	7	9	6
Hamon Crite, for do.		14	
William Wright, for do.		7	4
Theophilus Lacey, for do.	1	3	4½
William Wright, for do.		9	8
John Weldrick Bender, for do.		10	6
John Talbot, for do.	1	0	6
George Young, for do.		6	8
Bethany Hanes, for do.		4	
John Lynk, for do.	1	1	4
Hamon Crite, for do.	2	18	6
George Young, for do.		3	4
Thomas Billing, for do.		3	4
James Roberts, jun., assignee of Pat- rick Shields, for do.		11	8
Bethany Hanes, for do.		3	
Moses Airs, for an express,	1		
John Dean, for his pay in the service,		10	6
Stephen Terry, for do.		10	6
Richard Murfey, for do.		10	6
Thomas Jones, for provisions,	1	4	7
Peter Rogers, for a horse lost,	8	10	
Robert Wade, capt., his pay,	23	8	
Peter Rogers, lieut., do.	13	3	
James Lyon, ensign, do.	9	15	
1763. To Henry Scrugs and John Link, ser- geants, £7 3 0 each,	14	6	
Joshua Jones and Jonathan Jones, £3 16 6 each,	7	13	
John Bently, Thomas Hix, William			

	£	s.	d.
Falling, John Hampton, Bryan Nowling, Frederick Edwards, Edward Morgan, Jacob Bouyiis, William Follas, Richard Griffin, jun., William Robinson, William Bell, John Smith, and William Rosebury, £5 17 0 each,	81	18	
The executors of Robert Wade, jun., deceased, for Richard Condron and James Symms, 20s. each,	2		
John Ray,	3	12	
John Dyer,	4	7	
Abraham Whitter, Joshua Smith, Elias Brock, Elisha Pierce, and John Goff, £4 10 0 each,	22	10	
Jacob Shepard,	2	8	
Edward Cason, Larkin Cason, David Bolling, Frederick Farmer, David Hamby, Jonathan Hamby, and John Jennings, £2 5 0 each,	15	15	
Robert Wade, for horse hire,	3	18	
Peter Rogers, for do.	7	16	
do. for provisions,		17	7
Walter Dunn, for ammunition, &c.,	6	9	7
Robert Wade, for a horse,	8	10	
William Satterwhite, for salt, bags, &c.,	2	5	
Peter Rogers, lieutenant, his pay,	1	7	
do. for a horse,	8	10	
John Link, Barton Link, John Salmon, Edward Cason, Larkin Cason, Richard Turner, William Follas, John Login, and James Page, 7s. each,	3	3	
Walter Dunn, for sundries,	3	10	10

## LEGISLATIVE ENACTMENTS.

111

£ s. d.

*Hanover.*

1763.	To John Boswell, for provisions,	0	18	8
	William Winston, damage done, &c.,	25	0	0

*James City.*

1763.	To John Chriswell and company, for lead and provisions,	110	6	4
-------	---	-----	---	---

*King George.*

1763.	To John Terrier, for damage done by Virginia regiment,	20	0	0
	Charles Carter, for do.	45		

*King and Queen.*

1757.	To John Richards, for guarding draughted soldiers to Fredericksburg,	4	16	0
-------	--	---	----	---

*Loudoun.*

1757.	To Robert Adams, assignee of Stephen Thatcher, for his pay,	5	12	6
	Do., do of Thomas Bond, for do.	4	10	
	Thomas Gore, for a rifle gun impressed,	4	10	
	Stephen Emorie, for dressing guns for militia,		13	
	James Clemons, for a gun impressed,	4	10	
1763.	Captain Moss, for 60 days' pay at 6s.,	18		
	Lieutenant Gore, for do. at 3s. 6d.,	10	10	

*Louisa.*

1763.	To Susannah Wash,	30	0	0
-------	-------------------	----	---	---

	£	s.	d.
<i>Lunenburg.</i>			
1758. To David Gwin, for corn for militia,		10	
John Ashworth, for waggonage,	32	5	6
Bryan Lester,	4		
<i>Nansemond.</i>			
1758. To Jethro Summer, for a horse,	9	0	0
<i>Norfolk.</i>			
1758. To Henry Darnell,	37	14	0
<i>Orange.</i>			
1758. To William Johnson, for provisions, &c.,	2	9	2
William Kendall, for do.		11	4
William Johnson, for do.		12	8
<i>Prince William.</i>			
1763. To William Baylis and company, per roll,	35	10	8
<i>Spotsylvania.</i>			
1758. To John M'Nelly, for repairing arms for Virginia regiment,	15	9	9



THE SCOTCH-IRISH OF AUGUSTA COUNTY,  
VIRGINIA.

So much has been written concerning that sturdy race who called themselves Scotch-Irish, and who were the pioneer settlers of the upper Valley of the Shenandoah, and beyond, that any extended notice of them and their characteristics would be mere repetition of many abler writers. However, as this work contains the names of so many people of that race who constituted the skirmish line of civilization, a few words here concerning them may not be out of place.

All authorities concede that John Lewis led the van of this heroic race when he settled, in 1732, near the present city of Staunton. But there soon gathered around him many of his own race, who bore their parts manfully in the development of a new country, and whose descendants, now scattered through many states of the West, South, and Southwest, still preserve the characteristics which made their forefathers conspicuous in earlier times.

These pioneer settlers of Augusta were men of deep religious convictions, and their churches were the centres from which radiated the influence of the various communities as a whole. The Augusta, or Old Stone Church, was the first to be established, in 1740, and this venerable structure, erected more than a century and a half ago, still stands as a monument to the heroic men and women by whom it was built in days of difficulty and trial. Tinkling Spring Church, also established in 1740, was perhaps stronger in numbers and wealth than the Augusta Church, but three or four church structures have been erected there since the establishment of the congregation, and therefore it is not so interesting historically as the other.

During the period of the French and Indian War the Scotch-Irish of Augusta, which then comprised an immense

territory to the west and southwest, stood as a bulwark against Indian incursions east of the Blue Ridge, and so valuable were the services rendered by these people that colonial laws asserting the supremacy of the Episcopal, or Established Church, were not enforced against these Dissenting Presbyterians.

When the prelude of the Revolution began, the Scotch-Irish of the upper valley marched to Point Pleasant, and there, under the command of General Andrew Lewis, son of the pioneer settler of Augusta, fought one of the bloodiest battles with the Indians to be found in the annals of our colonial history. In this engagement it is stated that 650 men from Augusta County alone participated, and by that time the limits of the county had been very much reduced. When the Revolution opened, the sons and grandsons of the original settlers were almost unanimously in favor of American independence, and Scotch-Irish officers and men were found on every field of the Revolution, from Saratoga to Yorktown.

It would be impossible, within the limits of this brief sketch, to give the names of all officers worthy of mention who entered the service from Augusta County; but Andrew Lewis, who commanded at Point Pleasant, was a Brigadier-General of the Virginia Continental Line, and was chiefly instrumental in driving Lord Dunmore, the last of the Virginia colonial governors, from her borders. Three of his brothers were officers of rank during the Revolution, and Robert and Alexander Breckenridge were captains of the line in the same struggle. Stout George Mathews, colonel of the 9th Virginia Line, entered the service from Augusta, and was captured with his regiment at the battle of Germantown, Pa., because he dared to press too far against the British centre without proper support. Col. George Moffett, county lieutenant of Augusta, marched with his militia to South Carolina, and aided Morgan in winning the brilliant victory of the Cowpens. Robert, James, Andrew, and William, sons of John Anderson, who was one of the first elders of the Old Stone Church, were brave

and efficient officers in the Revolutionary army, the first serving in South Carolina as colonel under General Pickens, and the other three as captains. Robert Gamble, a captain of the line, led the forlorn hope at the capture of Stony Point, and his younger brother John also served as an officer in the American army. James Tate, a captain of the Augusta militia, gave up his life at Guilford Court House, and many other names might be added to this list.

During the invasion of Virginia, in 1781, the militia of Augusta were almost constantly on the march, and many of them were at Yorktown, where the final act in the drama was played.

When the Revolution ended, these brave and enterprising men began the march of civilization westward, and the first settlers of Kentucky were almost entirely from the upper portion of the Virginia Valley. The Prestons, Breckenridges, Logans, Allens, Trimbles, Andersons, McDowells, and many others, sought their fortunes in the new lands west of the Allegheny Mountains, and from these pioneer settlers has descended a race of people unsurpassed by any in the world for chivalry, courage, eloquence, and statesmanship. They have been found in every station of life, filling well the place which destiny has assigned to them, and the highest tribute which could be paid to the Scotch-Irish pioneers of Augusta County would be the roster of distinguished men who trace their ancestry to this section of the Valley of Virginia.



## THE POLL FOR THE ELECTION OF BURGESSES FOR THE COUNTY OF PRINCE WILLIAM, A. D. 1741.

<i>Candidate.</i>	<i>Candidate.</i>	<i>Candidate.</i>	<i>Candidate.</i>	<i>Candidate.</i>
WM. FAIRFAX.	COL. JNO. COOLVILLE.	MAJ. BLACKBURN.	VAL. PEYTON.	THOS. HARRISON.
Thos Davis	Jno Roberts	Thos Davis	Jno Ambrose	Jno Ambrose
Chas Sneed	Jos Dixson	Chas Sneed	Francis Watts	Francis Watts
Henry Bromlet	Richd Roberts	Darby Callahan	Jno Roberts	Henry Bromlet
Jos Dixson	Waugh Darnell	Thos Coleson	Henry Taylor	Henry Taylor
Richard Roberts	Jno Darnold	John Owen	Wm Hall	Benj Stone
Darby Callahan	J Darnold	Marshall Duncan	Jno Owen	Thos Leachman
Edw Barry	Benj Newell	John Bush	Benj Stone	Joseph Wright
Ferd Bronough	Jno Alexander	Wm Teague	Thos Leachman	Cinc Garner
Wm Hall	Jno Hopper	Richd Wright	Vincent Garner	C W Carr
Thos Colson	Jno Blackwell	John Allen	C W Carr	Jno Hendon
Marshall Duncan	Jno Crump	John Carfey	Jno Hendron	Jno Bush
Jos Wright	Jno Grantmus	Jno Jones	Wm Teague	Waugh Darnel
Jno Allen	E W Cors	Wm Davis	Richd Wright	Alex Morgan
Jno Carfey	Jno Duncomb	Geo Rogers	Alex Morgan	John Darnel
John Jones	Richd Abell	Ebenezer Mors	French Mason	Ferd Darnel
Alex Clements	James Spurr	Jno Lattimore	Wm Thorn	Alex Clements
Jno Alexander	Wm Gunnel	Peter Cornwell	Richd Grubbs	Jno Hopper
Wm Davis	Thos Darnes	Thos Atwell	Charles Garner	Wm Thorn
Geo Rogers	David Thomas	Nich Anderson	Thos Dowell	Jos Blackwell
Jas Spurr	Jno Mead	Fra Wright	Jno Overall	Jno Crump
Wm Gunnel	Nathan Nabus	Snowden Kirkland	Jas Holmes	Jno Grantam
Thos Darnes	Wm Harld	Jos Mintor	Wm Whitledge	Jno Duncan
Wm Harld	Henry Gunnel	James Keith	Matt Moss	Richd Abrell
Henry Gunnel	Wm Boyleston	Wm Tassey	Henry Harding	David Thomas
Wm Boilston	Jas Roberts	Jno Oldham	Peter Cornwell	Jno Mead
Jas Roberts	Jno Roberts	Simon Gosling	Thos Hart	Nath Nabus
Jno Roberts	Jas Young	Chas Holmes	Jno Peyton	Richd Grubbs
Jas Dowel	Jno Brown	Wm Low	Thos Conway	Jno Lattimore
Nich Anderson	Jno Bradford	Phil Waters	Wm Corbam	Chas Garner
Fras Wright	Peter Camper		Thos Witledge	Jas Young
Wm Gladdin	(Kemper)	In all, 29	Thos Atwell	Jno Overhall
Jno Musgrove	Wm Gladdin		Geo Crosbey	Jas Homes
Robt Stephens	Jno Musgrove		Thos Hooper	Wm Whitledge
Jas Keith	Robt Stephens		Henry Floyd	Matt Moss
Dani McDaniel	Lewis Elzey		Jas McGlarhan	John Brown
John Frogg	Peter Dyer (swore)		Thos Duncan	Henry Harding
Lewis Elzey	Amos Janney		Snod Kirkland	Jno Bradford
Wm Tassey	David Davis		John Wood	Thos Hart
Simon Cernel	Jos Clapham		Dennis Couniers	John Peyton
Amos Janney	Richd Carpenter		Jos Minter	Thos Conway
Josiah Clapham	Richd Brown		Simon Counel	Wm Coreham
Owen Williams	Lovell Jackson		Jno Oldham	Thos Whitledge
Richd Brown	Jno Summers		Owen Williams	George Crosby
Lovel Jackson	Soloman Organ		Ferd Branaugh	Thos Hooper
Ferd Branaugh	Robert Bates		Saml Stone	Henry Floyd
Jno Warner	John Ball		Thos Stone	Jas McGlaham
Benj Hawley	Abram Lay		David Darnell	Peter Camper
Wm Shortridge	Wm Grimes		Edw Kirkland	(Kemper)



# ELECTION OF BURGESSES, PRINCE WILLIAM COUNTY. 117

<i>Candidate.</i>	<i>Candidate.</i>	<i>Candidate.</i>	<i>Candidate.</i>	<i>Candidate.</i>
WM. FAIRFAX.	COL. JNO. COLVILLE.	MAJ. BLACKBURN.	VAL. PHYTON.	THOS. HARRISON.
Howson Kenner	Jno Warner		Richd Simpson	Jos Duncan
Simon Gosling	Benj Hawley		James Keen	John Wood
Kelly Jennings	Wm Shortridge		Edw Graham	Dennis Couniers
Saml Stone	Thos West		Wm Barker	Daniel McDaniel
William Low	Walter Williams		Philemon Waters	John Frogg
John Gess	Moses Ball		Morgan Darnell	Peter Dyer (sworn)
Thos Scandall	George Ball		John McMillon	David Davis
Wm Nichols	Jno Withers Harper		Jon Wright	Richd Carpenter
Saml Conner	Bryan Breeding		John Orear	Jno Summers
Wm Thomas	Edw Homes		Wm Foster	Soloman Organ
Elias Hoar	Jas Robinson		Burr Harris	Robt Bates
John Melton	Edw Vilet		Lewis Reno Jr	John Ball
Richd Simpson	Thos Stone		John Tacket	Abram Lay
James Keen	John Guess		Jos Reid	Wm Grimes
James Vyat	Thos Scandel		Owen Gilmore	Howson Kenner
Edward Graham	Wm Nichols		Richd Crupper	Kelly Jennings
Wm Barker	Saml Conner		Jonas Williamas	Thos West
Richard Stephens	Wm Thomas		Baxter Simpson	Walter Williams
James Cullems	Jno Melton		Chas Hugget	Moses Ball
Garret Trammel	James Wyatt		Jno Robinson	Geo Ball
John Gladden	Richd Stephens		Wm Stut	Jno Withers Harper
Benj Bulley	Garret Trammel		Cinc Lewis	Bryan Breeding
Jas Cork	Jno Gladdin		Thos Furr	Chas Homes
Lewis Sanders	Lewis Sanders		Jno Hampton	Edwd Homes
Luke Cannon	Edwd Hues		Morris Veale	Jas Robinson
Jas Fletcher	Thos Washington		Geo Reeves	Edwd Vylet
Edw Hughes	Jno Washington		Saml Jackson	David Darnel
Thos Washington	Chatwin Crutcher		Richd Kirkland	Edwd Kirkland
Chattin Crutcher	William Davy		Bond Veale	Elias Hoar
Chas Griffith	C Griffith		James Key	French Mason
John Washington	Robert King		Wm Sampson	James Cullens
Henry Norman	Amos Sinkler		Jacob Ramey	Benj Bullitt
Robert King	James Curry		Wm Smith	Morgan Darnel
Amos Sinkler	Edw Barry		John Bland	Jno McMillon
Geo Harrison	Thos Winsor		Geo Pemberton	John Wright
James Murry	Wm Winsor		John Brown	Jas Cork
Mich Regan	Richd A Green		John Taylor	John Orear
John Brown	Wm West		Job Carter	Luke Cannon
Edw Feagan	John Murphey		Benj Brown	Jas Fletcher
Aaron Fletcher	Wm Ashford		Thos Reno	Wm Foster
Owin Gilmore	Wm Scut		Wm Furr	Wm Davey
Joseph Read	Wm Williams		Thos Smith	Henry Norman
Richd Crupper	James Whaley		Chas Morris	Burr Harris
Baxter Simpson	Tho Lewis Jr		Mich Dermond	Lewis Reno Jr
Thos Winsor	Richd Ricksey		Wm Hall Jr	John Tacket
Wm Winsor	Wm Trammel		Henry Murphet	Geo Harrison
Chs Hugget	Jno Kincheloe		Peter Glascock	Mich Reagan
Richd C Green	John Keen		Richd Litteral	Jno Brown
Wm West	Wm Thompson		Jos Furr	Edwd Feagan
Thos Lewis	Henry Hawley		Wm Williams	Aaron Fletcher
Lohn Robinson	Edwd Lawrence		Jno Glascock	Jonas Williams
Wm Williams	Richd Jervice		Wm Bland	Thos Lewis
C Lewis	Patrick Hamricks		Jas Bland	Jno Murphey
Wm Roberts	Mich Ashford		Jno Nevile	Wm Ashford
Jno Hampton	Elias Guess		Jno Reeves	Wm Roberts

<i>Candidate.</i>	<i>Candidate.</i>	<i>Candidate.</i>	<i>Candidate.</i>	<i>Candidate.</i>
<b>WM. FAIRFAX.</b>	<b>COL. JNO. COLVILLE.</b>	<b>MAJ. BLACKBURN.</b>	<b>VAL. PEYTON.</b>	<b>THOS. HARRISON.</b>
Jno Kimble	Richd Kirkland		Jas Bland	Jas Whaley
Morris Veale	Isaac Simmons		Geo Calvert	Thos Lewis Jr
Geo Reeves	Mal Cummins		Jno Garner	Richd Ricksey
Richd Kirkland	Thos Martin		Blag Hopper	Wm Crammel
Henry Tyler	Jno Holtsclaw		Richd Kirkland	Thos Furr
Bond Veale	Henry Otterback		Isaac Simmons	Saml Jackson
Jas Hey	Eben Floyd		Thos Ford	Henry Tyler
Wm Simpson	Peter Hitt		George Neville	Wm Thompson
Jacob Ramey	Jonas Williams Jr		Geo Foster	Jno Canterbury
John Keen	Peter Hedgman		Jno Lasswell	Jos Dulany
Wm Smith	Col Fitzhugh		Townsd Dade	Tobe Carter
Jno Canterbury	Aug Jennings		Jno Peak	Henry Hawley
Jno Bland	David Jones		Jas Smith	Benj Brown
Geo Pemberton	Gerd Alezander		Jno Bronough	Thos Reno
Jno Brown	Richd Osborn		Wm Kirkland	Wm Furr
Jno Taylor	Robt Baugess		Jno Morehead	Jas Hawley
Thos Smith	Wm Terrett		John Syas	Edw Lawrence
Alex Morris	Henry Watson		Geo Harper	Richd Jarvis
Jas Hawley	Geo Brent		Gabl Murphey	Henry Murphet
Wm Hall	Guy Broadwater		Wm Melton	Peter Glascock
Wm Williams	Danl French		Jno Ferguson	Pat Hamrick
Wm Hogan	Jacob Holtsclaw		Robt Bland	Richd Litteral
Wm Bland	Thos Davis		Thos Hicks	Jos Furr
James Bland	Fra Triplett		Peter Leland	Jno Glascock
Wm Bennit	Thomas Wren		Wm Spiller	Wm Hogan
Jno Bennit	Jno Askford		Andrew Dalton	Wm Bennit
James Bland	Jno Martin		Geo Simpson	Jno Bennit
Mason Bennit	Jno Morehead		Val Digs	Jno Neville
Alexr Beach	John Hartley		Thos Morley	Jno Reeves
Michl Ashford	Jno Husk		Isaac Farguson	Mason Bennit
Elias Guess	Jno Jenkins		Jos Davis	Alexr Beach
Jno Northcut	Col Chas Carter		Wm Shadburn	Geo Calvert
Benj Grayson	Col Thos Turner		Frc Ash	Jno Garner
Jno Gregg	John Doe		Parish Garner	Blag Hopper
Moses Linton	Harry Turner		Jas Norris	Thomas Ford
George Neville	Jas Jenkins		Jno Gibson	Jno Northcut
Geo Foster	Jno Lucas		Jno Carr	Mal Cummins
Wm Bailiss	Michl Scandling			Benj Grayson
Jno Lasswell	Ezekl Jenkins			John Gregg
James Mews	Jno Sinkler			Moses Linton
Eben Floyd	Stephen Lewis			Jno Holtsclaw
Col Fitzhugh	Wm Brooks			Wm Bailiss
David Jones	Jno Camper			Peter Hitt
Thos Sudden	(Kemper)			Henry Otterback
Garrot Alexander	Thos Hicke			Jas Mews
Richd Osborn	Wm Champneys			Jas Williams
Robert Boggess	Jno Gordon			Peter Hedgman
Thos Pearson	Jno Carr			Aug Jennings
Wm Cornwell	Thos Moxley			Thos Sudden
Wm Butler	Wm Blachwell			Wm Deury Terrett
John James	Jas Robinson			Thos Pearson
Henry Watson	Wm Jenkins			Thos Pearson
Geo Brent	Rhodham Tullos			Jno Peake
Guy Broadwater	Auth Seale			Chas Cornwell
Danl French	Richd Blackburn			Wm Butler

# ELECTION OF BURGESSES, PRINCE WILLIAM COUNTY. 119

<i>Candidate.</i>	<i>Candidate.</i>	<i>Candidate.</i>	<i>Candidate.</i>	<i>Candidate.</i>
WM. FAIRFAX.	COL. JNO. COLVILLE	MAJ. BLACKBURN.	VAL. PHYTON.	THOS. HARRISON.
James Smith	Jno Grant			Jno James
John Short	Aug Washington			Jacob Holtsclaw
Robt Hedges	John Snowden			Jno Short
Wm Kirkland	Jno Sturman			Robt Hedges
Wm Kirns	Wm Bekley			Wm Kirns
John Cofer	Nimrod Hot (Hitt?)			John Cofer
Fras Triplet	Geo Burn			Jno Dartley
Thos Wren	Jere Sparks			John Syas
Jno Ashford	Burr Harrison			Jno Savage
Cinc Wyat	Edwd Hans			Jno Florence
John Martin	Thos Stribling			George Darper
John Husk	Jacob Lasswell			Jacob Spilman
Jno Jenkins	Dennis McCarty			Gabrl Murphey
Col Alex Carter	Ferd Bronough			Jas Heryford
Col Thos Turner	John Dawkins			Fr Cofer
John Doe	John Johnson			Henry Watkins
Wm Florence				Benj Newell
Harry Turner				Richd Melton
John Lucas				Richd Foote
Jacob Spillman				F Jackson
Henry Watkins				George Foote
Richd Melton				Richd Melton
Mich Scanlon				Thos Stone
Richd Foote				John Sinclair
Ezekl Jenkins				John Catlett
John Dagg				Lewis Tacket
Wm Peake				Wm Brooks
Fra Jackson				John Camper
Geo Foote				(Kemper)
Jno Heryford				Peter Lehue
Wm Godfrey				Martin Harding
Thos Stone				Isaac Kent
Stephen Lewis				Wm Spiller
John Catlet				Andrew Dalton
Lewis Tacket				Thos Jordan
John Ferguson				Peter Newport
Richd Bland				Tilman Weaver
Martin Hardin				John Carr
Isaac Kent				Cal Higgs
Wm Champnys				Isaac Ferguson
Geo Simpson				Thos Bosman
John Gordan				Wm Blackwell
Thos Gordan				Wm Shadburn
Peter Newport				John Madden
Tilman Weaver				Fra Ash
Jos Davis				Rodam Tullos
Thos Bosman				Geo Fent
John Madden				Parish Garner
Jas Robinson				John Young
Wm Jenkins				Wm Fletcher
George Jent				Richd Higgins
John Young				John Graham
Wm Fletcher				Thos Arrington
Richd Diggins				Burr Darrison
Richd Blackburn				Thos Darrison



<i>Candidate.</i>	<i>Candidate.</i>	<i>Candidate.</i>	<i>Candidate.</i>	<i>Candidate.</i>
WM. FAIRFAX	COL. JNO. COLVILLE	MAJ. BLACKBURN.	VAL. PHYTON.	THOS. HARRISON.
John Grant				Edwd Hems
Aug Washington				Thos Stribling
John Graham				John Waugh
John Snowden				Leo Barker
Jos Wade				Wm Farrow
John Sturman				Thos Welsh
Wm Berkley				Danl Marr
Nimrod Hot (Hitt?)				Benj Strother
Chas Ewell				John Gibson
Geo Burn				John Carr
Ferd Sparks				John Mercer
Thos Arrington				Thos Dent
Thos Harrison				Jno Johnson
James Norris				Benj Sebastin
John Waugh				John Diskin
Leo Barker				
Wm Farrow				
Thos Welsh				
Danl Marr				
Jacob Laswell				
Benj Strother				
Dennis McCarty				
Calvert Peyton				
John Mercer				
John Dawkins				
Thos Dent				
Benj Sebastin				
John Diskin				

249

A Copy Test,

EDWIN NELSON,

*Clerk County Court, Prince William County, Va.*

234

This register includes the names of persons who, in the election of Burgesses, in 1741, polled 828 votes for the candidates indicated. Many of the voters' names are repetitions, several candidates having received the votes of the same person. The territory covered the limits of the present county of Prince William, together with that now included within the counties of Fairfax, Loudoun, and Fauquier. In other words, it extended along the Potomac to the Blue Ridge.



## FAIRFAX COUNTY, VIRGINIA.

THE POLL LIST FOR THE ELECTION OF BURGESSES FOR FAIRFAX  
COUNTY IN THE YEAR 1744.

THIS county was entitled to two members in the House of Burgesses. The names of the candidates were Col. John Colville, Capt. Lawrence Washington, Capt. Lewis Ellzey, and John Sturman. Two candidates only were to be voted for by the same person. The names of the voters are recorded under the names of the candidates for whom they voted.

Col. John Colville.	Capt. Law. Washington.	Capt. Lewis Ellzey.	Jno. Sturman.
Esq Fairfax	Esquire Fairfax	Magr Cock	Daniel Deskins
Catesby Cocke	John Grant	Chas Green	Thos Bosman
John Grant	James Scott	Daniel Deskins	Richard Carpenter
James Scott	James Keith	Jas Dixon	James Lane
James Keith	John Graham	Saml Harris Sr	Jno Hartley
John Graham	Thos John	Edw Norton	Edw Graham
Thos John	Col Blackson	Jno Hampton	Jas Roberts
			Thos Brown
Col Blackburn	Daniel Hart	James Lane	Jno Allen
Daniel Hart	John Hamilton	Amos Jenney	Moses Linton
Charles Green	Nimrod Hitt	Wm Kitchem	Geo Dunbarr
John Hamilton	Thos Beach	Jno Hartley	Thos Willis
	Thomas Lewis		
Nimrod Hitt	William Dodd	Abel Jenney	Wm Simpson
Thomas Bosman	Amos Jenney	Saml Stone	Jno Hatshorn
Thomas Beach	John Shaddedin	Francis Hange	Jno Roberts
James Dickson	Abel Jenney	Edmond Sands	Andrew Hutchinson
Thomas Lewis	Samuel Stone	Jacob Jenney	Rich'd Simpson
Samuel Harris Sr	Daniel French	Jerh Fairhurst	Wm Harle
Edward Norton	Geo Harrison	Thos Brown	John Roberts
William Dodd	John West	Geo Simpson	Jno Keen
Richard Carpenter	Rich'd Sanford	Fredr Wilks	Jno Canady
Jno Shadedin	Thos Marshall	James Roberts	Jno Guest
Daniel French Jr	Balwin Dade	Henry Netherton	Jas Wyatt
George Harrison	Henry Peyton	Jno Allen	Thos Lewis Jr
John West	Zeph Wade	Geo Dunbar	James Grimsley
Richard Sanford	Jerh Bronaugh	Jno Grantham	Jno Trammell
Thomas Marshall	Francis Hage	Wm Simpson	Amithl Ashford
Balwin Dade	Edmond Sands	Ger'd Trammell	Wm Roberts
Henry Peyton	Jacob Janney	Danl Young	Thos Windsor

Col. John Colville.	Capt. Law. Washington.	Capt. Lewis Ellzey.	Jno. Sturman.
Zeph Wade	Edw'd Grymes	Jno Roberts	Wm Peake
Jereh Bronaugh	Col Eltinger	Vincent Lewis	Jno Ferguson
Cornelus Ellengee	Jerh Fairhurst	Jac Sanders	Wm Barae
Robert Sanford	Robert Sanford	Andw Hutchinson	Wm Smith
Thos Monteith	Thomas Monteith	Lewis Sanders	James Keen
Robert Baker	Jas Jacobs	Richd Simpson Sr	Thos Kicks
Nathaniel Chapman	Francis Wilks	Jas Smith	Christo Pritchett
Vall Peyton	Robert Bates	Abram Lay	Thos Owsley
Benjamin Adams	Nathaniel Chapman	Wm Harle	Wm Moore
Nathaniel Popejoy	Val Pelton	Jno Roberts Sr	Wm Buckley
Stephen Lewis	Nathaniel Popejoy	Jno Canady	Wm Hawling
W K Terrett	Stephen Lewis	Wm Barkley	Fielding Turner
Townsend Dade	W H Terrett	Fielding Turner	Philip Noland
William Clifton	Townsend Dade	Jacob Reny	Rich Coleman
John Turley	Wm Clifton	Rich Ornshandro	Wm Ashford
William Bartlett	Moses Linton	Thos Penson	Wm Meckley
John Grantum	John Turley	David Richardson	Thos Smith
Owen Williams	Wm Stribling	Job Carter	Jno Martin
William Stribling	Henry Watson	Samuel W Tillet	Jno Cockrell
Henry Watson	Garret Trammell	Baxter Simpson	Jno Robinson
John Mede	Author Neale	Jno Trammell	Wm Trammell
Cenhs Neale	Daniel Young	James Jeffery	Abraham Lindsay
William Gunnell	Jno Hartshorn	Richard Wheeler	Jacob Smith
Moses Ball	Wm Gunnell	Henry Gunnell	Francis Summers
	Moses Ball	Wm Grimes	Jno Melton
William Gunnell Jr	Wm Gunnell Jr	Wm Boydston	Henry Baggers
James Daniel	Jas Daniel	Thos Wren	Robt Foster
	Gilbert Simpson	Wm Roberts	Jas Ried
			Thos Standall
		Thos Winsor	Jas Murray
Jas Sanders	William Williams Sr	Rich Kirkland	Sml Conner
Gilbert Simpson	Henry Brent	Bland Dunran	Chas Griffin
Wm Williams Jr	Thos Carney	Daniel Trammell	
Henry Brent	Gabriel Adams	Jno Higgeson	
Thos Carney	Wm Saunders	Wm Barton	
	Jno Jenkins	Wm Wright	
Abraham Lay	Benj Adams	James Spurr	
Gabriel Adams	Owen Gilmore	Wm Barker	
Wm Saunders	Jacob Romey	Wm Smith	
Bryant Allison	Rich Malumdro	Jno Bronaugh	
Jno Jenkins	Jno Ashford	Thos Hall	
Jno Keen	Daniel Thomas	Thos Ford	
Jno Musgrave	Charles Broadwater	Rich'd Kirkland	
Wm Davis	Saml Conner	Benj Sebastian	
David Thomas	Wm Windsor	James Keen	

Col. John Colville.	Capt. Law. Washington.	Capt. Lewis Ellzey.	Jno. Starman.
Ezekiel Jenkins	Thos Moxley	James Turley	
Jno Guss	James Waugh	Thos Hicks	
Gabriel Adams Jr	Charles Griffin	Wm Moore	
David Richardson	Jas Robinson	Jno Lucas	
William Hall Jr	Robert King	Wm Shortridge	
Jno Ellett	Thos Whitford	Wm Buckley	
Jno Manly	Jno Minor	Jno Hurst	
Thomas Lewis Jr	Wm Champneys	Edward Ennus	
George Taylor	Jno Masgrove	Wm Halling	
Richard Wheeler	Wm Davis	Philip Noland	
Henry Gunnell	David Thomas	Wm Roirdon	
Wm Grymes	Ezekiel Jenkins	Joseph Garrett	
Wm Perkins	Gabriel Adams Jr	Thos Smith	
Wm Bailston	James Wyatt	Jno Martin	
Wm Bowling	Saml Tillett	Owen Williams	
Samuel Warner	Jno Aylatt	Robert Thomas	
Michael Ashford	Jas Grymsley	James Halley	
Wm Jenkins	George Taylor	Wm Kirkland	
Bland Durran	James Jeffery	Wm Scutt	Wm Boundreal
Robert Bagges	Wm Perkin	Jacob Smith	Jno Hampton
Francis Triplet	Thos Wrenn	Jno Gorham	Wm Kitchen
Jno Taylor	Wm Bowling	Francis Summers	Jos Jacob
Owen Gilmore	Samuel Warner	Jno Melton	Geo Simpson
Wm Peake	Wm Jenkins	Josiah Clapham	Henry Netherton
Jno Farguson Sr	Daniel Trammell	Geo Adams	Vincent Lewis
Guy Broadwater	John Hiskerson	Geo Foster	Lewis Saunders
James Spurr	Wm Barton	Daniel Thomas	James Smith
Daniel French Sr	Robert Boggess	Jno Ball	Thos Penson
James Jenkins	Francis Triplet	James Waugh	Job Carter
John Bronaugh	Wm Wright		Baxter Simpson
Jno Baxter	John Taylor		Rich S I Kirkland
Jacob Lucas	John Manley		Thos Hall
Thos Hord	Guy Broadwater		Sam Turley
Richard Kirkland	Daniel French Sr		Isaac Simmonds
Sampson Darrell	James Jenkins		Robert Thomas
Levell Jackson	John Baxter		John Robinson
John Lucas	Jacob Lucas		John Goram
Wm Shortridge	Benj Sebastian		Geo Adams
Hugh West	Christopher Pritchett		Geo Foster
John Husk	Thos Owsley		
Garrett Alexander	Sampson Darrel		
Isaac Simmons	Lovell Jackson		
John Summers	Garrat Alexander		
Thos Falkner	Hugh West		
Wichard Coleman	Edward Ennus		



Col. John Colville.	Capt. Law. Washington.	Capt. Lewis Ellzey.	Jno. Starman.
	Jno Summers		
William Ashford	Thos Faulkner		
Wm Reardon	Francis Aubrey		
Francis Aubrey	Walter Williams		
Walter Williams	Thomas Dams		
William McBee	Josiah Garrett		
Thos Darris	^ Thomas West		
Wm Trammell	Michael Valandigam		
	[Valandingham]		
^ Thos West	Chas Ewet		
✓ Michael Valandigam	Wm Gladding		
	[Valandingham]		
Capt Chas Ewel	John Gladding		
Jno Cockerill	Thos Ellett		
Wm Gladding	Bartram Ewell		
Wm Kirkland	John Straham		
Jno Gladding	John Meade		
Thomas Ellet	John Diskins		
Bertram Ewell	Abraham Lindsey		
John Straham	Josias Clapham		
William Stutt	Henry Baugus		
John Diskins	Christo Neale		
Robert Diskins	George Plat		
Christopher Neale	Robert Foster		
Jadwin Crutcher	Jadwin Crutcher		
Jacob Lawful	Bryant Allison		
Jas Reid	Jacob Lawful		
Thos Scandall			
Wm Hall Sr			
James Murray			
John Ashford			
Chas Broadwater			
Wm Winsor			
Thomas Moxley			
John Ball			
James Robinson			
Robert King			
George Platt			
Thos Whitford			
John Junior			
Wm Champneys			

A copy Poll List for the House of Bur-  
gesses, recorded Liber A, No. 6, page 237,  
and examined.

Truly Recorded,

A copy, Test,

F. W. RICHARDSON, *Clerk.*

Test, CATESBY COCKE, *Cl. Our.*



Fairfax county was formed in 1742 from Prince William. At the date of this poll, in 1744, it still included what is now Loudoun county. The latter, however, was detached in 1757. The voters whose names are given in the foregoing list were included, therefore, in the inhabitants then living within what are now Fairfax and Loudoun counties.\*

\* It may be of interest to note the fact that in the year 1769 the House of Burgesses of Virginia passed an act concerning the manner in which members of this body should be elected. Section 7 of said act provides as follows: "And be it further enacted, by the authority aforesaid, That after publication of such writs, and at the day and place of election, every freeholder actually resident within his county shall personally appear, and give his vote, upon penalty of forfeiting two hundred pounds of tobacco to any person or persons who will inform or sue for the same, recoverable, with costs, by action of debt or information, in any court of this dominion." Hening's Statutes, vol. 8, page 308.

# VIRGINIA IN THE REVOLUTION.

---

THE part which Virginia took in the Revolutionary War cannot be detailed in this work. We can give only a few items to show that as a state she performed her full duty, though complete credit has not been given to her in the past.

By virtue of her location she was a battlefield during the Revolution, especially during the closing period. The services of her militia were not taken into account, and hence by comparison with other states she appears to have furnished a smaller number of troops than were her quota.

She had, however, a goodly number of militia, or minutemen, whose services were confined to state territory. The Virginia Historical Magazine began, in 1898, the publication of the lists of these men, commencing with 1777. The information furnished is exceedingly valuable and is heartily commended to our readers.

A very interesting list of the Continental Line during the Revolution, including the general-in-chief, major-generals, colonels, lieutenant-colonels, majors, captains, lieutenants, etc., may be seen in Vol. 2, pp. 243 to 258 of the Virginia Magazine of History and Biography; and a corresponding list of the State Line of the same period on pages 357 to 370 of the same publication.

The total contribution by Virginia of troops of all kinds, including continental and state forces, militia, riflemen, rangers, minutemen, etc., may not be correctly stated. At the opening of the war, and also during its progress, men enlisted for a year at a time. Some of them enlisted several times in succession.

In making up the total service, these repetitions need to be considered. The State's contribution to the Continental army is given, however, as 26,678 ; to which are to be added some 30,000 members of State forces, making a total of 56,678 men. The only state which claims to have approximated Virginia's forces was the state of Massachusetts, with 87,907 men. This number, for reasons stated elsewhere, must be accepted with a grain of allowance.

Virginia had originally fifteen regiments in the Continental service.

In a letter to General Washington, in 1776, Richard Peters, Secretary of the Board of War, transmits the following list of Field Officers in the Service of Virginia. See American Archives, 5 series, vol. 2, page 320.

BATTALIONS.	COLONELS.	DATE OF COMMISSION.	REMARKS.
1st .....	William Christian.....	.....	Declined to serve.
2d .....	William Woodford.....	Feb. 13, 1776...	Resigned.
3d .....	Hugh Mercer.....	" " ...	Appointed Brig.-Gen.
4th .....	Adam Stephen .....	" " ...	Appointed Major-Gen.
5th .....	William Peachy .....	" " ...	Resigned.
6th .....	Mordecai Buckner.....	" " ...	Cashiered.
7th .....	William Dangerfield.....	Feb. 29, 1776...	Resigned.
8th .....	Peter Muhlenberg .....	Mar. 1, 1776 ...	Brig.-Genl.
9th .....	Thomas Fleming.....	Mar. 2, 1776 ...	Died Aug., 1776.

October 18, 1776, it was resolved by the House of Delegates that six new battalions of Infantry be raised and employed in the Continental Service ; and that provision be made for completing the nine battalions formerly raised, and extending the additional bounty to such of them as shall be willing to enlist on like terms. (See Am. Arch., 5 series, vol. 2, page 1112.) Under this order the following men were appointed colonels on the 15th of November : Edward Stevens, Daniel Morgan, James Wood, Samuel Meredith, Charles Lewis, and David Mason. (See Am. Arch., 5 series, vol. 3, page 695.)



## HISTORICAL NOTES.

As showing the changes and difficulties in mobilizing her forces, we have examined the original archives and made note of some things which will tend to throw light upon this period. So far as possible, the chronological order is observed.

By the Continental Congress it was decreed, August 13th, 1776, that the 8th Virginia should have pay from May 27th, and the 7th from 17th of the same month.

The first Virginia regiment marched from Williamsburg for New York the 16th of August, 1776.

On the 21st of August, 1776, the captains and subalterns of the 1st and 2d regiments presented a petition to the governor and council of the State to have their relative ranks properly adjusted as compared with the forces of North Carolina.

At the October session of the General Assembly, held in Williamsburg, it was announced that six additional battalions of infantry were to be raised. The reward was: "To every non-commissioned officer and private soldier a present bounty of twenty dollars, an annual bounty of a suit of clothes—to consist for the present year of two linen hunting shirts, two pair of overalls, a leathern or woollen waistcoat with sleeves, one pair of breeches, a hat or leathern cap, two shirts, two pair of hose, and two pair of shoes, amounting in the whole to the value of twenty dollars, or that sum to be paid to each soldier who shall procure those articles for himself—and to provide the following portions of land, to be given at the close of the war, or whensoever discharged, to the officers and soldiers who shall engage in the said service, or their representatives, if slain by the enemy, to wit: To every non-commissioned officer or soldier, one hundred acres; to every ensign, one hundred and fifty acres; to every lieutenant, two hundred acres; to every captain, three hundred acres; to every major, four hundred acres; to every lieutenant-colonel, four hundred and fifty acres; and to every colonel, five hundred acres."



On the 1st of November, 1776, four companies of the Virginia Battalion on the eastern shore were directed to march, under command of a field officer, to Dover, Del., and await further orders.

On the 1st of November, 1776, it was ordered by Congress that commissions be granted to fill vacancies in the 4th, 5th and 6th Virginia Battalions; and on the 6th, Brigadier-General Stephens was directed to fill in dates and deliver the commissions.

November 4, 1776, Capt. George Gibson, of the 1st regiment, sent by the governor to New Orleans on a special expedition, was provided by Caesar Rodney, at Dover, Del., with a number of horses and £6 for expenses.

On the 5th of November, 1776, the returns of the 1st regiment, under command of Col. John Fleming, showed present a total strength of 486 officers and men.

On the same date the 3d regiment, under command of Col. George Weeden, at Camp John Fushee's, had 603 rank and file.

November 20th, 1776, Col. Wm. Crawford, of the 7th regiment, severed his relation with the command, and, in reply to a testimonial of confidence by his subordinates, expressed his purpose to devote himself "to the utmost defense of American liberty, justice, and the rights of humanity."

On the 26th of November, 1776, it was directed that a regiment of artillery, to be armed with muskets and bayonets, should be raised in Virginia, to include two companies already formed.

At Williamsburg, on the 6th of December, 1776, Col. Thomas Fleming, of the 9th regiment, issued an order calling for the return of all officers and soldiers absent with leave and the joining of the regiment at Philadelphia on its march to reinforce Washington.

On the 27th of December, 1776, it was decreed by Congress that the Virginia militia marching to the aid of Washington should receive a pair of shoes and stockings, and the same rations and monthly pay as were given to other continental troops.

On the same day, the 2d and 7th Virginia regiments, with all convalescents from other commands left in the State, were ordered to march at once to join Washington.

On the same day, too, owing to the necessity of reinforcing Washington at once, Virginia was "empowered to call into service, at the continental expense, three regiments of militia, or minutemen, if such measure shall by that state be judged necessary."

These troops were enlisted "to serve during the continuance of the present war, unless sooner discharged."

By the session of the Assembly, which began May 5th, 1777, was authorized the forming of militia companies of males over 15 and less than 50 years of age. These companies were to be not less than 32 nor more than 58 in number, and were to meet for muster once per month, at 11 o'clock, accoutred as follows: County lieutenants, colonels, lieutenant-colonels, and major, with sword; captains and lieutenants, with firelock and bayonets, cartouch-box, sword, and three charges of powder and balls; every ensign with sword; every non-commissioned officer and private with rifle and tomahawk, good firelock and bayonet, with pouch and horn, or cartouch or cartridge-box, and with three charges of powder and ball.

At the October session it was enacted, that to assimilate the Virginia with those from other states, fourteen of the said regiments be reduced to eight companies each, and then be completed by volunteers or drafts. It was also suggested that the officers of the fourteen regiments, including those of the 9th captured at Germantown, co-operate in this work. In the draft Mennonites and Quakers were to be exempt. Enlistments were for three years or during the war.

The following letter from Governor Henry to John Lawrence, aide-de-camp on the staff of General Washington, indicates the difficulty of securing recruits from Virginia in the year 1778.

Accordingly, in September, 1778, the fifteen regiments from Virginia were reduced to eleven in number and reorganized

as follows : The 9th was joined with the 1st; the 6th with the 2d ; the 5th with the 3d ; the 8th with the 4th ; the 7th was called the 5th ; the 10th the 6th ; the 11th the 7th ; the 12th the 8th ; the 13th the 9th ; the 4th the 10th ; and the 15th the 11th.

WILLIAMSBURG, *June 18, 1778.*

*Sir* : General Washington sent me an account of the Drafted Soldiers that have joined the army from this state; and it appears that not one-half of the number voted by the Assembly have got to camp. Truth obliges me to add that very few more of the Drafts will ever be got into the service.

I lament this capital deficiency in our Quota of troops; but no efforts of the Executive have been sufficient to prevent it.

The Assembly, at their late sitting, have directed three hundred and fifty cavalry and two thousand infantry to be forthwith raised and to join the grand army. Some of the former will be raised, but from every appearance I am sorry to say there is little reason to expect any success in getting the infantry. I can only assure you, sir, that I shall pay due regard to the Requisition you are pleased to make for compleating our quota of men by exerting myself to the utmost, altho' I fear it will be in vain.

With highest regard, I have the honor to be, sir,

Your most obedient and humble servant,

PATRICK HENRY.

The Honorable Mr. Lawrence.

Names of colonels in command of Virginia regiments in 1779-1780, with date of commission :

1st Regiment,	Richard Parker,	Feb. 10, 1778.
2d	Christ. Fibiger,	Sept. 26, 1777.
3d	Will. Heath,	April 30, 1778.
4th	John Neville	Dec. 11, 1777.
5th	Will. Russell,	Dec. 19, 1776.
6th	John Greene,	Jan. 26, 1778.
7th	Dan. Morgan,	Nov. 12, 1776.
8th	James Wood,	Nov. 12, 1776.
9th	John Gibson,	Oct. 25, 1777.
10th	Will. Davis,	Mar. 20, 1778.
11th	Abrh. Buford,	May 16, 1778.

In March, 1781, an act was passed to raise two legions for



defense of the State. The preamble, which is quite historic, provides: "Whereas, at this critical juncture, when the enemy have made this state the object of their vengeance, it is necessary to provide a standing force for the immediate defense thereof. It is therefore enacted that two legions, to consist of six companies of infantry and one troop of cavalry, of one hundred men each, be forthwith raised to serve during the war, but not to take the field or to do duty except in cases of actual or threatened invasion."

On the 7th of May, 1781, the Assembly began its sessions in Richmond, and continued them, by adjournment, to Staunton, in Augusta county. This transfer, made necessary by military conditions, was authorized under a general law of the Assembly.

At this session the governor was authorized to appoint recruiting officers to enlist, by persuasion, three thousand soldiers for two years, or during war—each to be 5 ft. 4 in. high, not a deserter, not subject to fits, of able body and sound mind.

Virginia in the navy during the Revolution was not so conspicuous as in her land service. Her work was meritorious, and her officers occupied honorable positions. On this subject valuable information and authentic lists of names, with relative ranks, may be found in the *Virginia Magazine of History and Biography*, vol. 1, pp. 64–75.

It may be proper to say, that conspicuous among these naval heroes was Commodore James Barron, who, with his brother Richard, commanded "The Liberty" and "The Patriot," two important vessels during this period. Commodore Barron participated in twenty different actions, in all of which he was very successful. He died in 1787. His sons, James and Samuel, were also conspicuous in naval affairs during and subsequent to the Revolution. Descendants of the Barrons subsequently located in Maryland, concerning whom it may be well to consult *Genealogical Manuscript*, by the author of this volume.

Virginia had a good representation in the artillery branch



of the service. Companies were commanded by Captains Nathaniel Burwell, Thomas Baytop, Samuel Booker, John C. Carter, Whitehead Coleman, John Dandridge, Samuel Eddens, John Gregory, John Henry, Valentine Peyton, James Pendleton, William Pierce, George Rice, Drury Ragsdale, and Anthony Singleton.

Nine of these companies, viz., Nos. 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 8, 9, and 10, commanded respectively by Captains Pierce, Burwell, Singleton, Ragsdale, Pendleton, Dandridge, Eddens, Baytop, and Henry, were attached to Col. Charles Harrison's Virginia and Maryland Regiment of Artillery, from Nov. 30, 1776, to April, 1782. They were stationed at Valley Forge, Smith's Clove, Pluckemin, and camp near Chester at various times.

Captain Burwell was commissioned an aide to Brig.-Gen. Robt. Howe, Nov. 30, 1776, and served to the end of the war.

The scope of this volume will not permit the tracing in detail of the changes through which the various organizations passed from first to last. As battalions became depleted they were consolidated, and this resulted in many supernumerary officers, who had either to be retired from the service or assigned to other commands.

Great interest will attach to the accompanying final pay-roll of officers at the close of the Revolution.

ESTIMATE OF THE BALANCE OF SPECIE DUE THE OFFICERS OF THE VIRGINIA LINE, ON ACCOUNT OF THREE MONTHS SPECIE  
 PAY IN 1782, AND FOUR MONTHS IN 1783.

GLEANINGS OF VIRGINIA HISTORY.

	Pay recd.	What entitled to.	Am <sup>e</sup> due.	Am <sup>e</sup> overpaid.
Cap. James Armstrong. 2 m <sup>os</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 m <sup>o</sup> in 1783 .....		300		
<i>Less corps,</i> deduct: Rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....	100			
" of John S. Dart.....	50			
" Gen. Greenes Bills.....	100			
" John Pierce .....	50	300		
L <sup>t</sup> & Adj <sup>t</sup> Robert Breckenridge. 3 mo. in 1782 & 4 m <sup>o</sup> in 1783 .....		267.6		
This officer having rec <sup>d</sup> as much deduct: Rec <sup>d</sup> of Cha <sup>s</sup> Stockley .....	106.60			
or more specie than he was in- John S. Dart .....	79.30			
titled to receive, is to be paid the Gen. Greene's Bills .....	79.30	265.30	1.66	{ To be paid in certificates.
bal. left due to him by Mr. Duns- combs settlement in certificates.				
Cap. L <sup>t</sup> Ambrose Bohannan. 3 mo. pay in 1782 & 4 mo. 1783.....		233.30		
deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....	33.30			
" John Pierce .....	50			
" Charles Stockley .....	100			
" Charles Stockley .....	100	283.30		50
Cap. L <sup>t</sup> Lewis Booker. 3 mos. pay in 1782 & 4 mo. 1783.....		233.30		
deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John S. Dart.....	66.60			
" Charles Stockley .....	100	166.60	66.60	
L <sup>t</sup> John Brooke. 3 m <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 m <sup>o</sup> in 1783.....		232		
deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce.....	33.30			
" John S. Dart .....	33.30			
" Gen. Greenes Bills..	98.60			
" Charles Stockley .....	100	265.30		33.30

L <sup>t</sup> Francis Brooke.	3 m <sup>o</sup> pay 1782 & 4 m <sup>o</sup> pay in 1783 .....			316.60	
	deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....	33.30			
	“ John S. Dart .....	66.60			
	“ Gen. Greens .....	100.60			
	“ Charles Stockley .....	126.60			10.60
Cap. William Barret.	2 m <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 m <sup>o</sup> pay 1783 .....			300	
	deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....	150			
	“ Charles Stockley .....	150		300	
L <sup>t</sup> Henry Bowyer.	3 m <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 m <sup>o</sup> in 1783 .....			226.60	
	deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John S. Dart .....	33.30			
	“ clothing rec <sup>d</sup> of Hamilton .....	54.70			
	“ John S. Dart .....	33.30			
	“ Gen. Greens Bills ..	66.60			
	“ Charles Stockley .....	26.60		214.70	11.80
Cap. Samuel Booker.	2 m <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 m <sup>o</sup> pay in 1783 .....			240.00	
	deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John S. Pierce .....	40			
	“ Charles Stockley .....	200		240	
Col <sup>o</sup> George Baylor.	2 m <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 m <sup>o</sup> in 1783 .....			562.45	
	deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....	187.45			
	“ John Hamilton .....	20.73		208.28	354.17
L <sup>t</sup> & Q. M. Jacob Brown.	2 m <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 m <sup>o</sup> in 1783 .....			277.60	
	deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley .....			224	53.60
Surg: Cornelius Baldwin.	2 m <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 m <sup>o</sup> 1783 .....			366	
	deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....	59			
	“ Charles Stockley .....	325		384	18
Mate John Bull.	2 m <sup>o</sup> pay 1782 & 4 m <sup>o</sup> in 1783 .....			258	
Lees corps.	deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John S. Dart .....	40			
	“ Gen <sup>l</sup> Greenes Bills .....	90			
	“ Col. Carrington, for a horse .....	64.26		194.26	63.64
Carried forward .....					

	Pay recd.	What entitled to.	Am <sup>e</sup> due.	Am <sup>e</sup> overpaid.
Amount brought forward .....				
Cap. Patrick Carnes. 2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> in 1783.....		300		
Lees corps, deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....	100			
Hen Lee .....	50			
John S. Dart.....	50			
Gen. Greenes Bills.....	100	300		
L: George Carrington. 3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> in 1783.....		233.30		
Lees corps, deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce.....	100			
Col. H. Lee.....	66.60			
Gen. Greenes Bills.....	66.60	233.30		
Ens. Clement Carrington. 2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> in 1783 .....		160		
Lees corps, deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce.....	80			
Col. H. Lee.....	53.30			
Gen. Greenes Bills.....	53.30	186.60		26.60
L: Joseph Conway. 3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> 1783 .....		186.60		
deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John S. Dart .....	53.30			
Gen. Greenes Bills .....	53.30			
Charles Stockley.....	106.60	213.30		26.60
L: Richard Claiborne. 3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> 1783 .....		233.30		
deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....	33.30			
Cha <sup>s</sup> Stockley .....	200	233.30		
L: Archibald Campbell. 3 M <sup>o</sup> pay 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> 1783 .....		186.60		
deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce.....	26.60			
Charles Stockley.....	160	186.60		
L: Thomas Coverly. 3 M <sup>o</sup> pay 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> in 1783 .....		186.60		
ded: rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....	26.60			
Cha <sup>s</sup> Stockley.....	160	186.60		



L' Edmund Clarke.	3 M° pay in 1782 & 4 M° in 1783 .....				
	dedt: rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce.....	26.60			
	“ Cha <sup>s</sup> Stockley.....	160			
Surgeon Thomas Christie.	2 M° pay 1782 & 4 M° 1783.....				
	deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce.....	307			
	“ Goods rec <sup>d</sup> of Col. Carrington....	31.72			
	“ Gen. Greenes Bills .....	130		33	{ <sup>18</sup> To be paid to him in certificates.
			468.72		
L' Nathaniel Darby.	3 M° pay in 1782 & 4 in '83 .....		186.60		
	dedt: rec <sup>d</sup> of John S. Dart.....	53.30			
	“ Clothing of Hamilton .....	40.31			
	“ Gen. Greenes Bills .....	53.30			
	“ Charles Stockley .....	160	316		129.31
L' John Drew.	3 M° pay in 1782 & 4 M° 1783 .....		233.30		
	deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of Jn° Pierce .....	33.30			
	“ Charles Stockley.....	200	233.30		
Maj <sup>r</sup> Joseph Eccleston.	2 M° pay in 1782 & 4 M° '83 .....		340		
Lees corps,	deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....	100			
	“ Hen <sup>y</sup> Lee .....	80			
	“ John S. Dart .....	60			
	“ Gen. Greenes Bills.....	100	340		
L' & Adj <sup>t</sup> William Eskridge.	3 M° pay 1782 & 4 M° 1783 .....		238.60		
	deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....	26.60			
	“ Charles Stockley .....	199	225.60	13	
Cap. Thomas Edmunds.	2 M° pay in 1782 & 4 M° 1783 .....		240		
	deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....	80			
	“ Goods of Carrington .....	38.71			
	“ John Pierce.....	40	158.71	81.19	
Amount carried forward.....					

	Pay recd.	What entitled to.	Am <sup>o</sup> due.	Am <sup>o</sup> overpaid.
Amount brought forward .....				
Ens. John Eustace. 3 m <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 m <sup>o</sup> 1783..... deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockly.....		140 60	80	
Maj. Samuel Finley. 2 m <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 m <sup>o</sup> 1783 .....		300		
deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John S. Dart .....	50			
“ Gen. Greenes Bills .....	100			
“ Charles Stockley .....	250	400		100
L <sup>t</sup> William Fitzhugh. 3 m <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 m <sup>o</sup> 1783.....		233.30		
deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John S. Dart .....	66.60			
“ Gen. Greenes Bills.....	100			
“ final settle <sup>t</sup> certificate.....	66.60	233.30		
Col <sup>o</sup> Nathaniel Gist. 2 m <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 m <sup>o</sup> in 1783 .....		525		
Col. Gist having rec <sup>d</sup> all the specie he was intitled to, is to receive this bal. in certificates.	225			
deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of Maj. W <sup>m</sup> Lewis.....	225	450	75	{ To be paid in certificates.
“ John Pierce .....				
L <sup>t</sup> John Gordon. 3 m <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 m <sup>o</sup> in 1783 .....		278.30		
Lees corps. deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce.....		145	133.30	
Ens. A. D. C. Alex <sup>r</sup> Garden. 3 m <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 m <sup>o</sup> in 1783 .....		332		
Lees corps. deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....	180			
ditto. “ .....	26.60			
“ Gen. Greenes Bills .....	53.30			
“ John Hamilton .....	70.72	330.72	1.18	
L <sup>t</sup> & Adj: Ambrose Gordon. 3 m <sup>o</sup> pay 1782 & 4 m <sup>o</sup> 1783 .....		285.60		
deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John S. Dart .....	48.30			
“ Gen. Greenes Bills.....	92.30	140.60	145	

Ens. William B. Harrison. 3 m° pay 1782 & 4 m° 1783 .....	186.60		186.60		
Lees corps. deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce.....					57.76
" Hamilton clothes .....	244.46				
Lt George Hite. 3 m° pay in 1782 & 4 m° in 1783 .....	283.30				
deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John S. Dart.....					
" John Pierce .....	33.30				
" John Hamilton .....	133.30				
	19.40			47.20	
Cap. John Hughes. 2 m° pay 1782 & 4 m° in 1783 .....	300				
deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John S. Dart .....					
" Gen. Greenes Bills.....	50				
" Charles Stockley.....	100				
	150				
Lt John Harris. 3 m° pay in 1782 & 4 m° in 1783 .....	233.30				
deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John S. Dart.....					
" Gen. Greenes Bills .....	33.30				
	66.60			133.30	
Cap. James Heard. 2 m° pay in 1782 & 4 m° in 1783 .....	300				
dedc: Rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....	300				
Lt John Heth. 3 m° pay in 1782 & 4 m° in 1783 .....	186.60				
deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of Tho <sup>s</sup> Bradford.....					
" John Pierce.....	60				
" Charles Stockly .....	26.60				
	80			20	
Cap. George Handy. 2 m° pay in 1782 & 4 m° 1783 .....	300				
P. 3909. Lees corps. deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....					
" Hen: Lee .....	100				
" John S. Dart.....	50				
" Goods; rec <sup>d</sup> of Col. Carrington .....	50				
" Gen. Greenes Bills .....	15.16				
	100				
Amount carried forward.....	315.16				15.16

	Pay recd.	What entitled to.	Amo due.	Amo overpaid.
Amount brought forward .....				
Chaplain John Hurt. 2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> 1783 .....		450		
deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John S. Dart .....		150	300	
Corn <sup>t</sup> Jasper Hughes. 3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> in 1783 .....		186.60		
deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John S. Dart .....	26.60	26.60	160	
L <sup>t</sup> Peter Johnson. 3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> in 1783.....		308.30		
Lees corps, deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....	100			
Col. Hen. Lee .....	18.30			
John S. Dart.....	48.30			
Gen. Greenes Bills .....	66.60	233.30	75	{ To be paid in certificates.
Corn <sup>t</sup> John Jordan. 3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> in 1783 .....		186.60		
Lees corps, deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce.....	80			
John S. Dart .....	26.60			
Col. H. Lee.....	26.60			
Gen. Greenes Bills.....	53.30			
John Hamilton .....	56.53			
Col. E. Carrington a horse .....	150	393.23		180.53
Surg. Mathew Irvine. 2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> 1783 .....		366		
Lees corps, deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....	120			
Col. Hen. Lee.....	50			
John S. Dart.....	60			
Gen. Greenes Bills.....	130	366	6	
Cap. Churchill Jones. 2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> 1783 .....		300		
deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John S. Dart .....	50			
Gen. Greenes Bills .....	100	150	150	



Cap. William Johnson.	2 M° pay 1782 & 4 M° 1783.....				
	deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce.....	40		240	
	“ Charles Stockley .....	200		240	
Cap. Abraham Kirkpatrick.	2 M° 1782 & 4 M° 1783.....			240	
	deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce.....	40		240	
	“ Cha° Stockley .....	200		240	
Col. Henry Lee.	2 M° pay 1782 & 4 M° pay in 1783.....			600	102.45
Lees corps,	deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....			702.45	
Corn° James Lovell.	4 M° in 1783.....			106.60	106.60
Lees corps,	deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....	213.30			
L° Elias Langham.	3 M° pay in 1782 & 4 M° 1783 .....			233.30	
	deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce.....	133.30			
	“ Charles Stockley .....	100		233.30	
L° A. D. C. William Luderman.	3 M° pay 1782 & 4 M° 1783.....			252.60	
	deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce.....	26.60			
	“ Charles Stockley.....	24		280.60	72
	“ Charles Stockley.....	230			
L° John Linton.	3 M° pay in 1782 & 4 M° in 1783 .....			233.30	
	deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John S. Dart .....	66.60			
	“ Gen. Greenes Bills .....	66.60		133.30	100
Surg. George Munroe.	2 M° pay in 1782 & 4 M° in 1783.....			366	
	deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John S. Dart.....	60			
	“ Gen. Greene’s Bills.....	130			
	“ Charles Stockley .....	130			
	“ Rec <sup>d</sup> in certif. on sett° but of his specie am°.	38			
	“ Samuel Hodgdon .....	8		366	
Am° carried forward .....					

	Pay recd.	What entitled to.	Amo due.	Amo overpaid.
Amount brought forward .....				
L' Thomas Martin. 3 M° pay in 1782 & 4 M° in 1783 .....	186.60	186.60		
deduct: recd of Ch° Stockley .....				
“ John Hamilton .....	181.51	181.51	5.9	
L' Javin Miller. 3 M° pay in 1782 & 4 M° in 1783 .....	186.60	186.60		
deduct: recd of John S. Dart .....	53.30			
“ Gen. Greenes Bills .....	53.30			
“ Charles Stockley .....	97.69	204.89		17.69
L' Thomas Miller. 3 M° pay in 1782 & 4 M° in 1783 .....	186.60	186.60		
deduct: recd of John Pierce .....	106.60			
“ Charles Stockley .....	80	186.60		
L' James Merriweather. 3 M° pay in 1782 & 4 M° 1783 .....	233.30	233.30		
deduct: recd of John S. Dart .....	33.30			
“ final sett' certif. ....	12.88			
“ Gen. Greenes Bills.....	66.60	112.88	120.37	
L' James Morton. 3 M° pay in 1782 .....	80	80		
deduct: recd of John Pierce .....	80	80		
B. Gen. Daniel Morgan. 2 M° pay in 1782 & 4 M° pay 1788 .....	750	750		
deduct: recd of John Pierce .....	750	750		
L' Lawrence Manning. 3 M° pay in 1782 & 4 M° 1783 .....	233.30	233.30		
Lees corps. deduct: recd of John Pierce .....	100			
“ ditto. ....	33.30			
“ John S. Dart .....	33.30			
“ Gen. Greenes Bills .....	66.60	233.30		

Corn' John Middleton. <i>Lees corps.</i>	3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> 1788 .....			186.60	
	deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....	80			
	" John S. Dart .....	26.60			
	" Gen. Greenes Bills .....	53.30			
	" do. Cash .....	46.60			100.85
B. Gen. Peter Muhlenburg.	2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 and 4 1783 .....			285.65	
	deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....			750	
	" Charles Stockley .....	375		750	
	3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> 1783 .....			228.60	
	deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John S. Dart .....	115.30			
Cornet John Masserg.	deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John S. Dart .....	118.30			
	" Gen. Greenes Bills .....	107.13			107.13
	" Col. Carrington for horse .....			300	
	2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> 1783 .....			450	
	deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....	150		300	
Ferdinand O'Neal, Cap. <i>Lees corps.</i>	" John S. Dart .....	50			
	" Gen. Greenes Bills .....	100			150
	" Charles Stockley .....	150			
	2 M <sup>o</sup> pay 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> in 1783 .....			150	
	deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John S. Dart .....	50			
Cap. William Parsons.	deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John S. Dart .....	100			
	" Gen. Greenes Bills .....			186.60	
	3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> in 1783 .....			186.60	
	deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....	106.60			
	" John S. Dart .....	26.60			
Cornet Robert Power. <i>Lees corps.</i>	" Gen. Greenes Bills .....	53.30			
	2 M <sup>o</sup> pay 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> in 1783 .....			240	
	deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John S. Dart .....	40			
	" Gen. Greenes Bills .....	80			
	" Charles Stockley .....	200			
Cap. Alexander Parker.	ditto. ....	42			
	" John Hamilton .....	49.28			
	2 M <sup>o</sup> pay 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> in 1783 .....			411.28	
	deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John S. Dart .....				
	" Charles Stockley .....				
Am <sup>o</sup> carried forward .....					171.28

	Pay recd.	What entitled to.	Amo due.	Amo overpaid.
Amount brought forward .....				
Cap. William Pierce, A. D. C. 2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> 1783 .....		328		
rec <sup>d</sup> John Hamilton .....	83.77			
" John Pierce pay .....	187.45			
" Col Carrington, cash .....	69.82			
" Gen. Greene Priv, au <sup>o</sup> .....	560.77			
" d <sup>o</sup> Public service .....	214.30	1116.41		
Cornet John Perry.		240		
pay in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1783 .....				
ded <sup>t</sup> : rec <sup>d</sup> of John S. Dart .....	53.30			
" Gen. Greenes Bills.....	53.30			
" Charles Stockley.....	26.60	133.30	108.60	{ 53 <sup>30</sup> of this to be pd in certif.
Maj <sup>r</sup> John Rudulph. 2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> in 1783 <sup>1</sup> .....		360		
Lees corps, deduct: Sundry paym <sup>t</sup> in cash .....		360		
Cap. Michael Rudulph. 2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> 1783 .....		300		
Lees corps, deduct: Sundry payment cash .....		300		
L <sup>t</sup> Robert Quarles. pay as Ens. 1782 .....		106		
deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John S. Dart .....	26.60			
" Gen. Greenes Bills .....	79.30			
" Charles Stockley .....	60			
" John Hamilton .....	49.34	215.34		109.34
Surg. Robert Rose. 2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> 1783 .....		366		
ded: rec <sup>d</sup> of John Hamilton cl <sup>o</sup> .....	44.26			
deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of Gen. Greenes Bills.....	130	174.26	191.64	



L <sup>t</sup> Alexander Skinner. Lees corps,	3 M <sup>o</sup> pay 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> 1783 .....	116	366	
	of Gen. Greene—cash.....	250	116	
	deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....		250	
S. Mate Nathan Smith.	2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> 1783.....		258	
	deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John S. Dart .....	40		
	“ clothing of Hamilton .....	73.22		
	“ Gen. Greenes Bills .....	130	243.22	14.68
Cap. Clough Shelton.	2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> in 1783 .....		240	
	deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John S. Dart .....	40		
	“ Gen. Greenes Bills .....	80		
	“ clothing of Hamilton.....	40		
L <sup>t</sup> Stephen Southall.	“ Charles Stockley .....	80	240	
	3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> in 1783 .....		303	
	deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John S. Dart .....	33.30		
	“ Gen. Greenes Bills .....	116.60		
Cornet Charles Scott.	3 M <sup>o</sup> pay 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> 1783.....		186.60	
	deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John S. Dart .....	53.30		
	“ Gen. Greenes Bills.....	53.30	106.60	80
L <sup>t</sup> Philip Stuart.	3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> 1783 .....		200	
	ded <sup>t</sup> : rec <sup>d</sup> of John S. Dart . .....	33.30		
	ditto. ....	33.30		
	“ Gen. Greenes Bills.....	66.60	133.30	66.60
Cap. John Stith.	2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1783 .....		240	
	deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce.....	40		
	“ Charles Stockley.....	200	240	
Am <sup>o</sup> carried forward .....				

This off has been credited in Mr Deettlement with too much specie therefore the bal. found due him must be paid in certificates — as he has already had his full comp<sup>t</sup> of specie.

	Pay recd.	What entitled to.	Amo due.	Amo overpaid.
Amount brought forward .....				
L <sup>t</sup> Jonathan Snowden. 3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> 1783 .....		233.30		
<i>Lees corps.</i> ded <sup>t</sup> : rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....		233.30		
B. Gen. Charles Scott. 2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> 1783 .....		750		
deduct: Rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce.....		750		
L <sup>t</sup> Charles Stockley, P. M. 3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & M <sup>o</sup> 1783 .....		396		
ded <sup>t</sup> : Rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....		396		
S. Mate Claiborne Vaughn. 2 M <sup>o</sup> pay 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> 1783 .....	168	248		
deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....	80	248		
" Gen. Greenes Bills .....				
L <sup>t</sup> A. D. C. George A. Washington. 3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> 1783 .....		352		
deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....		352		
L <sup>t</sup> William Winston, Adj <sup>t</sup> . 3 M <sup>o</sup> in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> in 1783.....	100	260		
<i>Lees corps.</i> deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....	48.30			
" John S. Dart.....	66.60			
" Gen. Greenes Bills.....	26.60		18.30	
" Cha <sup>s</sup> Stockley .....		241.60		
L <sup>t</sup> William Whitaker. 3 M <sup>o</sup> pay 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> 1783 .....	33.30	233.30		
deduct: rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....	66.60			
" John S. Dart.....	100		33.30	
" Charles Stockley .....		200		
B. Gen. George Weedon. 2 M <sup>o</sup> pay 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> 1783 .....		750		
ded <sup>t</sup> : rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....		750		

L: David Walker.	3 M° pay in 1782 & 4 M° in 1783.....		186.60	
	ded' rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce.....	26.60		
	“ Charles Stockley.....	80	106.60	80
L: Francis Whiting.	3 M° pay in 1782 & 4 M° in 1783.....		233.30	
	deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of John S. Dart .....	33.30		
	charged by M <sup>r</sup> A. Dunscomb w <sup>a</sup> .....	100	133.30	100
L: Col. William Washington.	2 M° pay in 1782 & 4 M° 1783 .....		450	
	deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of John S. Dart .....		75	375
Col. James Wood.	2 M° pay in 1782 & 4 M° in 1783.....		450	
	deduct Rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....	225		
	“ Charles Stockley .....	225	450	
Cap. James Williams.	2 M° pay in 1782 & 4 M° in 1783 .....		240	
	ded' rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....	40		
	“ Charles Stockley .....	200	240	
Cap. John Watts.	2 M° pay in 1782 & 4 M° in 1783 .....		300	
	deduct Gen. Greenes Bills .....		100	200
L: Charles Yarbrough.	3 M° pay in 1782 & 4 M° 1783 .....		290	
	deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of John S. Dart .....	96.60		
	“ Gen. Greenes Bills.....	92.60	189.30	100.60
L: Benjamin Ashby.	3 M° Pay in 1782.....			80
L: David Allen.	3 M° Pay in 1782.....		80	
	ded' Rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>r</sup> Stockley .....		80	
L: Peter F. Archer.	3 M° Pay in 1782 .....		80	
	deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>r</sup> Stockley .....		80	
	Carried forward .....			

	Pay recd.	What entitled to.	Amo due.	Amo overpaid.
Amount brought forward .....				
Ens. Richard Archer. 3 M° pay in 1782 .....		60		
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley.....		60		
L <sup>t</sup> Daniel Bedinger. 3 M° pay as Ensign in 1782 .....	26.60	60		
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of John S. Dart .....				
“ Gen. Greens Bills .....				
“ Chs. Stockley .....	60			
“ John Hamilton .....	58.34	145.4		85.4
Cap. Nathaniel Burwell. 2 M° pay in 1782 .....		100		
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce.....		100		
Ens. Henry Bayless. 3 M° pay in 1782.....		60		
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockly .....		60		
Cap. Joseph Blackwell. 2 M° pay in 1782 .....		80		
rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....		80		
Cap <sup>t</sup> Thomas Barbee. 2 M° pay in 1782 .....		80		
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce.....		80		
Maj. John Belfield. 2 M° pay in 1782 .....	24	120		
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Gen. Greene.....	96	120		
“ in final sett. certificates .....				
Chaplain Alex. Balmain. 2 M° pay in 1782.....		150		
ded <sup>t</sup> rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....		150		
Ens. Daniel Ball. 3 M° pay in 1782 .....		60		
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley .....		60		
L <sup>t</sup> Thomas Browne. 3 M° pay in 1782 .....		80		
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley .....		80		



L <sup>t</sup> Henry Bell. 3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....			
deduct Gen. Greene cash.....	24		100
final sett <sup>e</sup> certificates rec <sup>d</sup> .....	76		100
Ens. John Beck. 3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....			60
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....			60
Ens. Henry Bedinger. 3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....			60
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce.....			60
Cap. Thomas Bowyer. 2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....			80
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Charles Stockley .....			80
S. Mate John Brownley. 2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....			90
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce.....			90
L <sup>t</sup> Luke Cannon. 3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....			80
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley .....			80
“ John Hamilton.....			
L <sup>t</sup> Robert Craddock. 3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782.....			80
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Gen. Greene .....			
“ John Hamilton .....			80
“ Charles Stockley .....			
Cap. Whitehead Coleman. 2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....			100
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley.....			100
Ens. & Adj <sup>t</sup> Jacob Coleman. 2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 3 M <sup>o</sup> 8 days '83 .....			167.72
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....	99		
“ clothing rec <sup>d</sup> at Fort Pitt .....	33.42		132.42
L <sup>t</sup> Mathew Clay. 3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....			80
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley .....			80
L <sup>t</sup> Philip Clayton. 3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....			80
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Charles Stockley .....			80
Amount carried forward.....			35.30

	Pay recd.	What entitled to.	Am <sup>o</sup> due.	Am <sup>o</sup> overpaid.
Amount brought forward .....				
Cap. Francis Cowherd 2 m <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....		80		
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley.....		80		
L <sup>t</sup> John Crawford. 3 m <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782.....		80		
ded <sup>t</sup> rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce.....		80		
Ens. William Connor. 3 m <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....		60		
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....		60		
Surg. Mace Clements. 2 m <sup>o</sup> pay 1782.....		130		
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley.....		130		
Cap. John Dandridge. 2 m <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....		100		
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley.....		100		
Cap. Thomas Dix. 2 m <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782.....		100		
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Cha <sup>s</sup> Stockley .....		100		
Surg. Joseph Davis. 2 m <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 3 m <sup>o</sup> 20 days '83 .....	216.30	346.30		
final settlement certificates.....	130	346.30		
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley .....				
Ens. Q. M <sup>r</sup> Henry Dawson. 3 m <sup>o</sup> pay 1782 & 3 m <sup>o</sup> 8 days 1783 .....		167.72	68.72	
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....		99		
“ clothing rec <sup>d</sup> at Fort Pitt.....				
L <sup>t</sup> James Delaplaine. 3 m <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782.....	80	80		
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....	26.60			
“ ditto. ....	80			
“ Charles Stockley .....	21			
“ Samuel Hodgdon.....		207.60		127.60

Col. William Davis.	2 m° pay in 1782 .....	150
	deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Charles Stockley .....	150
L <sup>t</sup> William Evans.	3 m° pay in 1782 .....	80
	deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....	80
Cap. Samuel Eddings.	2 m° pay in 1782 .....	100
	deduct received of Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockly .....	100
L <sup>t</sup> Phillip Eastin.	3 m° pay in 1782 .....	80
	ded <sup>t</sup> rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley .....	80
L <sup>t</sup> John H. Foster.	3 m° pay 1782 as Ensign .....	60
	deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley .....	60
Cap. L <sup>t</sup> Thomas Fenn.	3 m° pay 1782 .....	100
	ded <sup>t</sup> rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley .....	100
Cap. Reuben Field.	2 m° pay in 1782 .....	80
	deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley .....	80
Col. Christ <sup>r</sup> Febiger.	2 m° pay in 1782 .....	150
	ded <sup>t</sup> rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley .....	150
Cap. Thomas Fox.	2 m° pay in 1782 .....	80
	deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley .....	80
L <sup>t</sup> William F. Gains.	3 m° pay in 1782 .....	100
	ded <sup>t</sup> John Pierce .....	100
Cap. Robert Gamble.	2 m° pay in 1782 .....	120
	ded <sup>t</sup> rec <sup>d</sup> of Charles Stockley .....	120
Cap. John Gilleson.	2 m° pay in 1782 .....	80
	deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....	80
Amount carried forward .....		

	Pay recd.	What entitled to.	Am <sup>o</sup> due.	Am <sup>o</sup> overpaid.
Amount brought forward .....				
L <sup>t</sup> Francis Gray. 3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....		80		
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley .....		80		
Col. John Gibson. 2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782.....	150	150		
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....	8			41.42
“ Sam <sup>l</sup> Hodgdon .....	33.42	191.42		
“ clothing at Fort Pitt.....				
Ena. John Gibson. 3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782, 4 M <sup>o</sup> 83 .....	60	140		
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....	7	67	73	
“ Sam. Hodgdon .....				
Col. John Greene. 2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....		150		
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....		150		
L <sup>t</sup> Robert Green. 3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....		80		
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....		80		
L <sup>t</sup> Gabriel Green. 3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....		80		
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley .....		80		
L <sup>t</sup> Col. Thomas Gaskins. 2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782.....		120		
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley .....		120		
L <sup>t</sup> William Gray. 3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....	100	100		
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Charles Stockley.....	13.83	113.83		13.83
“ John Hamilton .....				
L <sup>t</sup> Benjamin Garnett. 2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....			66.60	
Ens. Henry Hughes. 3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....		60		
rec <sup>d</sup> of Cha <sup>s</sup> Stockley.....		60		



L' Peter Higgins. 3 M° pay in 1782 .....	80	80	
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Charles Stockley .....		80	
Surg. David Holmes. 2 M° pay in 1782 & 3 M° 8 days 1783 .....	130	322.66	
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....	33.42	163.42	159.24
" clothing at Fort Pitt .....			
L' James Holt. 3 M° pay in 1782 .....		80	
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch° Stockley .....		80	
Cap. Samuel Hogg. 2 M° pay in 1782 .....		80	
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch° Stockley .....		80	
L' Isaac Hite. 3 M° pay in 1782 .....		80	
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch° Stockley .....		80	
L' Lawrence Harrison. 3 M° pay in 1782 .....		80	
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....		80	
Ens. Jordan Harris. 3 M° pay in 1782 .....		60	
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch° Stockley .....		60	
Surgeon Arthur Lind. 2 M° pay in 1782 .....		130	
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch° Stockley .....		130	
Cap. John Jordan. 2 M° pay in 1782 .....	80	80	
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Cha° Stockley .....	27.42	107.42	27.42
" John Hamilton .....			
L' Albrighton Jones. 3 M° pay in 1782 .....		80	
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch° Stockley .....		80	
Cap. John B. Johnson. 2 M° pay in 1782 .....		80	
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch° Stockley .....		80	
L' Robert Kayes. 3 M° pay in 1782 .....		80	
Rec <sup>d</sup> of Mr D. final settl° .....		80	
Amount carried forward .....			

	Pay recd.	What entitled to.	Amo due.	Amo overpaid.
Amount brought forward .....				
L: Elisha King. 3 M° pay in 1782.....		100		
deduct cash recd of Gen. Greene .....	48			
“ final sett' certificates recd .....	52	100		
L: Robert Kirk. 3 M° pay in 1782 .....		100		
deduct cash recd of Gen. Greene .....		24	76	
L: John Keltz. [Left out.]				
Cap. William Lovely. 2 M° pay in 1782 .....		80		
deduct recd of Ch: Stockley.....		80		
L: Benjamin Lawson. 3 M° pay in 1782 & 4 M° 1783 .....		186.60		
deduct recd of Ch: Stockley .....	80	80	106.60	
“ Gen. Greene cash .....				
L: Reuben Long. 3 M° pay in 1782. ....		80		
deduct recd of Charles Stockley .....		80		
L: James Maybon. 3 M° pay in 1782.....		80		
deduct recd of Chas. Stockley .....	80			
“ John Hamilton .....	21.80	101.80		21.80
L: William Miller. 3 M° pay in 1782 .....		100	100	
L: Benjamin Moseley. 3 M° pay in 1782 .....		80		
deduct recd of Ch: Stockley.....		80		
L: David Merriweather. 3 M° pay in 1782.....		80		
deduct recd of John Pierce .....		80		
Cap. Robert Morrow. 2 M° pay in 1782.....		100		
ded: Recd of John Pierce.....		100		

Cap. Hezekiah Morton.	2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....	80		
	deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley .....	80		
Surg. Bazil Middleton.	2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782.....	130		
	deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....	130		
Cap. Simon Morgan.	4 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782.....	160		
	deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .	160		
	“ John Hamilton .....			
L <sup>t</sup> Lipscomb Norwell.	3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....	80		
	deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Cha <sup>s</sup> Stockly.....	80		
Cap. Andrew Nixon.	2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....	150		
	deduct: John Pierce.....			
	“ Sam. Hodgdon .....			
	“ Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley .....	161.60		11.60
Cap. John Nelson.	2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782.....	80		
	deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley .....	80		
L <sup>t</sup> Roger Nelson.	2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....	66.60		
	deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Gen. Greenes Bills .....	66.60		
Cap. John Overton.	2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....	80		
	deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley.....	80		
L <sup>t</sup> Col. Thomas Poeey.	2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782.....	120		
	deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Charles Stockley .....	120		
Cap. Thomas Parker, 5 <sup>th</sup> Regt.	2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....	80		
	deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Charles Stockley .....	80		
Cap. Thomas Parker, 2 <sup>d</sup> Regt.	Pay in 1782.....	160		
	deduct clothing of Hamilton .....			
Cap. Parker has rec <sup>d</sup> too much				
specie, and the bal. made due to				
him must be paid in certificates.				
		100.21	59.69	{ To be paid in certificates.
Amount carried forward.....				

	Pay recd.	What entitled to.	Amo due.	Amo overpaid.
Amount brought forward .....				
L <sup>t</sup> John Prior. 3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....		100		
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....		100		
Ens. Josias Payne. 3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....		60		
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Chas. Stockley .....		60		
Cap. Thomas Pemberton. 2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....		100		
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....		100		
L <sup>t</sup> Peyton Powell. 3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....		80		
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Charles Stockley .....		80		
Cap. Archelaus Perkins. 2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....		80		
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Charles Stockley .....		80		
Maj. John Poulson. 2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....		100		
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley .....		100		
L <sup>t</sup> Thomas Payne. 3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....		80		
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley .....		80		
Ens. William P. Quarles. 3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....		60		
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Cha. Stockley .....	60			
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley .....	12.85	72.85		12.85
L <sup>t</sup> Beverly Roy. 3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....		80		
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Cha. Stockley .....		80		
Cap. Drury Ragsdale. 2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....		100		
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....		100		
Cap. Thomas Ransdale. 2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....		80		
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....		80		



L <sup>t</sup> John Rooney.	3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....	80		
	ded <sup>t</sup> rec <sup>d</sup> Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley .....	80		
L <sup>t</sup> Albert Russell.	3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782.....	80		
	ded <sup>t</sup> rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce.....		26.60	
	“ Char. Stockley .....		160	
		186.60		106.60
L <sup>t</sup> Mathew Rhea.	3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....	80		
	ded <sup>t</sup> rec <sup>d</sup> Cha <sup>s</sup> Stockley . .....	80		
L <sup>t</sup> Robert Rankins.	3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....	80		
	ded <sup>t</sup> rec <sup>d</sup> of Char. Stockley .....	80		
L <sup>t</sup> William Robinson.	3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....	80		
	ded <sup>t</sup> rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley.....	80		
L <sup>t</sup> John Robinson.	3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....	80		
	deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley .....	80		
Cap. Joseph Scott.	2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....	80		
	deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley .....	80		
Ens. John Scott.	3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....	60		
	deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley .....	60		
L <sup>t</sup> Ballard Smith.	3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782.....	80		
	deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley .....	80		
Cap. Philip Sansum.	2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....	80		
	deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley .....	80		
L <sup>t</sup> Richard Starke.	3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....	80		
	deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Charles Stockley .....	80		
L <sup>t</sup> John Scott.	3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....	100		
	deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of John Hamilton .....	18.6		81.84
Amount carried forward.....				

	Pay rec <sup>d</sup> .	What entitled to.	Am <sup>o</sup> due.	Am <sup>o</sup> overpaid.
Amount brought forward .....				
L <sup>t</sup> William S. Smith. 3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....		80		
ded <sup>t</sup> rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley .....		80		
L <sup>t</sup> Francis Smith. 3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....		80		
ded <sup>t</sup> rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley .....		80		
L <sup>t</sup> Strother Settle. 3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782.....		80		
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....		80		
S. Mate Joseph Savage. 2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....	90	90		
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley .....	4.60	94.60		4.60
“ Col. Carrington.....				
L <sup>t</sup> Samuel Selden. 3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782.....		80		
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Cha <sup>s</sup> Stockley.....		80		
Maj. Smith Snead. 2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....		100		
ded <sup>t</sup> Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley paid him .....		100		
L <sup>t</sup> John Scarborough. 3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....		80		
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....	26.60			
“ Chas. Stockley .....	80	106.60		26.60
Cap. Segismund Stribling. 3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....		80		
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....		80		
L <sup>t</sup> John Steele. 3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....		80		
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley.....		80		
Cap. Beverly Stubblefield. 3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....		80		
ded <sup>t</sup> rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley .....		80		
Maj. John Swan. 2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782.....		120		
ded <sup>t</sup> Gen. Greenes Bills .....		120		

L <sup>t</sup> Jonathan Smith.	3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....	80		
	ded <sup>t</sup> rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley .....	80		
Ens. Thomas Sayers.	3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782.....	60		60
Ens. John Trabree.	3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782.....	60		
	ded <sup>t</sup> rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley .....	60		
Corn <sup>t</sup> Albion Throckmorton.	3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....	80		
	ded <sup>t</sup> rec <sup>d</sup> of John S. Dart.....		26.60	
	“ Gen. Greenes Bills .....	80	53.30	
Ens. Zachariah Tatum.	3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....	60		
	ded <sup>t</sup> rec <sup>d</sup> of Charles Stockley .....		60	
	“ John Hamilton .....	64	4	4
L <sup>t</sup> Nicholas Taillefar.	3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....	80		
	deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley.....	80		
L <sup>t</sup> Lewis Thomas.	3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782.....	80		
	deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce.....	80		
L <sup>t</sup> Marks Vanderwall.	3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782.....	80		
	deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley .....	80		
Maj. John Willis.	2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782.....	100		
	Charged by M <sup>r</sup> Dunscomb w <sup>b</sup> .....	100		
Cap. Thomas Warman.	2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....	80		
	deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley .....	80		
L <sup>t</sup> David Williams.	3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....	80		
	ded <sup>t</sup> rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....	80		
Cap. Robert Woodson.	2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782.....	80		
	ded <sup>t</sup> rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce.....		40	
	“ Charles Stockley .....		80	
	Am <sup>o</sup> carried forward .....	120		40

	Pay recd.	What entitled to.	Am <sup>o</sup> due.	Am <sup>o</sup> overpaid.
Amount brought forward .....				
L <sup>t</sup> George Winchester. 3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782.....		80		
ded <sup>t</sup> rec <sup>d</sup> of Th <sup>o</sup> Bradford .....		80		
L <sup>t</sup> John White. 3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782.....		80		
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley .....		80		
L <sup>t</sup> Col. Anth <sup>y</sup> Walton White. 2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782.....		187.45		
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....		187.35		
Cap. Richard Worsham. 2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....		80		
ded <sup>t</sup> rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....	26.60			
“ “ Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley.....	80	106.60		26.60
Surg. James Wallace. 2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....		130		
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Gen. Greene.....	24			
“ “ John Hamilton .....	41.53			
“ “ Col. Carrington a horse .....	64.26	129.79		
S. Mate George Yates. 2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782.....		90		
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley .....		90		
L <sup>t</sup> Charles Erskine. 3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....		100		
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Gen. Greene.....	24			
“ “ John Hamilton .....	28.54	52.54	47.36	
Cap. James Gunn. 2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782.....		100		
ded <sup>t</sup> rec <sup>d</sup> of John Hamilton .....		73.10	26.80	
Maj. Richard Call. 2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....			120	
Cap. John Anderson. 2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> in 1783 .....		240		
ded. rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....	40			
“ “ Charles Stockley .....	80	120	120	



L' A. D. C. Samuel K. Bradford.	3 M° pay in 1782 & 4 M° 1783 ded' rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce.....	300 300	
L' Samuel Baskerville.	3 M° pay in 1782 & 4 M° 1783..... ded' rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....	186.60 186.60	
	Charles Stockley .....		106.60 80
Cap. John Blackwell.	2 M° pay in 1782 & 4 M° in 1783 .....	240	
	deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....	80	160
Cap. Robert Beale.	2 M° pay in 1782 & 4 M° 1783 .....	240	
	ded' rec <sup>d</sup> of Thomas Bradford.....	80	160
Cap. Lawrence Butler.	2 M° pay in 1782 & 4 M° in 1783.....	240	
	ded' rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch° Stockley .....	80	160
L' Col. Com. Burgos Ball.	2 M° pay in 1782 & 4 M° in 1783 .....	450	
	ded' rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....	450	
Cap. Benjamin Biggs.	2 M° pay in 1782 & 4 M° in 1783 .....	240	
	ded' rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....	240	
Cap. William Bentley.	2 M° pay in 1782 & 4 M° in 1783.....	240	
	ded' rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce.....		160
	Charles Stockley.....	240	80
Cap. Thomas Buckner.	2 M° pay in 1782 & 4 M° 1783.....	240	
	ded' rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....		40
	Charles Stockley .....	120	80
L' John Bowen.	3 M° pay in 1782 & 4 M° in 1783 .....	186.60	
	deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Cha° Stockley.....	80	106.60
Cap. Mayo Carrington.	2 M° pay in 1782 & 4 M° 1783.....	240	
	ded' rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....		40
	Maj. W <sup>m</sup> Lewis .....	40	
	Charles Stockley.....	160	80
Amount carried forward.....			

	Pay recd.	What entitled to.	Amo due.	Amo overpaid.
Amount brought forward .....				
Cap. John C. Carter. 2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> 1783.....	100	300	200	
ded <sup>t</sup> rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....		100		
L <sup>t</sup> Samuel Coleman. 3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> 1783 .....		233.30	133.30	
ded <sup>t</sup> Rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....		100		
L <sup>t</sup> John Crute. d <sup>o</sup> 3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> in 1783 .....		186.60	106.60	
ded <sup>t</sup> rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley .....		80		
Cap. James Curry. 2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> in 1783 .....		240	160	
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley .....		80		
L <sup>t</sup> Col. Samuel I. Cabell. 2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> 1783 .....		360	240	
ded <sup>t</sup> rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley .....		120		
L <sup>t</sup> Col. Jonathan Clark. 2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> in 1783 .....	120	360		
ded <sup>t</sup> rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....	120	240	120	
“ Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley .....				
L <sup>t</sup> Col. Edward Carrington. 2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> in 1783 .....	150	450		
ded <sup>t</sup> rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....	30			
“ Gen. Greene .....	270	450		
By his acknowledgment. “ Q <sup>r</sup> M. Gen <sup>l</sup> s department .....				
Maj. William Croghan. 2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> 1783.....	150	300		
ded <sup>t</sup> Rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley .....	100			
“ Thomas Bradford .....	50	300		
“ John Pierce .....				
Cap. Collin Cöcke. 2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> 1783.....		240	160	
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley .....		80		
Cap. Leroy Edwards. 2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> 1783 .....		240	160	
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Cha. Stockley .....		80		

Cap. John Fitzgerald.	2 M° pay in 1782 & 4 M° 1783.....			
	ded' rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce.....	240		
	ded' rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch° Stockley.....	106.60	133.30	
L' Thomas Glasscock.	3 M° pay in 1782 & 4 mo. 1783.....	233.30		
	ded' ch <sup>d</sup> by M <sup>r</sup> Dunscomb.....	100	133.30	
Col. Charles Harrison.	2 M° pay in 1782.....	200		
	ded' rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce.....	200		
	“ John S. Dart.....	125		
Maj. Christian Holmer.	2 M° pay in 1782.....	125		
	deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch° Stockley.....	240		
Cap. Thomas Hord.	2 M° pay in 1782 & 4 M° 1783.....	80	160	
	deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch° Stockley.....	240		
Cap. Abraham Hite.	2 M° pay 1782 & 4 M° 1783.....	120	120	
	deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce.....	186.60		
L' John Harrison.	3 M° pay in 1782 & 4 M° 83.....	106.60	80	
	deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce.....			
	Charged by M <sup>r</sup> Dunscomb [erasure on original].			
Col. William Heth.	2 M° pay in 1782 & 4 in 1783.....	450		
	ded' Rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce.....	450		
L' Col. Samuel Hawes.	2 M° pay in 1782 & 4 M° in 1783.....	360		
	deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce.....	60		
	“ Charles Stockley.....	360		
Cap. Thomas Holt.	2 M° pay in 1782 & 4 M° in 1783.....		240	
Maj. David Hopkins.	2 M° pay in 1782 & 4 M° in 1783.....	360		
	ded' Rec <sup>d</sup> on full a/c curr <sup>t</sup> .....	360		
L' Col. Samuel Hopkins.	2 M° pay in 1782 & 4 M° in 1783.....	360		
	ded' rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce.....	240		
	“ Charles Stockley.....	120		
Amount carried forward.....				

	Pay recd	What entitled to.	Amo due.	Amo overpaid.
Amount brought forward .....				
Lt Pm. Charles Jones. 3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> in 1783.....		416.60		
ded <sup>t</sup> rec <sup>d</sup> of John S. Dart .....	143.30			
“ Gen. Greenes Bills .....	113.30			
“ Cha <sup>s</sup> Stockley .....	160	416.60		
Cap. Custos Kendall. 2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> 1783 .....		240		
ded <sup>t</sup> rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....	160			
“ Charles Stockley .....	80	240		
S. Mate John Knight. 2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> 1783 .....		258		
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....		132	126	
Maj. William Lewis. 2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> 1783.....		300		
ded <sup>t</sup> rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....	200			
“ Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley .....	100	300		
Col. George Mathews. 2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....		150		
ded <sup>t</sup> Gen. Greenes Bills .....	150			
“ Gen. Greenes cash .....	40			
“ Bal. due U. S. on sett <sup>t</sup> of a/c of 1782 .....	111.66	301.66		151.66
Cap. Henry Moss. 2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> in 1783.....		240		
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Charles Stockley .....	80			
Bal. of specie rec <sup>d</sup> of Duma. in certif .....	56			
deduct Gen. Greenes Bills.....	80			
do. cash .....	24	240		
Cap. William Meredith. 2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> 83 .....		300		
ded <sup>t</sup> rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....	200			
“ Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley.....	100	300		
Lt Artill. Benjamin Mosely. 3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....		100		
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley .....		100		



Lt William M'Guire.	3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 in 1783 .....	133.33	233.80	
	deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....			
	" Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley .....	100	233.80	
Ena. John Mills.	3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> 1783 .....		166.60	26.60
	deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....		140	
Cap. Philip Mallery.	2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> 1783.....		240	160
	deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley .....		80	
Cap. Isaiah Marks.	2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> in 1783 .....		240	
	deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....		240	
Cap. Holman Mennis.	2 M <sup>o</sup> pay 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> 1783 .....		240	
	ded <sup>t</sup> rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....	40		
	" Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley .....	80	120	120
Cap. Callowhille Mennis.	2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> 1783.....		240	
	ded <sup>t</sup> rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....	40		
	" Charles Stockley .....	80	120	120
Col. John Nevil.	2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> in 1783 .....		450	
	ded <sup>t</sup> rec <sup>d</sup> of Th <sup>o</sup> Bradford.....	150		
	" John Pierce .....	300	450	
Lt Col. Presley Nevil.	2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782.....		360	
	ded <sup>t</sup> rec <sup>d</sup> of Th <sup>o</sup> Bradford .....	120		
	" John Pierce.....	240	360	
Lt William Porter.	3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> 83 .....		186.60	106.60
	ded <sup>t</sup> rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley .....		80	
Cap. Tarleton Payne.	2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 82 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> 83 .....		240	
	ded <sup>t</sup> rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....	40		
	" Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley .....	80	120	120
Amount carried forward.....				

	Pay recd.	What entitled to.	Am <sup>o</sup> due.	Am <sup>o</sup> overpaid.
Amount brought forward .....				
Cap. Robert Porterfield. 2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> 1783 .....		346.60		
[Illegible mem.] ded <sup>t</sup> rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....	186.60	186.60	160	
Maj. Charles Pelham. 2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> 1783 .....	50	300		
ded <sup>t</sup> rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....	100	150	150	
“ Ch <sup>o</sup> Stockley.....				
L <sup>t</sup> Thomas Pearson. 3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 in 83 .....		186.60		
ded <sup>t</sup> rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>o</sup> Stockley.....		80	106.60	
Col. William Russell. 2 M <sup>o</sup> in 82 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> 1783 .....		450		
ded <sup>t</sup> rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....	300	450		
“ Charles Stockley .....	150			
Cap. Anthony Singleton. 2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> 1783 .....	100	300		
ded <sup>t</sup> rec <sup>d</sup> of Gen. Greenes Bills.....	100	200	100	
“ Charles Stockley.....				
Cap. Uriah Springer. 2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1783 .....		240		
ded <sup>t</sup> rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....		240		
L <sup>t</sup> Jacob Springer. 3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> 1783.....		186.60		
ded <sup>t</sup> rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....		186.60		
L <sup>t</sup> William Stevens. 3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> in 1783.....		186.60		
ded <sup>t</sup> rec <sup>d</sup> of Charles Stockley.....		80	106.60	
Cap. Joseph Swearinger. 2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> 1783 .....		240		
ded <sup>t</sup> rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....		120	120	
Cap. John Stokes. 2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> 1783 .....		240		
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch. Stockley .....		80	160	

Ensa. P. M. Josiah Tannehill.	3 M° pay in 82 & 3 M° & 8 day: 83.....				
	deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....				
	Charged by M <sup>r</sup> Dunscomb .....	270			
	“ sund <sup>r</sup> of Sam: Hodgdon.....	80			
		17.60			54.30
Cap. Nathaniel Terry.	2 M° pay in 1782 & 4 M° 1783 .....				
	ded <sup>t</sup> Rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley .....				
		240		160	
Cap. Benjamin Tailofar.	2 M° pay in 1782 & 4 M° 1783 .....				
	ded <sup>t</sup> Rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockly.....	240		160	
		80			
Cap. Richard C. Waters.	3 M° pay in 1782 & 4 M° 1783 .....	233.30			
	ded <sup>t</sup> Rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce.....	233.30			
L <sup>t</sup> William B. Wallace.	3 M° pay in 1782 & 4 M° 1783 .....	233.30			
	deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce.....	233.30			
Ensa. Joseph Winlock.	3 M° pay in 1782 & 4 M° 1783 .....	166.60			
	ded <sup>t</sup> rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....	140		26.60	
L <sup>t</sup> Col. Gustavus B. Wallace.	2 M° pay in 1782 & 4 M° 83 .....	360			
	ded <sup>t</sup> rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce.....	360			
L <sup>t</sup> Willis Willson.	3 M° pay in 1782 & 4 M° in 1783.....	186.60			
	ded <sup>t</sup> rec <sup>d</sup> of Charles Stockley.....	80		106.60	
Cap. William White.	2 M° pay in 1782 & 4 M° in 1783 .....	240			
Charged by mistake	rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce by Col. Febiger .....				
to Rob. White.	deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley .....	160		80	
Cap. James Wright.	2 M° pay in 1782 & 4 M° in 1783 .....	240			
	deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce.....	80		160	
Maj. Andrew Waggoner.	2 M° pay in 1782 & 4 M° in 1783.....	300			
	ded <sup>t</sup> rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....	150		150	
Amount carried forward.....					

	Pay recd.	What entitled to.	Amo due.	Amo overpaid.
Amount brought forward .....				
Cap. Robert Yancey. 2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> 1783 .....		300	200	
ded <sup>t</sup> rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....		100		
L <sup>t</sup> Layton Yancey. 2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> 1783 .....		233.30	133.30	
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....		100		
Cap. James Pendleton. 2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> 1783 .....		300	200	
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley .....		100		
L <sup>t</sup> Epaphroditus Rudder. 3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 & 4 M <sup>o</sup> 1783.....		233.30	233.30	
L <sup>t</sup> George Blackmore. 3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....			80	
L <sup>t</sup> Col. Oliver Towles. 2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782.....		120		
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley .....		120		
L <sup>t</sup> James Hamilton. 3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782.....		80		
ded <sup>t</sup> rec <sup>d</sup> of Charles Stockley.....		80		
Cap. Nathan Reed. 2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....		80		
ded <sup>t</sup> rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley .....		80		
Maj. David Stephenson. 2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....		100		
ded <sup>t</sup> rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley.....		100		
Cap. John Spotswood. 2 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782 .....		80		
ded <sup>t</sup> rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....		80		
L <sup>t</sup> John Towns. 3 M <sup>o</sup> pay in 1782.....		80		
deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....		80		



Ena. Thomas Wallace.	3 M° pay in 1782 .....	60			
	ded <sup>t</sup> rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce.....	60			
Cor <sup>nt</sup> John Waities.	3 M° pay in 1782 .....	80			
	ded <sup>t</sup> rec <sup>d</sup> of John Hamilton .....		11.83		
	“ Gen. Greenes Bills .....		53.30		
	Charged w <sup>t</sup> cash rec <sup>d</sup> of Gen. Greene for pub. Serv.....	197.23			117.23
Cap. Henry Young.	2 M° pay in 1782 .....	80			
	ded <sup>t</sup> rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley.....	80			
L <sup>t</sup> David Miller.	3 M° pay in 1782 .....	80			
	ded <sup>t</sup> rec <sup>d</sup> of Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley .....	80			
L <sup>t</sup> John Hackley.	3 M° pay in 1782 & 4 M° 1783 .....	186.60			
	ded <sup>t</sup> rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....		26.60		
	“ Goods of Col. Carrington .....		38.41		
	“ Charles Stockley .....	145.11		41.49	
Cap. Peregrine Fitzhugh.	3 M° pay in 1782 .....	100			
	deduct rec <sup>d</sup> of John Pierce .....	100			
L <sup>t</sup> James Barbour.	3 M° pay in 1782 .....	80			
	Rec <sup>d</sup> certificates in full .....	80			
L <sup>t</sup> Col. Com <sup>t</sup> William Darke.....				150	
				11,652.24	2388.5
				457.63	
Of the foregoing sums there is to be paid in certificates .....					
Remains due in Specie .....				11,194.51	

NOTE.—Ensign Henry Bedinger in page 10 Should be called Captain and credited 80 dollars instead of 60—and also charged with 80 dollars instead of 60.....his acc<sup>t</sup> Balances.

In many cases Mr Dunscomb has credited in his settlements more specie than the officer was entitled to. Where I find an officer has actually drawn more specie than he was entitled to receive—I have admitted the credits which have been given them by Dunscomb—because they have been finally settled with and received their certificates—and there is no hold left upon them—this appears to have been wrong in Mr Dunscomb, for, in Justice, an officer in this situation should return such [torn out] of specie—and receive certificates in (?) — Where he has credited too much to an officer—and the officer has not received the full am<sup>e</sup> of such credit—the supposed balance in specie should be paid in certificates—for instance:

		Doll <sup>s</sup> .
He credits Col. Nat. Gist with 7 m <sup>os</sup> pay in 1782		
& 3, which is.....		525
Col. Gist has actually rec <sup>d</sup> 6 M <sup>o</sup> in specie, which is		
all he ought to have—and amounts to .....	450	
The remainder [torn out]		
Paid in certificates .....	75	
	<hr/>	525

The above example, and the following one of Mr Breckenridge, which I believe elucidate the general principles on which I have proceeded in the business—without the trouble of going into particulars—

ROB. BRECKENRIDGE. See page 1.

Pay due him in 1782.	385	By Gen. Greens Bills .....	79.30
		Cha <sup>s</sup> Stockly, cash.....	80
		Certificates Rec <sup>d</sup> .....	225.60
	<hr/>		<hr/>
	385		385
Pay due in 1783.	416.45	By Certificates Rec <sup>d</sup> .....	257.75
		clothing .....	50.84
		Gen. Greens Bills.....	79.30
		Ch <sup>s</sup> Stockley.....	26.60
		Bal. due.....	1.66
	<hr/>		<hr/>
	416.45		416.45

Mr Pierce.

C. S.

[Mem. on fold of back]      turn of specie pay      [torn]  
Officers of the Virginia  
for 1782 & 1783, for which drf<sup>t</sup>  
on the Loan Officer of Virginia  
have been given.

A PARTIAL LIST OF CAPT. DANIEL MORGAN'S  
RIFLE COMPANY OF WINCHESTER, FRED-  
ERICK CO., VA., JULY, 1775.

## OFFICERS.

Capt., Daniel Morgan.  
1st Lieutenant, John Humphreys.  
2nd Lieutenant, William Heth (Heath).  
1st Sergt., George Porterfield.

## PRIVATES.

Anderson, Robert.	
Ball, William.	
Greenway, George..	
Greenway, William.	
Grim, Charles.	Buried at Winchester.
Heiskell, Adam.	Buried at Romney, Va.
Heiskell, George.	
Hayes, Mark.	
Kurtz, Frederick.	
Kurtz, Adam.	Buried at Winchester.
Lauck, Peter.	" " "
Lauck, Simon.	" " "
Schultz, John.	" " "
Sperry, Jacob.	" " "
Stratton, Seth.	

This company was organized in the Spring of 1775; consisted of 96 men from Winchester and vicinity; left Winchester July 14, 1775, arrived at Cambridge, Mass., Aug. 7, 1775, and joined the army under Gen. Wasnington.

PETITION FROM FAIRFAX COUNTY, VA., FOR IM  
PORTATION OF SALT.

VIRGINIA, FAIRFAX COUNTY, }  
Nov. 23, 1775. }

*Sir*: The Committee of this county, informed of the present scarcity of salt in the colony in general, and in this part of it in particular, sensible of the Difficulty, perhaps impracticability, of procuring it if not done this winter, and apprehensive of the great distress and Discontent that the want of this necessary article may occasion among the people, as well as the impossibility of furnishing proper provisions for the Regiments of minute men and draughts from our militia which may be called into service next spring, have directed us to apply to the Honorable, the Continental Congress, praying them to encourage the Importation of salt, either by permitting the exportation of Country produce in return, in such manner as is allowed upon the importation of military stores, or in such other manner as that Honorable Board shall judge best. We beg leave, sir, thro' you, to lay this request, as a matter of the utmost importance to the good people of this colony and the public service, before the gentlemen of the Congress, and are,

With greatest respect, sir,

Your most obedient servants,

G. MASON,	} Committee of Correspondence of Fairfax county.
JOHN DALTON,	
WM. RAMSAY,	
JOHN CARLYLE,	
JOHN MUIR,	
JAMES KIRK.	

To JOHN HANCOCK, Esq.,

*President of the Congress.*

This petition at the opening of the Revolutionery struggle incidentally presents several matters of importance: 1. It



shows the value of salt as a household commodity, and the difficulty of procuring it at a time when means of rapid and easy communication were wanting. 2. It also shows that at this early period the military strength was supplied by "minute-men" and by drafts from the "militia."

In the list of signers will be found the names of persons in whom posterity will doubtless be interested.

---

## CORRESPONDENCE OF WASHINGTON AND GATES WITH COLONEL BEDEL.

CAMBRIDGE, *1st February, 1776.*

*Sir*: The Continental Congress, haveing calld upon the Government of New Hampshire to raise a Regiment for the Service of the United Colonies, which they have accordingly complied with, and appoint you to the command, I have to desire, that you will use all the deligence & dispatch possible, to raise the said Regiment & march it into Canada takeing your Rout by Number four and Onion River, where a Suply of provisions will be laid up, by order of Major General Schuyler.

This Regiment is to be raised upon the Continental establishment, agreeable to the terms & requisitions of the Congress as transmitted to the Honble Convention of New Hampshire, the necessity of reinforceing our troops, posted before & forming the Blockade of Quebec, is too apparent to need being dwelt on, I would therefore have you order each Company to March, as fast as they are raised, and on their arrival put themselves under the Command of the General or Commanding officer in Canada.

Your Colony will provide you with such necessarys, as are indespensably wanting for the use of your Regiment, in the

takeing up of which, and your expences on the March I recommend the utmost Oeconomy, that can be used consistant with dispatch—

You will take under your care the Coghawaga Indians, who are now here and conduct them in the safest and most agreeable manner to themselves, into Canada. You are to bear their expenses, for which purpose I now give you a warrant on the paymaster General for the sum of £100.—D. M.<sup>3</sup>

You must keep a just account of its expenditure, & render the same to the Commissary of the Northern department when you get there he will be advertized of this matter and directed to settle with you,—

these sir, are your Instructions, to which I doubt not you will pay a proper attention that you may have a share in the **G**lory of expelling the instruments of Ministerial Tyranny from that fair province, is the Sincere wish of

Sir, Your most H. S<sup>t</sup>.,

(Signed) G<sup>o</sup>. Washington.

COLONEL BEDEL,

on the service of the United Colonies.

CAMP, 4<sup>th</sup> October, 1777.

*Dear Bedel:* I sent your faithful friend Louis to assist you in immediately bringing forward to my assistance all The St. Francis Indians who have lately come to Co'hos, with all those who, from Friendship to you and affection to Our Noble Cause, are ready to step forth at this important Crisis to put a finishing Stroke to this Campaign. The Enemy are at their last Gasp in every Question; A Bold Stroke in Each Gives peace & Freedom to America. that you & I may live to see & Enjoy that Blessing is the anxious Wish of your affectionate Friend

and Humble Servant,

[Signed] HORATIO GATES.

COL. BEDEL, Co'hos.

WAR OFFICE, *March 4, 1778.*

*Sir*: As the irruption intended to be made into Canada is suspended by a resolve of Congress, on account of the insuperable difficulties in getting the necessaries in so short a period as the advanced season would admit, the raising your regiment is needless and improper. You will, therefore, cease your proceedings on this account and dismiss any men you may have inlisted, that the continent may be put to no unnecessary expence.

Such charges as you have incurred in preparing for the expedition you will exhibit a State of to the Dep. Pay Master General at Albany, who will settle with you for the same.

I am, Sir, your most h'ble servt.,

[Signed] HORATIO GATES,  
*President of the War Office.*

P. S. It will be proper that Major Whitcomb rejoin his Companies, with his present rank.

To COL. TIM<sup>o</sup> BEDEL, at Coos.

WAR OFFICE.

Col. Timothy Bedel was a prominent Revolutionary officer from New Hampshire. He served as lieutenant in Goffe's regiment in 1760, in Canada. July 6, 1775, he was appointed captain of rangers, and on the 20th of January, 1776, was made Colonel of the 1st N. H. regiment, joining the Northern army under General Schuyler.

For neglect of duty he was tried by Court martial in August, 1776, and cashiered. Despite this action, however, he was shown great consideration by Generals Washington and Gates, as will appear from the foregoing letters, and from the additional fact that he was subsequently made a Major General of his state militia. He died in Haverhill, N. H., in February, 1787.



A PAY ROLL FOR THE TRAVELING EXPENCES FOR A DETACHMENT OF THE 3<sup>d</sup> VIRG<sup>a</sup> REG<sup>t</sup> THAT WERE DIS-  
CHARG'D FROM THE CAMP AT THE VALLEY FORGE TO THEIR DIFFERENT COUNTIES. FEB<sup>y</sup> 16<sup>th</sup>, 1776.

No.	NAMES.	RANK.	COUNTY'S.	DISTANCE.	£	S.	D.
1	Ja <sup>s</sup> Haneborough .....	Q. M.	Stafford.	220	2	19	8
2	Lewis Young.....	Serg <sup>t</sup> .	Louisa.	267	1	18	
3	Armistid White .....	Do.	Culpeper.	230	0	18	
4	Paul Leatherer .....		Ditto.	Ditto.	0	15	
5	Natha <sup>s</sup> Tylor .....		Prince Wilm.	190	0	15	
1	Samuel Love .....		Do.	Do.	0	14	8
2	Jan <sup>s</sup> Primm .....	Priv <sup>t</sup> .	Stafford.	220	0	14	8
3	John King.....	Do.	Do.	Do.	0	14	8
4	Volentine King.....		Do.	Do.	0	14	8
5	Moses Baker ....		Do.	Do.	0	14	8
6	Peter Byram .....		Do.	Do.	0	14	8
7	John Nicholson.....		Do.	Do.	0	14	8
8	Rich <sup>d</sup> Simms .....		Do.	Do.	0	14	8
1	W <sup>m</sup> Culley .....		Do.	Do.	0	14	8
2	Geo. Jones .....		King George.	240	0	16	
3	Geo. Patton .....			Ditto.	0	16	
4	Weedon Wilkerson .....		Do.	Do.	0	16	
5	W <sup>m</sup> Oliver .....		Do.	Do.	0	16	
6	John Rogers .....		Do.	Do.	0	16	
7	Sam <sup>l</sup> Wharton .....	Priv <sup>t</sup> .	Do.	240	0	16	
1	Jonathon Jackson.....		Do.	Do.	0	16	8
2	John Cullins .....		Prince Wilm.	120	0	12	8
3	W <sup>m</sup> Mathews .....		Do.	Do.	0	12	8
4	W <sup>m</sup> Conner.....		Do.	Do.	0	12	8
5	Ezekiel Cowert .....		Do.	Do.	0	12	8
6	Jonathon Williams .....		Do.	Do.	0	12	8
7	Henry Garvey .....		Do.	Do.	0	12	8
	John Mathews .....		Do.	Do.	0	12	8
					£23	3	8



A PAY ROLL FOR THE TRAVELING EXPENSES FOR A DETACHMENT OF THE 3<sup>d</sup> VIRG<sup>a</sup> REG<sup>t</sup>, ETC.

No.	NAMES.	RANK.	COUNTY'S.	DISTANCE.	£.	S.	D.
12	Brought over.....	Private.	Prince W <sup>m</sup> .	120	23	8	8
8	Lewis Murphey.....			Ditto.		12	8
9	W <sup>m</sup> Baily.....			Ditto.		12	8
10	W <sup>m</sup> Lent.....			Ditto.		12	8
11	John Aithey.....		Loudoun.	160		10	8
1	Cha <sup>s</sup> Lander.....			Ditto.		10	8
2	Geo. May.....			Ditto.		10	8
3	Jam <sup>s</sup> Murrey.....			Ditto.		10	8
4	Sebaston Lush.....		Loudoun.	160		10	8
5	Jn <sup>o</sup> Sidebothom.....			Ditto.		10	8
6	Jos. Sidebothom.....			Ditto.		10	8
7	W <sup>m</sup> Bruton.....			Ditto.		10	8
8	Evan Thomas.....		Louisa.	267		17	8
9	John Moreland.....			Ditto.		17	8
1	Clough Overton.....			Ditto.		17	6
2	Nicho <sup>s</sup> Johnston.....			Ditto.		17	6
3	Geo. Thomason.....		Stafford. Fairfax.	220		17	6
4	John Durvin.....			182		12	8
1	Edmond Bowling.....			Ditto.		12	
1	Rob <sup>t</sup> Moderwill.....				£35	19	0
2	W <sup>m</sup> Berrey.....						

E. P. J. P.

THOMAS HUNGERFORD, Lt 3d Virgo Reg<sup>t</sup>.

Received of Mr Joseph Nourse Paymaster to the Board of War & Ordnance, One hundred and nineteen dollars and two-thirds of a dollar being in full for the within warrant, and which I promise to divide among the men with my Detachment agreeable to the pay roll annex'd. [Copy]

YORKTOWN, February 18, 1778.

THOMAS HUNGERFORD, Lt 3d Virginia Reg<sup>t</sup>.

[On outside] { No 141.  
Enter'd in the Aud<sup>r</sup> Books.  
[No. 141.

Valley Forge is a village in Chester County, Pa., twenty-four miles west of Philadelphia.

It was the location of Washington's army from the middle of December, 1777, to June 18, 1778. It was selected to protect Congress at York, Pa., whither that body had adjourned from Philadelphia in consequence of the occupation of the latter place by the British.

At this place Baron Steuben assumed the duties of Inspector-General of the American army. Here, also, Washington announced, on the 6th of May, 1778, the treaty of our alliance with France.

The American forces numbered about 11,000, only about one-half of whom, however, were in condition for service. Their sufferings were intense—a fact known to every tyro in history.

---

## ROSTER OF CAPTAIN THOMAS BUCK'S COMPANY IN REVOLUTION.

ENLISTED FROM DUNMORE (NOW SHENANDOAH) COUNTY, VA.

Copied from the original roll filed by said Buck, with his application for pension, in the U. S. Pension Office, with date of enlistment of each officer and soldier.

First lieutenant, John Crookshank, Sept. 6, 1777.

Second " Jacob Yost, Sept. 6, 1777.

Lionel Branson, Ensign, Aug. 29, 1777.

William Reed, Sergeant, " "

Jacob Lambert, 2nd Sergeant, Aug. 29, 1777.

Christian Tush, 2nd sergeant, " "

John Steel, 3rd sergeant, Sept. 9, 1777.

Jermiah Philips, 4th sergeant, Sept. 28, 1777.

Henry Pangle, Drummer, Sept. 10, 1777.

Frederick Honaker, Private,	Aug. 29.	
William Hoover,	" 30.	
John Bently,	" 29.	
William Slack,	" 29.	
Valentine Lockmiller,	" 29.	
Philip Smith,	" 29.	
Martin Say,	" 29.	
Gasper Lutz,	" 29.	
David Piper,	" 30.	
Christian Sapington,	" 22.	
Martin Miller,	" 29.	Appointed Corporal.
Abraham Grable,	" 30.	
William Moredock,	" 29.	
John Middleton,	" 22.	
George Lockmiller,	" 29.	
William Bagnall,	" 29.	
George Miller,	" 30.	
Henry Shumaker,	" 29.	
Harbert Stockbridge,	" 29.	Appointed Corporal.
William Copeman,	Sept. 8.	
Christian Bowerman,	" 29.	
Andrew Copeman,	" 29.	
Michael Setser,	" 10.	
Randolp Bizant,	Aug. 22.	
John Snider,	Sept. 10.	
John Sonner,	" 10.	
Samuel Dust,	" 12.	
John Hoover,	" 12.	Appointed Corporal
Elijah Aadell,	" 6.	
Conard Hansbager,	Aug. 28.	
William Harris,	" 28.	
Thomas Price,	" 28.	
Zachriah Price,	" 28.	
John Marshall Taylor,	" 22.	

DUNMORE SET, *Sept. 5, 1777.*

At a meeting of the volunteers of the Town of Woodstock,  
Thomas Buck, Gentleman, was unanimously chosen Captain,  
Given under my hand, JOSEPH PUGH, C. L.

DUNMORE SET.

I do hereby enlist the above Men under the command of  
Capt. Thomas Buck, Given under my hand this 16th of Sept.,  
1777. JOSEPH PUGH, C. L.

Capt. Thomas Buck was born in Frederick Co., Virginia, Jan. 9, 1756, son of Charles and Letitia Wilcocks, nee Sorrell, widow. At age of 18 was one of the surveyors for Frederick Co., Va.; magistrate at 21, and on Jan. 11, 1776, commissioned Lieutenant of Militia for Dunmore county, now Shenandoah, Va., Sept. 5, 1777—commissioned Capt. of a company which he himself enlisted from the vicinity of Woodstock, now in Shenandoah Co. He married Ann, daughter of Marquis Calmes, Jr., and Winnifred (Waller) Calmes, of Frederick county, Va. He died in Shenandoah county, Va., June 4, 1842, in the 86th year of his age. Had issue 13 children. For his complete military record and the history of the descendants of his children, see Richardson and their kin, by the author hereof.

*daughter of William and Isabella (Calmes) Richardson,*

#### ERRATUM.

[Substitute the following for sentence beginning 7th line from foot of page 180, opposite.]

He married Ann, daughter of William and Isabella (Calmes) Richardson, daughter of Marquis, Jr., and Winnifred (Waller) Calmes of Frederick County, Virginia.



LIST OF BALANCES DUE THE DEAD AND DESERTED OF THE 1st  
VIRGINIA STATE REGT., COMMANDED BY COL. GEORGE  
GIBSON, FROM 16TH SEPT., 1777, TO 1st JAN., 1778.

NAMES.	RANK.	DEAD.	DESERTED.	
<b>Captain John Lees.</b>				
John Bury.....	Sergt.	Dead.	.....	\$8.00
Joseph Brim.....	Corpl.	"	.....	7.30
Robert Wilkins.....	Private.	"	.....	13.30
Anthony Salmitro.....	"	"	.....	18.00
Joseph Little.....	"	"	.....	22.50
Nathan Cannady.....	"	"	.....	23.50
Thomas Barham.....	"	"	.....	6.60
Daniel McCarta.....	"	"	.....	6.60
William Hicks.....	"	"	.....	6.60
Richard Taylor.....	"	"	.....	13.30
John McFarley.....	"	"	.....	6.60
William Thacker.....	"	.....	Deserted.	4.15
Arch Cash, paid.....	"	.....	"	6.60
Thomas Gardner.....	"	.....	{ Put on board a galley. }	4.00
<b>Capt. T. Misonthe.</b>				
John Carnall.....	Corpl.	"	.....	22.00
Henry Small.....	Privt.	"	.....	6.60
John Sammond.....	"	"	.....	20.00
John Steel.....	"	.....	"	3.30
<b>Capt. W<sup>m</sup> Hofflers.</b>				
James Forrister.....	"	"	.....	6.60
Samson Randolph.....	"	"	.....	6.60
Henry Trent.....	"	"	.....	6.60
Charles Carter.....	"	"	.....	13.30
John Randolph.....	"	"	.....	13.30
<b>Capt. T. Everts.</b>				
Pervis Griffin.....	Corpl.	"	.....	7.30
Edward Whittfield.....	Private.	"	.....	13.30
Thomas Moor.....	"	"	.....	13.30
Burnitt Jiffriss.....	"	"	"	6.60
James Banks.....	"	"	.....	6.60
John Moor.....	"	"	.....	13.30
<b>Capt. T. Nicholson.</b>				
Soloman Jinnings.....	Sergt.	"	.....	8.00
Almond Addleton.....	Corpl.	"	.....	10.20
Peter Richeson.....	Private.	"	.....	13.50
George Judd.....	"	"	.....	11.30
James Orzlin.....	"	"	.....	13.30

LIST OF BALANCES DUE DEAD AND DESERTED.—*Continued.*

NAMES.	RANK.	DEAD.	DESERTED.	
<b>Cap. William Cayors.</b>				
James Beach.....	Private.	Dead.	.....	\$6.60
Searlett Church.....	"	"	.....	6.60
William Taylor .....	"	"	.....	6.60
John Scott.....	"	"	.....	13.30
John Dunn .....	"	"	.....	6.60
James Little .....	"	"	.....	6.60
Samuel Monathaw .....	"	"	.....	6.60
Henry Bronaugh .....	"	"	Deserted.	6.60
<b>Capt. Windsor Browne.</b>				
Thomas Cooper.....	"	"	.....	13.50
James Gary .....	"	"	.....	6.60
James Nemo .....	"	"	.....	15.60
Christopher Critindon.....	"	"	.....	13.30
James Duford .....	"	"	.....	6.60
Edward Dearing .....	"	"	.....	13.30
John Grushaun.....	"	"	.....	13.30
John Wager .....	"	"	.....	6.60
John Burk.....	"	"	.....	13.30
Joseph Rankins .....	"	"	.....	20.00
John Harris .....	"	"	"	20.00
John Waldin.....	"	"	"	20.00
<b>Capt. John Camps.</b>				
John Morgan .....	Sergt.	"	.....	14.30
George Corneleous .....	Corpl.	"	.....	3.50
Nathaniel Parish .....	Private.	"	.....	6.60
William Lamkin .....	"	"	.....	6.60
Lewis Powers .....	"	"	.....	6.60
Henry Majors .....	"	"	.....	6.60
Nicholas Balf .....	"	"	.....	13.30
Humphrey Wayne .....	"	"	.....	13.30
Henry M. Lood .....	"	"	.....	13.30
William Taylor.....	"	"	.....	26.60
William Merryman .....	"	"	.....	15.45
George Whale .....	"	"	.....	26.60
James Jones .....	"	"	.....	26.60
John Oneal .....	"	"	.....	26.60
John Garvill.....	"	"	.....	13.30
<b>Capt. Thomas Hamilton.</b>				
Timothy Sulavin .....	Sergt.	"	.....	2.41
Abraham Davis.....	Corpl.	"	.....	7.30
John Aetkinson .....	Private.	"	.....	6.60
Isaac Higden.....	"	"	.....	6.60
Thomas Allexon .....	"	"	.....	6.60
Thomas Boswell .....	"	"	.....	6.60
James Williamson .....	"	"	.....	13.30

LIST OF BALANCES DUE DEAD AND DESERTED.—*Concluded.*

NAMES.	RANK.	DEAD.	DESERTED.	
<b>Capt. Thomas Hamilton, continued.</b>				
Thomas Wakdin .....	Private.	Dead.	.....	\$13.30
Morning Hay .....	"	"	.....	6.60
Joseph Chamberlin .....	"	"	.....	16.80
Spencer Waldin.....	"	"	.....	6.60
William Allexon .....	"	"	.....	13.30
<b>Capt. Abner Crumpa.</b>				
James Martin .....	"	"	.....	13.30
John Roundton.....	"	"	.....	6.60
Joseph Sherman .....	"	"	.....	6.60
Thomas Pinn.....	"	"	.....	6.60
Richard Brim .....	"	"	.....	6.60
Jesse Goldin .....	"	"	.....	13.30
Zachariah Harris .....	"	"	.....	2.60
John Bullington .....	"	"	.....	6.60
Zedekiah Saxton .....	"	"	.....	6.60
Thomas Brim .....	"	"	.....	6.60
John Thurston .....	"	"	.....	6.60
Ansalm Baley .....	"	"	.....	6.60
Robert Holdings .....	"	"	.....	1.60
James Ladd .....	"	"	.....	22.60
				<b>\$1045<math>\frac{1}{2}</math></b>

[Signed] JOHN LEE.

Received, 20th May, 1778, of Captain John Lee, Acting Pay Master of the Virginia State Regiment, Commanded by Col. George Gibson, the sum of one thousand and forty-five dollars and  $\frac{1}{2}$  parts of a dollar—being money in his hand belonging to Dead men, prisoners, and deserters.

[Signed] THOS. REED,  
Asst. PayM. Gen'l.

1778  
Entered & Ex<sup>d</sup>  
by J. O.

Col. George Gibson was born in Lancaster, Pa., in October, 1747, and died at Fort Jefferson, Dec. 14, 1791.

His scholastic education was secured at an Academy, but it was subsequently made practical by business training in a mercantile house in Philadelphia.



At the opening of the Revolution he formed a company of a hundred men at Fort Pitt, and marching to Williamsburg, Va., was commissioned a captain in the Virginia line. Owing to the scarcity of powder and lead, he was selected by the governor to negotiate secretly with Spain, for a supply of these materials. He was successful in procuring supplies not only for Virginia, but for the other Colonies. For his services in this matter he was subsequently appointed colonel of the first Virginia regiment.

His men, known as "Gibson's lambs," were skilled sharpshooters; and being distinguished for independence and personal bravery, assisted in repelling Lord Dunmore's attack on Hampton, October 25, 1775.

He served with Washington through much of the Revolution, his command of the first regiment extending from June 5, 1777, to January, 1782. As a supernumerary officer he conducted the march of the British captured at Yorktown to the town of York, Pa., where they remained under his command until they were sent to England.

The war being over, Gibson retired to his farm in Cumberland county, Penn., where, for a time, he held the position of county lieutenant. He was not permitted, however, to remain in retirement. In 1791 he was made Colonel of Penn. and New Jersey troops, and participated in St. Clair's Defeat near Fort Recovery, Ohio, on the 4th of November of that year. In this battle he was mortally wounded, and his death occurred on the 14th of the following December.

Col. Gibson was a brave and meritorious officer.



PAY ROLL BOOK, No. 1. 1<sup>st</sup> REG. L. DRAGOONS, NOVEMBER & DECEMBER, 1777, & EXTRA MONTH.

PAY ROLL FOR THE FIELD & STAFF OFFICERS OF THE FIRST REGIMENT LIGHT DRAGOONS. COMMANDED BY COL<sup>o</sup> THEODORICK BLAND FOR THE MONTH OF NOVEMBER, ONE THOUSAND SEVEN HUNDRED & SEVENTY-SEVEN.

Names, Rank, &c.	N <sup>o</sup> Days.	N <sup>o</sup> Doll <sup>s</sup> .	£ S. D.	Virginia Currency.	
Theodorick Bland, Col <sup>o</sup> .....	30	93½	28 0 0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	[Signature.]
Benjamin Temple, Lt. Col <sup>o</sup> .....	30	75	22 10 0	Do.	"
John Jameson, Maj <sup>r</sup> .....	30	60	18 0 0	Do.	"
*Robert Rose, Surgeon.....	30	60	18 0 0	Do.	[Signature of Berryman Green.]
Andrew Nixon, Adj <sup>t</sup> .....	30	50	15 0 0	Do.	"
Berryman Green, Q <sup>r</sup> M <sup>r</sup> .....	30	50	15 0 0	Do.	"
John Gordon, R <sup>s</sup> Master .....	30	33½	10 0 0	Do.	"
*Pat <sup>r</sup> Carnes, Surg. Mate.....	30	40	12 0 0	Do.	By order [signature of John Jameson].
John M <sup>o</sup> Lean, Tr Major .....	30	11½	3 10 0	Do.	"
Joseph Eggleston, P. Master ...	30	50	15 0 0	Do.	{ Being for so much Advanced Joseph Eggleston previous to his resignation, & which was in full due him at the time of his resignation. P <sup>r</sup> W <sup>m</sup> Palfry, P. M. G.
Berryman Green, Q <sup>r</sup> Master.....	a	16½	5 0 0		[Signature of Berryman Green.]
Deficiency of 16½ Dollars not drawn in April last .....					
Dollars .....		510	162 20 0	V. C.	Amount of Payment to Field & Staff..... ditto. first Troop..... second d <sup>o</sup> ..... third ditto. .... fourth d <sup>o</sup> ..... fifth d <sup>o</sup> ..... sixth d <sup>o</sup> .....
					Doll <sup>s</sup> . 540. 332.30 376.60 301.60 381.60 480.35 326.80
					2739.55
					25.
					2764.25
* Exam <sup>d</sup> .					Amount of absentees .....

Names, Rank, &c.	No. Days.	No. of Dollars.	£.	S.	D.	Virginia Currency.	
Rich <sup>d</sup> Call, Cap <sup>t</sup> .....	30	50	15	0	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	[Signature.]
Thomas Pemberton, Lieut .....	20	22	6	12	0	do.	"
Ditto, Cornet .....	10	8 <sup>3</sup> / <sub>4</sub>	2	12	0	do.	"
William Morsham, D. M. S .....	30	15	4	10	0	do.	"
Henry Heath, Serg <sup>t</sup> .....	30	11 <sup>3</sup> / <sub>4</sub>	3	10	0	do.	"
Minson Proby, Corp <sup>t</sup> .....	30	10	3	0	0	do.	"
Robert Oliver, ditto .....	30	10	3	0	0	do.	"
William Jordan, ditto .....	30	10	3	0	0	do.	"
Phillip Webber, ditto .....	30	10	3	0	0	do.	"
*Drury Hobbs, Trump <sup>t</sup> .....	30	10	3	0	0	do.	pr. order [Signature of W <sup>m</sup> Morsham].
Neal McCaffry, Farrier.....	30	8 <sup>3</sup> / <sub>4</sub>	2	10	0	do.	[Signature.]
Daniel Benn, private.....	30	8 <sup>3</sup> / <sub>4</sub>	2	10	0	do.	[Mark of Daniel Benn.]
William Epps.....	30	8 <sup>3</sup> / <sub>4</sub>	2	10	0	do.	[Signature.]
James Gunn .....	30	8 <sup>3</sup> / <sub>4</sub>	2	10	0	do.	"
*James Cureton .....	30	8 <sup>3</sup> / <sub>4</sub>	2	10	0	do.	pr. order [Signature of Thomas Pemberton].
John Craig .....	30	8 <sup>3</sup> / <sub>4</sub>	2	10	0	do.	[Signature.]
*Edward Bertchet .....	30	8 <sup>3</sup> / <sub>4</sub>	2	10	0	do.	pr. order [Signature of Rich <sup>d</sup> Call].
John Lang .....	30	8 <sup>3</sup> / <sub>4</sub>	2	10	0	do.	[Signature.]
Richard Poindexter .....	30	8 <sup>3</sup> / <sub>4</sub>	2	10	0	do.	"
Anthony Sonn .....	30	8 <sup>3</sup> / <sub>4</sub>	2	10	0	do.	[Mark of Anthony Sonn.]
John Kirkland .....	30	8 <sup>3</sup> / <sub>4</sub>	2	10	0	do.	" " John Kirkland.]
David Organ .....	30	8 <sup>3</sup> / <sub>4</sub>	2	10	0	do.	[Signature.]
Bolling Bolton .....	30	8 <sup>3</sup> / <sub>4</sub>	2	10	0	do.	"
David Bradley .....	30	8 <sup>3</sup> / <sub>4</sub>	2	10	0	do.	"
Enoch Vaughn .....	30	8 <sup>3</sup> / <sub>4</sub>	2	10	0	do.	"
David Lee .....	30	8 <sup>3</sup> / <sub>4</sub>	2	10	0	do.	[Mark of David Lee.]
John White.....	30	8 <sup>3</sup> / <sub>4</sub>	2	10	0	do.	[Signature.]

Benjamin Hobbs.....	30	8½	2	10	0	do.	[Mark of Benjamin Hobbs.]
*John Tinney.....	30	8½	2	10	0	do.	pr. order [Signature of And <sup>r</sup> Nixon, Adj <sup>t</sup> ].
Peter Leath.....	30	8½	2	10	0	do.	[Signature.]
George Vest .....	30	8½	2	10	0	do.	" George vst.]
Dollars .....		332½	99	14	0	V. C.	

PAY ROLL OF THE SECOND TROOP, VIRGINIA LIGHT DRAGOONS, IN THE FIRST REGIMENT, COMMANDED BY COL<sup>o</sup> THEODORICK BLAND, FOR THE MONTH OF NOVEMBER, ONE THOUSAND SEVEN HUNDRED & SEVENTY-SEVEN.

Cuthbert Harrison, Capt .....	30	50	15	0	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	[Signature.]
Bailor Hill, Lieut .....	30	33½	10	0	0	do.	"
Alex <sup>r</sup> Gordon, Q. M. S.....	30	15	4	0	0	do.	"
John Waite, Serjt .....	30	11½	8	10	0	do.	"
George Nowell, Corpl .....	30	10	3	0	0	do.	"
Sandford Edwards, ditto.....	30	10	3	0	0	do.	"
Thomas New, ditto .....	30	10	3	0	0	do.	"
Thomas Sanders, ditto .....	30	10	3	0	0	do.	"
*John Powers, Trump <sup>t</sup> .....	30	10	3	0	0	do.	Pr. order [Mark of George Abrams].
Major Winfry, Farrier .....	30	8½	2	10	0	do.	[Signature.]
Robert Smith, private .....	30	8½	2	10	0	do.	"
*William Edmundson .....	30	8½	2	10	0	do.	[Signature of Thomas Madison.]
Richard Bowcock .....	30	8½	2	10	0	do.	[Signature.]
Thomas Bagley .....	30	8½	2	10	0	do.	"
Ambrose Maddison .....	30	8½	2	10	0	do.	"
William Johnston .....	30	8½	2	10	0	do.	Pr. Edwin Fleets order. John Turner.
*Edward Fleet .....	30	8½	2	10	0	do.	[Signature.]
William Bowler .....	30	8½	2	10	0	do.	"
Benjamin Timberlake .....	30	8½	2	10	0	do.	Pr. order [Signature of Sanford Edwards].
*Thomas Maddison .....	30	8½	2	10	0	do.	[Mark of George Abrams.]
George Abrams .....	30	8½	2	10	0	do.	[Signature.]
John Houchings.....	30	8½	2	10	0	do.	"
Archer Henley .....	30	8½	2	10	0	do.	"

\* Exam<sup>d</sup>.



Names, Rank, &c.	N <sup>o</sup> Days.	N <sup>o</sup> Dollars.	£ S. D.	Virginia Currency.	
John Lipscomb .....	30	8½	2 10 0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	[Signature.]
Richard Johnson .....	30	8½	2 10 0	do.	"
John Turner .....	30	8½	2 10 0	do.	"
Thomas Williams .....	30	8½	2 10 0	do.	"
William Layton .....	30	8½	2 10 0	do.	[No signature.]
John Boltenhouse .....	30	8½	2 10 0	do.	[Signature.]
William McCombs .....	30	8½	2 10 0	do.	"
Samuel French .....	30	8½	2 10 0	do.	"
David Lewis .....	30	8½	2 10 0	do.	"
*John Freeman .....	30	8½	2 10 0	do.	Pr order [signature of John Waide].
Edward Luzader .....	30	8½	2 10 0	do.	[Signature.]
John Sellers .....	30	8½	2 10 0	do.	"
John Sellers (omitted in pay Roll for October).	31	8½	2 10 0	do.	"
Dollars .....		385	115 10 0	V. C.	

PAY ROLL OF THE THIRD TROOP OF VIRGINIA LIGHT DRAGOONS IN THE FIRST REGIMENT, COMMANDED BY COL<sup>o</sup> THEODORICK  
BLAND, FOR THE MONTH OF NOVEMBER, ONE THOUSAND SEVEN HUNDRED & SEVENTY-SEVEN.

Names, Rank, &c.	N <sup>o</sup> Days.	N <sup>o</sup> Dollars.	£ S. D.	Virginia Currency.	
Alex. S. Dandridge, Capt. ....	30	50	15 0 0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	[Signature.]
William Lindsay, Lieut. ....	30	33½	10 0 0	do.	"
Cole Diggs, Cornet .....	30	26½	8 0 0	do.	"
*John Robertson, Q. M. S. ....	30	15	4 10 0	do.	Pr order [signature of John Jameson].
*Francis Slaughter, Serjt. ....	30	11½	3 10 0	do.	Pr order [signature of Tho <sup>s</sup> Andrews].
John Zackary, Corp <sup>s</sup> .....	30	10	3 0 0	do.	[Signature.]
James Finnell, ditto .....	30	10	3 0 0	do.	"
John Long .....	30	10	3 0 0	do.	"
John Black, Trumpet <sup>r</sup> .....	30	10	3 0 0	do.	"
Charles Slaughter, Private .....	30	8½	2 10 0	do.	"



Phillip Clayton .....	30	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	[Signature.]
Samuel Yager .....	30	8½	2	10	0	do.	[Mark of Samuel Yager.]
John Long, Jun <sup>r</sup> .....	30	8½	2	10	0	do.	[Signature.]
William Benson .....	30	8½	2	10	0	do.	"
Samuel Tankersley .....	30	8½	2	10	0	do.	"
Thomas Andrews .....	30	8½	2	10	0	do.	"
David London .....	30	8½	2	10	0	do.	"
John Webster .....	30	8½	2	10	0	do.	"
Richard Pendleton .....	30	8½	2	10	0	do.	"
James Clements .....	30	8½	2	10	0	do.	"
William Cook .....	30	8½	2	10	0	do.	[Mark of Will <sup>m</sup> Cook.]
William Lawrence .....	30	8½	2	10	0	do.	[Signature.]
*Samuel Knap .....	30	8½	2	10	0	do.	Pr. order [signature of W <sup>m</sup> Lawrence].
Jonathan Prowty .....	30	8½	2	10	0	do.	[Signature.]
Dollars .....	301½	90	10	0			

PAY ROLL OF THE FOURTH TROOP, VIRGINIA LIGHT DRAGOONS, IN THE FIRST REGIMENT, COMMANDED BY COL<sup>o</sup> THEODORICK BLAND, FOR THE MONTH OF NOVEMBER, ONE THOUSAND SEVEN HUNDRED & SEVENTY-SEVEN.

*Lewellen Jones, Capt. ....	30	50	15	0	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	[Signed: Pr order John Watts.]
John Watts, Lieut. ....	30	33½	10	0	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	" John Watts.]
*Robert Yancy, Cornet .....	30	26½	8	0	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	" Pr order John Watts.]
*John Hamlin, Q. M. S. ....	30	15	4	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	" Pr order Billington Dun.]
John Timberlake, Serjt. ....	30	11½	3	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	" John Timberlake.]
James Crosby, Corp <sup>l</sup> .....	30	10	3	0	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	" James Crosby.]
John Evans, ditto. ....	30	10	3	0	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	" John Evans.]
Thomas Hewlet, ditto. ....	30	10	3	0	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	" Thomas Hewlet.]
Jeremiah Bradshaw, ditto. ....	30	10	3	0	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	" Jeremiah Bradshaw.]
John McClain, Ta. Major .....	30	11½	3	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	" John McLean.]
Thomas Green, Trump <sup>r</sup> .....	30	10	3	0	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	" Thomas Green.]
Julius Powers, Private .....	30	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	" Julius Powers.]
Lewis Powers .....	30	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	" Lewis Powers.]

\* Exam'd.

Names, Rank, &c.	N° Days.	N° Dollars.	£. S. D.	Virginia Currency.	
Peter Grigg .....	30	8½	2 10 0	Recd in full.	Mark of Peter Grigg.]
Charles Stainback .....	30	8½	2 10 0	Recd in full.	Signed: Pr order Ransom Colquitt.]
John Morris .....	30	8½	2 10 0	Recd in full.	" John Morris.]
Austin Hewlet.....	30	8½	2 10 0	Recd in full.	" Austin Hewlett.]
*John Cann.....	30	8½	2 10 0	Recd in full.	" Pr order Thomas Green.]
Holman Rice .....	30	8½	2 10 0	Recd in full.	" Holman Rice.]
Edmund Singleton.....	30	8½	2 10 0	Recd in full.	Mark of Edmund Singleton.]
Thomas Gibson .....	30	8½	2 10 0	Recd in full.	Mark of Thomas Gibson.]
John George .....	30	8½	2 10 0	Recd in full.	Signed: John George.]
Jessie Harper .....	30	8½	2 10 0	Recd in full.	" Jessie Harper.]
John Carter.....	30	8½	2 10 0	Recd in full.	" John Carter.]
Josiah Foster .....	30	8½	2 10 0	Recd in full.	" Josiah Foster.]
James Collier .....	30	8½	2 10 0	Recd in full.	" James Collier.]
Ransom Colquitt .....	30	8½	2 10 0	Recd in full.	" Ransom Colquitt.]
John Wallis .....	30	8½	2 10 0	Recd in full.	" John Wallis.]
Billington Dunn.....	30	8½	2 10 0	Recd in full.	" Billington Dunn.]
John Harrison .....	30	8½	2 10 0	Recd in full.	Mark of John Harrison.]
William Payne .....	30	8½	2 10 0	Recd in full.	Mark of William Payne.]
Isaac Chapman .....	30	8½	2 10 0	Recd in full.	Mark of Isaac Chapman.]
*Charles Lovey .....	30	8½	2 10 0	Recd in full.	Pr. order. Mark of Shadrach Lovey.]
Dollars.....		381¾	114 10 0		

PAY ROLL OF THE FIFTH TROOP, VIRGINIA LIGHT DRAGOONS, IN THE FIRST REGIMENT, COMMANDED BY COL. THEODORICK BLAND, FOR THE MONTH OF NOVEMBER, ONE THOUSAND SEVEN HUNDRED & SEVENTY-SEVEN.

Henry Lee, Capt .....	30	50	15 0 0	Recd in full.	[Signed Heny Lee.]
Henry Peyton, Lieut .....	30	33½	10 0 0	Recd in full.	" Henry Peyton.]



John White, Cornet .....	30	28½	8	0	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	[Signed: John White.]
William Peake, Q. M. S. ....	30	15	4	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	" W <sup>m</sup> Peake.]
William Brooks, Serjt .....	30	11½	3	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	" W <sup>m</sup> Brooke.]
John Longdon, Corp <sup>t</sup> .....	30	10	3	0	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	" John Longden.]
*John Watters, ditto .....	30	10	3	0	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	" p. ord <sup>r</sup> Hen <sup>y</sup> Lee.]
Fardino Neal, ditto .....	30	10	3	0	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	" Fardino Neal.]
Robert Powers, ditto .....	30	10	3	0	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	" Robert Power.]
Joseph Benjamin, Trump <sup>r</sup> .....	30	10	3	0	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	" Joseph Benjamin.]
*Zachariah Wells, Farrier .....	30	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	p <sup>r</sup> order [Mark of Coleman Leonard].
Robert Rosamond, private .....	30	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	Mark of Robert Rosamond.]
Ditto, omitted in October .....	30	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	" " "
Coleman Ausberry .....	30	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	Signed: Coalmon Asbury.]
John Allia .....	30	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	" J. Allier.]
Joseph Bond .....	30	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	" Joseph Bond.]
William Bilson .....	30	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	Mark of William Bilson.]
Israel Coon .....	30	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	Signed: Israel Coon.]
John Brewer .....	30	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	" John Brewer.]
John Champ .....	30	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	" John Champ.]
Isaac Dehavin .....	30	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	" Isaac Dehavin.]
Annanias Freeman .....	30	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	" Annes Freman.]
Robert Ferguson .....	30	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	" Rob <sup>t</sup> Ferguson.]
Peter Faulkner .....	30	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	" Peter Faulkner.]
George Guthery .....	30	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	" George Guthery.]
John Humphrys .....	30	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	" John Humphrey.]
Downing Herndon .....	30	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	" Downin Hendun.]
William Halbert .....	30	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	" William Halbert.]
John Harrison .....	30	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	" John Harrison.]
Thomas Hogan .....	30	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	Mark of Thomas Hogan.]
William Kichson .....	30	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	" " William Kichson.]
Stephen Lewis .....	30	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	Signed: Stephen Lewis.]
Coleman Leonard .....	30	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	Mark of Coleman Leonard.]
*Michael M <sup>c</sup> Krum .....	30	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	Signed: p <sup>r</sup> order W <sup>m</sup> Peake.]
Carried over .....							

\* Exam<sup>d</sup>.





PAY ROLL OF THE SIXTH TROOP, VIRGINIA LIGHT DRAGOONS, IN THE FIRST REGIMENT, COMMANDED BY COL. THEODORICK BLAND, FOR THE MONTH OF NOVEMBER, ONE THOUSAND SEVEN HUNDRED & SEVEN-SEVEN.

*John Belfield, Capt.	30	50	15	0	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	Signed: p <sup>r</sup> order Berryman Green.]
Addison Lewis, Lieut	30	33½	10	0	0	"	Addison Lewis.]
*Griffen Fauntleroy, Corn <sup>t</sup>	19	16½	5	1	4	"	p <sup>r</sup> order Alex <sup>r</sup> S. Dandridge.]
John Hughes, Q. M. S.	30	15	4	10	0	"	Jo <sup>s</sup> Hughes.]
Leonard Henley, Serj <sup>t</sup>	30	11½	3	10	0	"	Leonard Henley.]
Christopher Garland, Corp <sup>t</sup>	30	10	3	0	0	"	Christopher Garland.]
John Plumer, ditto.	30	10	3	0	0	"	John Plummer.]
Isaac Howlett, ditto.	30	10	3	0	0	"	Isaac Howlett.]
William Plumer, ditto.	30	10	3	0	0	"	W <sup>m</sup> Plummer.]
William Read, Trump <sup>r</sup>	30	10	3	0	0	"	William Reade.]
*John Jones, private.	30	8½	2	10	0	"	p <sup>r</sup> order John Watts.]
Henry Allen	30	8½	2	10	0	"	Henry Allen.]
Robert Ransone	30	8½	2	10	0	"	Rob <sup>t</sup> Ransone.]
Armistead Plumer	30	8½	2	10	0	"	Armistead Plummer.]
Jacob Rhoades	30	8½	2	10	0	"	Mark of Jacob Rhoades.]
*James Tyree	30	8½	2	10	0	"	Signed: p <sup>r</sup> order Leonard Henley.]
*William Throckmorton	30	8½	2	10	0	"	" Armistead Plummer.]
*Johnston Allen	30	8½	2	10	0	"	" Leonard Henley.]
Jasper Hughes	30	8½	2	10	0	"	Jasper Hughes.]
Edmund Hobday	30	8½	2	10	0	"	Edmund Hobday.]
*William Callis	30	8½	2	10	0	"	p <sup>r</sup> order Alex <sup>r</sup> Gordon.]
*Edward Wilson	30	8½	2	10	0	"	" Leonard Henley.]
*Humphrey Givin	30	8½	2	10	0	"	" Addison Lewis.]
*John Stubbs	30	8½	2	10	0	"	" John Jameson.]
John Wright	30	8½	2	10	0	"	John Wright.]
William Davis	30	8½	2	10	0	"	William Davis.]
*Thomas Braden	30	8½	2	10	0	"	p <sup>r</sup> order Rob <sup>t</sup> Ransone.]
Joseph Smelt	30	8½	2	10	0	"	Joseph Smelt.]
Major Waller	30	8½	2	10	0	"	No signature.]
Francis Scott	30	8½	2	10	0	"	No signature.]
Dollars	.....	348½	108	1	1	V. C.	

\* Exam<sup>d</sup>.



PAY ROLL OF 1<sup>st</sup> TROOP IN THE FIRST REGIMENT LIGHT DRAGOONS, COMMANDED BY COL<sup>o</sup> THEODORICK BLAND, FOR THE MONTH OF DECEMBER, ONE THOUSAND SEVEN HUNDRED & SEVENTY-SEVEN.

Richard Call, Cap <sup>t</sup> .....	31	50	15	0	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	[Signed: Rich <sup>d</sup> Call.]
Thomas Pemberton, Lieut.....	31	33½	10	0	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	" Thomas Pemberton.]
*William Worsham, Q. M. S. ....	31	15	4	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	" Pr order Berryman Green.]
Henry Heath, Serj <sup>t</sup> .....	31	11½	3	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	" Henry Heeth.]
Minson Proby, Corp <sup>l</sup> .....	31	10	3	0	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	" Minson Proby.]
Robert Oliver, Corp <sup>l</sup> .....	31	10	3	0	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	" Robert Oliver.]
William Jordan, Corp <sup>l</sup> .....	31	10	3	0	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	" W <sup>m</sup> Jordan.]
Phillip Webber, Corp <sup>l</sup> .....	31	10	3	0	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	" Philip Webber.]
*Drury Hobbs, Trump <sup>r</sup> .....	31	10	3	0	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	Pr order Tho <sup>s</sup> Pemberton.]
Niel McCaffry, farrier .....	31	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	Signed: Neal McCaffry.]
Daniel Benn, private .....	31	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	Mark of Daniel Benn.]
Benjamin Hobbs .....	31	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	Signed: Benjamin Hobbs.]
Bolling Bolton .....	31	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	" Boling Bolton.]
Peter Leath .....	31	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	" Peter Leath.]
Anthony Sonn .....	31	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	Mark of Anthony Sonn.]
James Gunn .....	31	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	Signed: James Gunn.]
*James Cureton.....	31	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	" Pr Order Thomas Pemberton.]
William Epps .....	31	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	" William Epps.]
John Lang.....	8	2½	2	13	4	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	" John Lang.]
David Lee .....	31	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	" David Lee.]
Enoch Vaughn .....	31	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	" Enouck Vaughn.]
Richard Poindexter .....	31	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	" Richard Poindexter.]
*John Tinney .....	31	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	" Pr order Henry Heeth.]
*David Bradley.....	31	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	" Pr order Henry Heeth.]
David Organ .....	31	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	" David Organ.]
John Craigg .....	31	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	" John Craigg.]
George Vest.....	31	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	" George Vest.]
John White .....	31	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	" John White.]
*Edward Birtchet .....	31	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	" Pr order Rich <sup>d</sup> Call.]
Dollars .....	320½	96	3	4		V. C.	

\*Exam<sup>d</sup>.



PAY ROLL OF THE SECOND TROOP IN THE FIRST REGIMENT LIGHT DRAGOONS, COMMANDED BY COLONEL THEODORICK BLAND,

FOR THE MONTH OF DECEMBER, ONE THOUSAND SEVEN HUNDRED & SEVENTY-SEVEN.

	Days.	Doll.	£.	S.	D.	
Cuthbert Harrison, Capt.....	31	50	15	0	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.
Baylor Hill, Lieut.....	31	33½	10	0	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.
Alexander Gordon, Q. M. S.....	31	15	4	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.
John Waide, Serjt.....	31	11½	3	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.
*George Norvell, Corp <sup>t</sup> .....	31	10	3	0	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.
Sanford Edwards, d <sup>o</sup> .....	31	10	3	0	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.
Thomas New, ditto.....	31	10	3	0	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.
Thomas Sanders, ditto.....	31	10	3	0	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.
Robert Smith, private.....	31	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.
William Edmundson.....	31	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.
Samuel French, Trumpet <sup>r</sup> .....	31	10	3	0	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.
Major Winfree, Farrier.....	31	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.
Richard Bowcock, private.....	31	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.
Thomas Bagby.....	31	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.
Ambrose Maddison.....	31	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.
William Johnston.....	31	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.
Edwin Fleet.....	31	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.
William Bowler.....	31	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.
*Benjamin Timberlake.....	31	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.
Thomas Maddison.....	31	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.
George Abrams.....	31	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.
John Houchings.....	31	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.
Archer Henley.....	31	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.
*John Lipscomb.....	31	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.
Richard Johnston.....	31	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.
John Turner.....	31	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.

Signed: Cuth<sup>o</sup> Harrison.]

“ Baylor Hill.]

“ Alex<sup>r</sup> Gordon.]

“ John Waide.]

“ Pr order Sanford Edwards.]

“ Sanford Edwards.]

“ Tho<sup>s</sup> New.]

“ Tho. Sanders.]

“ Robert Smith.]

“ William Edmondson.]

“ Samuel French.]

“ Major Winfree.]

“ Richard Bowcock.]

“ Thomas Bagby.]

“ Ambrose Madison.]

“ William Johnson.]

“ Edwin Fleet.]

“ W<sup>m</sup> Bowler.]

“ p<sup>r</sup> order Thomes Wilmes.]

“ Thomas Madison.]

Mark of George Abrams.]

Mark of John Houching.]

Signed: Archer Henley.]

Rec<sup>d</sup> 3½ Dollars p<sup>r</sup> order Tho<sup>s</sup> Sanders; also

Rec<sup>d</sup> 4½ @ Dollars. [Signed] John

Lipscomb.

Signed: Rich<sup>d</sup> Johnston.]

“ John Turner.]



Thomas Williams.....	31	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	[Signed: Thomes Wilmes.]
William Layton .....	31	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	[No signature.]
*John Powers .....	31	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	[Signed: p <sup>r</sup> order [Mark of] George Abrams].
*John Boltenhouse .....	31	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	“ p <sup>r</sup> order Alex. Gordon.]
William McCombs.....	31	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	“ William McCombs.]
David Lewis .....	31	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	“ David Lewis.]
John Freeman .....	31	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	“ John Freeman.]
Edward Luzader .....	31	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	[Mark of Edward Luzader.]
John Sellers .....	31	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	[Signed: John Sellers.]
Dollars .....		376½	113	0	0		

PAY ROLL OF THE THIRD TROOP IN THE FIRST REGIMENT LIGHT DRAGOONS, COMMANDED BY COL<sup>o</sup> THEODORICK BLAND, FOR

THE MONTH OF DECEMBER, ONE THOUSAND SEVEN HUNDRED & SEVENTY-SEVEN.

Alexander Spots <sup>d</sup> Dandridge .....	31	50	15	0	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	[Signed: Alex <sup>r</sup> S. Dandridge.]
William Lindsay, Lieut .....	31	33½	10	0	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	“ W <sup>m</sup> Lindsay.]
Cole Diggs, Cornet .....	31	26½	8	0	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	“ Cole Diggs.]
*Francis Slaughter, Q. M. S .....	31	15	4	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	“ Alex <sup>r</sup> S. Dandridge p <sup>r</sup> order.]
John Zachary, Serjt .....	31	11½	3	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	“ John Zachary.]
James Finnel, Corp <sup>l</sup> .....	31	10	3	0	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	“ James Finnell.]
John Long, ditto .....	31	10	3	0	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	“ John Long.]
John Black, Trump <sup>r</sup> .....	31	10	3	0	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	“ John Black.]
William Benson, private.....	31	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	“ William Benson.]
Samuel Yager .....	31	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	“ Samuel Yager.]
Charles Slaughter.....	31	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	“ Charles Slaughter.]
Phillip Clayton .....	31	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	“ Phil Clayton.]
John Long, Jr .....	31	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	“ John Long.]
Samuel Tankersley .....	31	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	“ Samuel Tankersley.]
Thomas Andrews .....	31	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	“ Tho <sup>d</sup> Andrews.]
David London .....	31	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	“ David London.]
John Webster .....	31	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	“ John Webster.]
Richard Pendleton .....	31	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	“ Richard Pendleton.]

\* Exam<sup>d</sup>.

	Days.	Doll <sup>s</sup> .	£.	S.	D.	
James Clements.....	31	8 <sup>1</sup> / <sub>2</sub>	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.
William Cook .....	31	8 <sup>1</sup> / <sub>2</sub>	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.
*William Lawrance.....	31	8 <sup>1</sup> / <sub>2</sub>	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.
Samuel Knapp .....	31	8 <sup>1</sup> / <sub>2</sub>	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.
Jonathan Prouty .....	31	8 <sup>1</sup> / <sub>2</sub>	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.
Dollars .....		291 <sup>1</sup> / <sub>2</sub>	87	10	0	V. C.

[Signed: James Clements.]  
[Mark of William Cook.]  
[Signed: p<sup>r</sup> order Thomas Bagby.]  
[ " Samuel Knapp.]  
[ " Jonathan Prouty.]

PAY ROLL OF THE 4<sup>th</sup> TROOP IN THE FIRST REGIMENT, LIGHT DRAGOONS, COMMANDED BY COL<sup>o</sup> THEODORICK BLAND, FOR THE MONTH OF DECEMBER, ONE THOUSAND SEVEN HUNDRED & SEVENTY-SEVEN.

*Lewellen Jones, Cap <sup>t</sup> .....	31	50	15	0	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	[Signed: p. John Watts.]
John Walls, Lieut .....	31	33 <sup>1</sup> / <sub>2</sub>	10	0	0	"	[ " John Watts.]
*Robert Yancey, Cornet.....	31	26 <sup>1</sup> / <sub>2</sub>	8	0	0	"	[ " p. John Watts.]
*John Hamlin, Q. M. S.....	31	15	4	10	0	"	[ " p. order Billington Dun.]
John Timberlake, Serj <sup>t</sup> .....	31	11 <sup>1</sup> / <sub>2</sub>	3	10	0	"	[ " John Timberlake.]
John McLean, Tr. Major .....	31	11 <sup>1</sup> / <sub>2</sub>	3	10	0	"	[ " Jn <sup>o</sup> McLean.]
James Cosby, Corp .....	31	10	3	0	0	"	[ " James Cosby.]
John Evans, ditto.....	31	10	3	0	0	"	[ " John Evans.]
Thomas Hewlet, ditto .....	31	10	3	0	0	"	[ " Thomas Hewlet.]
Jeremiah Bradshaw .....	31	10	3	0	0	"	[ " Jeremiah Bradshaw.]
John Wallis, Private.....	31	8 <sup>1</sup> / <sub>2</sub>	2	10	0	"	[ " John Wallis.]
Austin Hewlet .....	31	8 <sup>1</sup> / <sub>2</sub>	2	10	0	"	[ " Austin Hewlet.]
William Payne .....	31	8 <sup>1</sup> / <sub>2</sub>	2	10	0	"	[Mark of W <sup>m</sup> Payne.]
John Harrison .....	31	8 <sup>1</sup> / <sub>2</sub>	2	10	0	"	[ " " John Harrison.]
John George .....	31	8 <sup>1</sup> / <sub>2</sub>	2	10	0	"	[Signed: John George.]
Julius Powers .....	31	8 <sup>1</sup> / <sub>2</sub>	2	10	0	"	[ " Julius Powers.]
Lewis Powers.....	31	8 <sup>1</sup> / <sub>2</sub>	2	10	0	"	[ " Lewis Powers.]
Peter Grigg .....	31	8 <sup>1</sup> / <sub>2</sub>	2	10	0	"	[Mark of Peter Grigg.]
Charles Stainback.....	30	8 <sup>1</sup> / <sub>2</sub>	2	10	0	"	[Signed: Charles Stainback.]

John Morris .....	30	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	[Signed: John Morris.]
*John Cann .....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	{ rec <sup>d</sup> 2½ <sup>d</sup> Dollars. Thomas Green. also rec <sup>d</sup> 5½ <sup>d</sup> Dollars, p. acc <sup>t</sup> . John Watta.
Holman Rice.....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	[Signed: Holeman Rice.]
Edmund Singleton .....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	" Edmund Singleton.]
Thomas Gibson .....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	" Thomas Sig <sup>t</sup> P. Gibson.]
Josiah Foster.....	31	8½	2	10	0	"	" Josiah Foster.]
James Collier.....	31	8½	2	10	0	"	" James Collier.]
Ransom Colquitt .....	31	8½	2	10	0	"	" Ransom Colquitt.]
Billington Dunn .....	31	8½	2	10	0	"	" Billington Dunn.]
Isaac Chapman .....	31	8½	2	10	0	"	Mark of Isaac Chapman.]
*Charles Lovey .....	31	8½	2	10	0	"	p <sup>r</sup> order Shadrack Lovey.]
John Carter .....	31	8½	2	10	0	"	Signed: John Carter.]
Jessee Harper .....	31	8½	2	10	0	"	" Jesse Harper.]
Thomas Green, Trump <sup>t</sup> .....	31	10	3	0	0	"	" Thomas Green.]
Dollars .....		381½	114	10	0		

PAY ROLL OF THE FIFTH TROOP IN THE FIRST REGIMENT, LIGHT DRAGOONS, COMMANDED BY COL<sup>o</sup> THEODORICK BLAND, FOR THE MONTH OF DECEMBER, ONE THOUSAND SEVEN HUNDRED & SEVENTY-SEVEN.

*Henry Lee, Capt.....	31	50	15	0	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	[Signed: P. order John Jameson.]
*Henry Peyton, Lieut.....	31	33½	10	0	0	"	" p <sup>r</sup> ord <sup>r</sup> Hen <sup>y</sup> Lee.]
John White, Cornet.....	31	26½	8	0	0	"	" John White.]
William Peake, Q. M. S.....	31	15	4	10	0	"	" Wm. Peake.]
William Brooks, Serjt .....	31	11½	3	10	0	"	" Wm Brooks.]
John Longdon, Corpl .....	31	10	3	0	0	"	" John Longden.]
*John Waters, ditto.....	31	10	3	0	0	"	" P. ord <sup>r</sup> Hen <sup>y</sup> Lee.]
Fardiendo Neal, ditto .....	31	10	3	0	0	"	" Fardiendo Neal.]
Mark Kenton, ditto .....	31	10	3	0	0	"	Mark of Mark Kenton.]
Joseph Benjamin, Trump <sup>t</sup> .....	31	10	3	0	0	"	Signed: Joseph Benjamin.]
Continued on other side .....							

\* Exam<sup>d</sup>.



	Days.	Dollars.	£	S.	D.		
Bro' over.....							
Zachariah Wells, farrier.....	31	10	3	0	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	Signed: Zachariah Wells.]
John Allia, private.....	31	8	2	10	0	"	" Jo. Allier.]
Thomas Hogan.....	31	8	2	10	0	"	Mark of Thomas Hogan.]
Coleman R. Ausberry.....	31	8	2	10	0	"	Signed: Coalmon Asbury.]
Downing Hendron.....	31	8	2	10	0	"	" Downin Hendren.]
George Guthery.....	31	8	2	10	0	"	" George Guthery.]
Coleman Leonard.....	31	8	2	10	0	"	Mark of Coleman Leonard.]
Robert Rosamond.....	31	8	2	10	0	"	" Robert Rosamond.]
William Newman.....	31	8	2	10	0	"	Signed: William Newman.]
John Brewer.....	31	8	2	10	0	"	" John Brewer.]
William Kichson.....	31	8	2	10	0	"	Mark of William Kichson.]
*Robert Power.....	31	8	2	10	0	"	Signed: p <sup>r</sup> order W <sup>m</sup> Peake.]
Isaac Dehaven.....	31	8	2	10	0	"	" Isaac Dehaven.]
John Champe.....	31	8	2	10	0	"	" John Champ.]
John Humphry.....	31	8	2	10	0	"	" John Humphrey.]
Stephen Lewis.....	31	8	2	10	0	"	" Stephen Lewis.]
*Michael McKrum.....	31	8	2	10	0	"	" p <sup>r</sup> order W <sup>m</sup> Peake.]
John Write.....	31	8	2	10	0	"	" John Wright.]
George Painter.....	31	8	2	10	0	"	" George Painter.]
George Rush.....	31	8	2	10	0	"	" George Rush.]
Annantias Freeman.....	31	8	2	10	0	"	" Anaes freman.]
William M'Donald.....	31	8	2	10	0	"	" William Mackdaniel.]
William Bilson.....	31	8	2	10	0	"	Mark of William Bilson.]
*William Stilwell.....	31	8	2	10	0	"	Signed: p <sup>r</sup> order Hen <sup>y</sup> Lee.]
Joseph Bond.....	31	8	2	10	0	"	" John Harrison.]
John Harrison.....	31	8	2	10	0	"	" Joseph Bond.]
Israel Coon.....	31	8	2	10	0	"	" Israel Coon.]
John Ben Ward.....	31	8	2	10	0	"	" John Benward.]
James White.....	31	8	2	10	0	"	Mark of James White.]
William Bigbie.....	31	8	2	10	0	"	Signed: William Bigby.]

} Names so trans-  
posed on original.



Peter Faulkner .....	31	8 1/2	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	[Signed: Peter Faulkner.]
William Halbert, Private .....	31	8 1/2	2	10	0	"	" William Halbert.]
Robert Ferguson .....	31	8 1/2	2	10	0	"	" Rob <sup>t</sup> Ferguson.]
William Crookshanks .....	31	8 1/2	2	10	0	"	Mark of William Crookshanks.]
Joseph Chapman .....	31	8 1/2	2	10	0	"	Signed: Joseph Chapman.]
*James Casey .....	31	8 1/2	2	10	0	"	" p <sup>r</sup> ord <sup>r</sup> Hen <sup>y</sup> Lee.]
Isaac Conroe .....	31	8 1/2	2	10	0	"	" Isaac Conroe.]
Jacob Colater .....	31	8 1/2	2	10	0	"	" Jacob Collatter.]
John Kendall .....	31	8 1/2	2	10	0	"	Mark of John Kendall.]
*John Robinson .....	31	8 1/2	2	10	0	"	Signed: p <sup>r</sup> ord <sup>r</sup> Hen <sup>y</sup> Lee.]
*Levi Sharp .....	31	8 1/2	2	10	0	"	" " Hen <sup>y</sup> Lee.]
David Stewart .....	31	8 1/2	2	10	0	"	Mark of David Stewart.]
James Wheeler .....	5	1 1/2	"	7	6	"	Signed: James Wheeler.]
John Wheeler .....	5	1 1/2	"	7	6	"	" John Wheeler.]
Thomas Davis .....	28	7 1/2	2	7	0	"	" Tho <sup>s</sup> Davis.]
John Hopper .....	25	7 1/2	2	3	0	"	Mark of John Hopper.]
Richard Johnston .....	5	1 1/2	"	7	6	"	Signed: Richard Johnson.]
*William Ansley .....	5	1 1/2	"	7	6	"	" p <sup>r</sup> ord <sup>r</sup> Hen <sup>y</sup> Lee.]
*John Briggs .....	3	1 1/2	"	4	6	"	" " Julius Hite.]
Julius Hite .....	3	1 1/2	"	4	6	"	" Julius Hite.]
Dollars .....	559 1/2	167	19	0	0	V. C.	

PAY ROLL OF THE SIXTH TROOP IN THE FIRST REGIMENT LIGHT DRAGOONS, COMMANDED BY COLO. THEODORICK BLAND, FOR THE MONTH OF DECEMBER, ONE THOUSAND SEVEN HUNDRED & SEVENTY-SEVEN.

*John Belfield, Cap <sup>t</sup> .....	31	50	15	0	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	[Signed: p <sup>r</sup> order Berryman Green.]
Addison Lewis, Lieut. ....	31	33 1/2	10	0	0	"	" Addison Lewis.]
*Griffen Fauntleroy, Cornet .....	31	26 1/2	8	0	0	"	{ Rec <sup>d</sup> p <sup>r</sup> order 3 1/2 dollars. Alex <sup>r</sup> S. Dandridge.
John Hughes, Q. M. S. ....	31	15	4	10	0	"	{ also Rec <sup>d</sup> 23 1/2 Dollars. Griffin Fauntleroy].

\* Exam<sup>d</sup>.

	Days.	Dollars.	£	S.	D.	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	
Leonard Henley, Serjt. ....	31	11½	3	10	0	"	[Signed: Leonard Henley.]
Christopher Garland, Corp <sup>l</sup> .....	31	10	3	0	0	"	Christopher Garland.]
John Plummer, ditto. ....	31	10	3	0	0	"	John Plummer.]
Isaac Howlet, ditto. ....	31	10	3	0	0	"	Isaac Howlet.]
William Plummer, ditto. ....	31	10	3	0	0	"	W <sup>m</sup> Plummer.]
William Read, Trump <sup>er</sup> .....	31	10	3	0	0	"	William Reade.]
Henry Allen, private .....	31	8½	2	10	0	"	Henry Allen.]
John Jones .....	31	8½	2	10	0	"	John Jones.]
Robert Ransone .....	31	8½	2	10	0	"	Rob <sup>t</sup> Ransone.]
Armstead Plummer .....	31	8½	2	10	0	"	Annistead Plummer.]
*Jacob Rhoades .....	31	8½	2	10	0	"	{ rec <sup>d</sup> six Dollars.† John Plummer. also rec <sup>d</sup> 2½ Dollars. (Mark of) Jacob Rhoades.
*James Tyree .....	31	8½	2	10	0	"	James Tyree p <sup>r</sup> order John Jones.]
*William Throckmorton .....	31	8½	2	10	0	"	p <sup>r</sup> order Johnson Allen.]
Johnston Allen .....	31	8½	2	10	0	"	Johnson Allen.]
Jasper Hughes .....	31	8½	2	10	0	"	Jasper Hughes.]
*Edmund Hobday .....	31	8½	2	10	0	"	p. order Leonard Henley.]
William Callis .....	31	8½	2	10	0	"	W <sup>m</sup> Callis.]
*Edward Wilson .....	31	8½	2	10	0	"	p. order Leonard Henley.]
Humphry Gwin .....	31	8½	2	10	0	"	Humphrey Gwyn.]
John Stubbs .....	31	8½	2	10	0	"	Mark of John Stubbs.]
*John Wright .....	31	8½	2	10	0	"	Signed: p. order Leonard Henley.]
William Davis .....	31	8½	2	10	0	"	William Davis.]
Thomas Braden .....	31	8½	2	10	0	"	Thomas Bradin.]
Joseph Smelt .....	31	8½	2	10	0	"	Joseph Smelt.]
Major Waller .....	31	8½	2	10	0	"	No signature. }
Francis Scott .....	31	8½	2	10	0	"	
Dollars.....		353½	106	0	0	V. C.	

\* Exam<sup>d</sup>.

† See Capt. Harrison's order for this as Com<sup>d</sup> the Regim<sup>t</sup>.

**PAY ROLL OF FIELD & STAFF OFFICERS IN THE FIRST REGIMENT LIGHT DRAGOONS, COMMANDED BY COL. THEODORICK BLAND,  
FOR 1 MONTH'S EXTRAORDINARY PAY BESTOWED BY CONGRESS, DECEMBER, 1777.**

Theodorick Bland, Col <sup>r</sup>	30	98½	28	0	0	Recd in full.	Signed:
Benjamin Temple, Lt Col <sup>r</sup>	30	75	22	10	0	"	Theo <sup>r</sup> Bland.]
*John Jameson, Major	30	60	18	0	0	"	Benj. Temple.]
*Robert Rose, Surgeon	30	60	18	0	0	"	p. order Berryman Green.]
Berryman Green, P. Master	30	50	15	0	0	"	p. order Berryman Green.]
Andrew Nixon, Adjutant	30	50	15	0	0	"	Berryman Green.]
John Hughes, Q. Master	30	50	15	0	0	"	And <sup>r</sup> Nixon, Adj <sup>t</sup> .]
*John Gordon, R. J. Master	30	33½	10	0	0	"	John Hughes.]
*Patrick Carnes, S. Mate	30	40	12	0	0	"	pr. order Berryman Green.]
John McLean, Trump. Maj <sup>r</sup>	30	11½	3	10	0	"	{ pr. order Capt. Harrison,
Berryman Green, Q <sup>r</sup> M <sup>r</sup> , a Deficiency of 16½ Dollars not drawn in June last	.....	16½	5	0	0	"	Moses
Dollars.....		540	102	0	0	V. C.	[ " Berryman Green.] { N. B. this ought to have been entered under December: with Deficiency in May. See, Berry: Green.
Paid the field & staff							d <sup>e</sup>
1 <sup>st</sup> Troop							540:—
2 <sup>nd</sup> ditto.							326:60
3 <sup>rd</sup> ditto.							368:30
4 <sup>th</sup> ditto.							393:30
5 <sup>th</sup> ditto.							370:—
6 <sup>th</sup> ditto.							603:—
absentees							528:30
							3129:60
							25:
							3154:60
							3008:30
Recv <sup>d</sup> from the P. M. Genl	.....						146:30

**1**



Days.	Doll.	£.	S.	D.	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	Signed:
Richard Call, Captain .....	30	50	15	0	0	Rich <sup>d</sup> Call.]
Thomas Pemberton, Lieut .....	30	33½	10	0	0	Thomas Pemberton.]
*William Worsham, Q. M. S .....	30	15	4	10	0	p <sup>r</sup> order Berryman Green.]
Henry Heath, Serg <sup>t</sup> .....	30	11½	3	10	0	Henry Heeth.]
Minson Proby, Corp <sup>t</sup> .....	30	10	3	0	0	Minson Proby.]
Robert Olliver, ditto .....	30	10	3	0	0	Robert Oliver.]
William Jordan, ditto .....	30	10	3	0	0	W <sup>m</sup> Jordan.]
Phillip Webber, ditto .....	30	10	3	0	0	Philip Webber.]
*Drury Hobbs, Trumpet <sup>r</sup> .....	30	10	3	0	0	p <sup>r</sup> order Thomas
Niel McCaffry, farrier .....	30	8½	2	10	0	Neale McCaffry.]
Daniel Benn, private .....	30	8½	2	10	0	Mark of Daniel Benn.]
William Epps .....	30	8½	2	10	0	Signed: W <sup>m</sup> Eppes.]
James Gunn .....	30	8½	2	10	0	James Gunn.]
John Craig .....	30	8½	2	10	0	John Craig.]
James Cureton .....	30	8½	2	10	0	James Cureton.]
*Edward Birchet .....	30	8½	2	10	0	p. order Rich <sup>d</sup> Call.]
Richard Poindexter .....	30	8½	2	10	0	Richard Poindexter.]
Anthony Sonn .....	30	8½	2	10	0	Mark of Anthony Sonn.]
John Kirkland .....	30	8½	2	10	0	" " John Kirkland.]
David Organ .....	30	8½	2	10	0	Signed: David Organ.]
*David Bradley .....	30	8½	2	10	0	p <sup>r</sup> order Henry Heeth.]
Bolling Bolton .....	30	8½	2	10	0	Bolling Bolton.]
Enoch Vaughn .....	30	8½	2	10	0	Enoch Vaughn.]
David Lee .....	30	8½	2	10	0	David Lee.]
John White .....	30	8½	2	10	0	John White.]
Benjamin Hobbs .....	30	8½	2	10	0	Bengamine Hobbs.]
*John Tinney .....	30	8½	2	10	0	p <sup>r</sup> order Henry Heeth.]



Peter Leath .....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	[Signed: Peter Leath.]
George Vest .....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	[ " Goege Vest. ]
Dollars .....		<u>326¼</u>	98	0	0		

PAY ROLL OF SECOND TROOP IN THE FIRST REGIMENT, LIGHT DRAGOONS, COMMANDED BY COLONEL THEODORICK BLAND, FOR

ONE MONTH'S EXTRAORDINARY PAY BESTOWED BY CONGRESS, DECEMBER, 1777.

Cuthbert Harrison, Capt.....	30	50	15	0	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	[Signed: Cuth <sup>t</sup> Harrison.]
Bailor Hill, Lieut.....	30	33½	10	0	0	"	[ " Baylor Hill.]
Alexander Gordon, Q. M. S.....	30	15	4	10	0	"	[ " Alex <sup>r</sup> Gordon.]
John Waide, Serjt .....	30	11½	3	10	0	"	[ " John Waide.]
*George Nowell, Corpl .....	30	10	3	0	0	"	[ " { rec <sup>d</sup> 4 Dollars Sanford Edwards.]
Sanford Edwards, ditto .....	30	10	3	0	0	"	[ " { rec <sup>d</sup> 6 Dollars Geo. Norvell.]
Thomas New, ditto .....	30	10	3	0	0	"	[ " Sanford Edwards.]
Thomas Saunders, ditto .....	30	10	3	0	0	"	[ " Tho <sup>s</sup> New.]
Robert Smith, Private .....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	[ " Tho. Sanders.]
William Edmondson .....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	[ " Robert Smith.]
Richard Bowcock .....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	[ " William Edmondson.]
Thomas Bagby .....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	[ " Richard Bowcock.]
Ambrose Maddison .....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	[ " Thomas Bagby.]
William Johnson .....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	[ " Ambrose Madison.]
*Edwin Fleet .....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	[ " William Johnson.]
William Bowler .....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	[ " p <sup>r</sup> order John Turner.]
*Benjamin Timberlake .....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	[ " W <sup>m</sup> Bowler.]
Thomas Maddison .....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	[ " p <sup>r</sup> order Thomes Wilmes.]
George Abrams .....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	[ " Thomas Madison.]
John Houchings .....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	[ Mark of George Abrams.]
Archer Henley .....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	[ Signed: John Houching.]
*John Lipscomb .....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	[ " Archer Henley.]
Richard Johnston.....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	[ " per order Tho. Sanders.]
William Layton .....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	[ " Rich <sup>d</sup> Johnston.]
							[ No signature. ]

\* Exam<sup>d</sup>.

	Days.	Dollars.	£ S. D.	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	
Thomas Williams .....	30	8½	2 10 0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	[Signed: Thomas Wilmes.]
John Turner .....	30	8½	2 10 0	"	[" John Turner.]
William McComb .....	30	8½	2 10 0	"	[" William McCombs.]
*John Boltenhouse .....	30	8½	2 10 0	"	[" p <sup>r</sup> order David Lewis.]
David Lewis .....	30	8½	2 10 0	"	[" David Lewis.]
*John Freeman .....	30	8½	2 10 0	"	[" p <sup>r</sup> order Thomas Madison.]
Edward Luzader .....	30	8½	2 10 0	"	[" Mark of Edward Luzader.]
John Sellers .....	30	8½	2 10 0	"	[" John Sellers.]
					[" rec <sup>d</sup> 1½ <sup>ds</sup> Dollars. p <sup>r</sup> order
*John Powers .....	30	8½	2 10 0	"	[" (Mark of George Abrams.)
					[" also 6½ Dollars. p <sup>r</sup> order
Samuel French, Trump <sup>r</sup> .....	30	10	3 0 0	"	[" (Signature) David Organ.]
Major Winfree .....	30	8½	2 10 0	"	[" Samuel French.]
					[" Major Winfree.]
Dollars.....		376½	113 0 0		

PAY ROLL OF THE THIRD TROOP, IN THE FIRST REGIMENT LIGHT DRAGOONS, COMMANDED BY COL. THEODORICK BLAND, FOR ONE MONTH'S EXTRAORDINARY PAY BESTOWED BY CONGRESS, DECEMBER, 1777.

Alex <sup>r</sup> Spots <sup>d</sup> Dandridge, Cap <sup>t</sup> .....	30	50	15 0 0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	[Signed: Alex <sup>r</sup> S. Dandridge.]
William Lindsay, Lieut. ....	30	89½	10 0 0	"	[" W <sup>m</sup> Lindsay.]
Cole Digges, Cornet .....	30	26½	8 0 0	"	[" Cole Diggs.]
*Francis Slaughter, Q. M. S. ....	30	15	4 10 0	"	[" p <sup>r</sup> order Alex <sup>r</sup> S. Dandridge.]
John Zackary, Serjt. ....	30	11½	3 10 0	"	[" John Zachary.]
James Fimmel, Corp <sup>t</sup> .....	30	10	3 0 0	"	[" James Fimmel.]
John Long, ditto .....	30	10	3 0 0	"	[" John Long.]
Thomas Andrews, ditto. ....	30	10	3 0 0	"	[" Tho <sup>s</sup> Andrews.]
John Black, Trump <sup>r</sup> .....	30	10	3 0 0	"	[" John Black.]
William Benson, Private .....	30	8½	2 10 0	"	[" William Benson.]

Samuel Yager.....	30	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	Signed: Samuel Yager.]
Phillip Clayton.....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	" Phil Clayton.]
John Long.....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	" John Long.]
Samuel Tankersley.....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	" Samuel Tankersley.]
David London.....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	" David London.]
John Webster.....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	" John Webster.]
Richard Pendleton.....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	" Richard pendleton.]
James Clements.....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	" James Clements.]
William Cook.....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	Mark of William Cook.]
*William Lawrence.....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	Signed: pr. order Thomas Bagby.]
Samuel Knapp.....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	" Samuel Knapp.]
Jonathan Prouty.....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	" Jonathan Prouty.]
William Furbush.....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	" William furbush.]
Robert Deadman.....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	" Rob' Dedman.]
William Arnold.....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	" William Arnold.]
Benjamin Head.....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	" Benjamin Head.]
William Listen.....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	Mark of William Lister.]
Ellis Sherfield.....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	Signed: Ellis Sherfield.]
William Hicks.....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	" William Hicks.]
Rail Thompson.....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	Mark of Rial Thompson.]
Christopher Horn.....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	" Christopher Horn.]
John Hill.....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	Signed: John Hill.]
James Harcum.....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	" James Harcum.]
Thomas Marsh.....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	Mark of Thomas Marsh.]
Charles Slaughter.....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	Signed: Charles Slaughter.]
Dollars.....	393½	118	0	0			

PAY ROLL OF THE FOURTH TROOP, IN THE FIRST REGIMENT LIGHT DRAGOONS, COMMANDED BY COL. THEODORICK BLAND, FOR THE MONTHS EXTRAORDINARY PAY BESTOWED BY CONGRESS IN DECEMBER, ONE THOUSAND SEVEN HUNDRED & SEVENTY-SEVEN.

*Lewellen Jones, Captain .....	30	50	15	0	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full	Signed: p. John Watts.]
John Walls, Lieutenant .....	30	33½	10	0	0	"	" John Walls.]

\* Exam<sup>d</sup>.



	Days.	Doll.	£.	S.	D.	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	[Signed : p. John Watts.] rec <sup>d</sup> 3½ Dollars p. order Billington Dun.] also Rec <sup>d</sup> 11½ Dol <sup>s</sup> John Hamlin.]
*Robert Yancey, Cornet .....	30	26½	8	0	0		[
*John Hamlin, Q. M. S. ....	30	15	4	10	0	"	"
John Timberlake, Serjt .....	30	11½	3	10	0	"	"
James Cosby, Corp <sup>s</sup> .....	30	10	3	0	0	"	"
John Evans, ditto.....	30	10	3	0	0	"	"
Thomas Hewlet, ditto .....	30	10	3	0	0	"	"
Jeremiah Bradshaw, ditto.....	30	10	3	0	0	"	"
Thomas Green, Trump <sup>r</sup> .....	30	10	3	0	0	"	"
John Wallis, private .....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	"
Austin Hewlet. ....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	"
William Payne .....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	Mark of William Payne.]
John Harrison .....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	" " John Harrison.]
John George .....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	Signed : John George.]
Julius Powers .....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	Julius Powers.]
Lewis Powers .....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	Lewis Powers.]
Josiah Foster.....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	Josiah Foster.]
Ransom Colquitt .....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	Ransom Colquitt.]
Peter Grigg .....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	Mark of Peter Grigg.]
Billington Dunn .....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	Signed : Billington Dun.]
James Collier .....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	James Collier.]
Thomas Gibson .....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	Mark of Thomas Gibson.]
Isaac Chapman .....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	" " Isaac Chapman.]
Edmund Singleton .....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	Signed : Edmund Singleton.]
John Carter .....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	John Carter.]
*John Cann .....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	p <sup>r</sup> order Ransom Colquitt.]
Jessee Harper .....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	Jessee Harper.]
Holman Rice.....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	Holman Rice.]
Charles Stainback.....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	Charles Stainback.]



*Charles Lovey.....	30	8½	2	10	0	“	[Signed :	{ p. order (Mark of)
John Morris .....	30	8½	2	10	0	“	[	{ Shadrack Lovey.]
							“	John Morris.]
Dollars .....		370	111	0	0			

14

PAY ROLL OF THE FIFTH TROOP IN THE FIRST REGIMENT, LIGHT DRAGOONS, COMMANDED BY COL<sup>o</sup> THEODORICK BLAND, FOR  
ONE MONTH'S EXTRA PAY BESTOWED BY CONGRESS, DECEMBER, 1777.

*Henry Lee, Capt.....	30	50	15	0	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	[Signed :	p. order John Jameson.]
*Henry Peyton, Lieut.....	30	83½	10	0	0	“	“	p <sup>r</sup> ord <sup>r</sup> Hen <sup>y</sup> Lee.]
John White, Cornet.....	30	26½	8	0	0	“	“	John White.]
William Peake, Q. M. S.....	30	15	4	10	0	“	“	W <sup>m</sup> Peake.]
William Brookes, Serjt .....	30	11½	3	10	0	“	“	W <sup>m</sup> Brooks.]
John Longdon, Corp <sup>t</sup> .....	30	10	3	0	0	“	“	John Longden.]
Ferdiendo Neal, ditto .....	30	10	3	0	0	“	“	{ p. ord <sup>r</sup> Hen <sup>y</sup> Lee.] This should
*John Waters, ditto.....	30	10	3	0	0	“	“	{ have been Waters.
Mark Kenton, ditto.....	30	10	3	0	0	“	“	Fardiendo Neal.]
Joseph Benjamin, Trump <sup>r</sup> .....	30	10	3	0	0	“	Mark of	Mark Kenton.]
Zachariah Wells, farrier .....	30	8½	2	10	0	“	Signed :	Joseph Benjamin.]
John Allis, Private .....	30	8½	2	10	0	“	“	Zachariah Wells.]
William Bilson .....	30	8½	2	10	0	“	Mark of	J. Allier.]
John Champe .....	30	8½	2	10	0	“	Signed :	William Bilson.]
Joseph Chapman .....	30	8½	2	10	0	“	“	John Champ.]
William Newman .....	30	8½	2	10	0	“	“	Joseph Chapman.]
John Brewer .....	30	8½	2	10	0	“	“	William Newman.]
Robert Rosamond.....	30	8½	2	10	0	“	Mark of	John Brewer.]
Coleman Leonard .....	30	8½	2	10	0	“	“	Robert Rosamond.]
Thomas Hogan .....	30	8½	2	10	0	“	“	Coleman Leonard].
George Guthery .....	30	8½	2	10	0	“	“	Thomas Hogan.]
Downing Herndon .....	30	8½	2	10	0	“	Signed :	Georg Guthery.]
John Humphry.....	30	8½	2	10	0	“	“	Downin Hendren.]
								John Humphrey.]

\* Exam<sup>d</sup>.



Thomas Davis.....	30	8½	2	10	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	[Signed: Tho <sup>s</sup> Davis.]
Isaac Dehaven.....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	" Isaac Dehaven.]
Coleman R. Ausberry.....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	" Coalmon Asbury.]
William Kichson.....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	Mark of William Kichson.]
*John Briggs.....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	[Signed: p <sup>r</sup> order Julius Hite.]
William Bigbie.....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	" William Bigby.]
Dollars.....	603½	181	0	0			

PAY ROLL OF THE SIXTH TROOP, IN THE FIRST REGIMENT LIGHT DRAGOONS, COMMANDED BY COL<sup>o</sup> THEODORICK BLAND, FOR  
ONE MONTH EXTRAORDINARY BESTOWED BY CONGRESS, DECEMBER, 1777.

*John Belfield, Cap <sup>t</sup> .....	30	50	15	0	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	[Signed: p <sup>r</sup> order Berry. Green.]
Addison Lewis, Lieut.....	30	33½	10	0	0	"	" Addison Lewis.]
Griffen Fauntleroy, Cornet.....	30	26½	8	0	0	"	" Griffin Fauntleroy.]
Leonard Henley, Q. M. S. ....	30	15	4	10	0	"	" Leonard Henley.]
Christopher Garland, Serj <sup>t</sup> .....	30	11½	3	10	0	"	" Christopher Garland.]
John Plummer, Corp <sup>s</sup> .....	30	10	3	0	0	"	" John Plummer.]
Isaac Howlet, ditto.....	30	10	3	0	0	"	" Isaac Howlett.]
William Plummer, ditto.....	30	10	3	0	0	"	" W <sup>m</sup> Plummer.]
John Jones, ditto.....	30	10	3	0	0	"	" John Jones.]
William Read, Trump.....	30	10	3	0	0	"	" William Reade.]
Henry Allen, Private.....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	" Henry Allen.]
Robert Ransone.....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	" Robt. Ransone.]
Armstead Plummer.....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	" Armstead Plummer.]
*James Tyree.....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	" James Tyree, p. order John Jones.]
*William Throckmorton.....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	" p <sup>r</sup> order Johnson Allen.]
Johnson Allen.....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	" Johnson Allen.]
Jasper Hughes.....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	" Jasper Hughes.]
*Edmund Hobday.....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	" p. order Leonard Henley.]
*Edward Wilson.....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	" "
Humphry Gwin.....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	" Humphry Gwin.]
*John Wright.....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	" p <sup>r</sup> order Armistead Plummer.]

\*Exam<sup>d</sup>.



	Days.	Doll.	£.	S.	D.	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	
William Davis .....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	[Signed: William Davis.]
*Thomas Braden .....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	[ " { also 7/. over p <sup>r</sup> order Samuel Knapp.}]
Joseph Smelt.....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	[ " Joseph Smelt.]
Francis Scott .....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	[No signature.]
Major Waller.....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	[ " ".]
Jessie Crump.....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	[Signed: Jesse Crump.]
*Samuel Ware .....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	[ " p. order Rich <sup>d</sup> Davis.]
John Johnson .....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	[Mark of John Johnson.]
William Hollaby .....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	[Signed: W <sup>m</sup> Holderby.]
Richard Hobday .....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	[ " Rich <sup>d</sup> Hobday.]
George Billups .....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	[Signed: George Billups.]
John Rowe.....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	[Mark of John Rowe.]
Richard Davis .....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	[Signed: Richard Davis.]
Lewis Belvin .....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	[Mark of Lewis Belvin.]
John Eubank.....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	[Signed: John Eubank.]
John Maddison .....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	[Mark of John Maddison.]
William Hall.....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	[Signed: W <sup>m</sup> Hall.]
Reuben Layton .....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	[Mark of Reuben Layton.]
Edmund Edmundson .....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	[Signed: Edmund Edmundson.]
Larkin Lane .....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	[ " Larken Lane.]
Robert Pool .....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	[Mark of Robert Pool.]
West Hert .....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	[Signed: West Hert.]
*John Carroll .....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	[ " { p. order (Mark of) William Alexander.}]
Lewis Cook.....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	[ " Lewis Cook.]
John Brown .....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	[Mark of John Brown.]
Richard Walker .....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	[ " " Richard Walker.]
Robert Angel.....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	[ " " Robert Angel.]
William Butler.....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	[Signed: William Butler.]
George Forrest .....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	[ " George Forrest.]
John Treacle.....	30	8½	2	10	0	"	[ " John Trekel.]



*Moses Hudgen .....	30	8½	2	10	0	“	[Signed: p <sup>r</sup> order Christo <sup>r</sup> Garland.]
Digges Weston .....	30	8½	2	10	0	“	[Mark of Digges Western.]
Dollars .....		545	163	10	0		

PAY ROLL OF 5<sup>th</sup> TROOP IN THE FIRST REGIMENT, LIGHT DRAGOONS, COMMANDED BY COL<sup>o</sup> THEODORICK BLAND, FOR THE MONTH OF JANUARY, ONE THOUSAND SEVEN HUNDRED & SEVENTY-EIGHT.

*Henry Lee, Captain .....	31	50	15	0	0	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	[Signed: p. order John Jameson.]
*Henry Peyton, Lieut .....	31	33½	10	0	0	“	“ p. order Hen <sup>y</sup> Lee.]
John White, Cornet .....	31	26½	8	0	0	“	John White.]
William Peake, Q. M. S. ....	31	15	4	10	0	“	W <sup>m</sup> Peake.]
William Brooks, Serj <sup>t</sup> .....	31	11½	3	10	0	“	W <sup>m</sup> Brooks.]
John Longdon, Corp <sup>t</sup> .....	31	10	3	0	0	“	John Longden.]
*John Waters, ditto .....	31	10	3	0	0	“	p. ord <sup>r</sup> Hen <sup>y</sup> Lee.]
Fardiendo Neal, ditto .....	31	10	3	0	0	“	Fardiendo Neal.]
Mark Kenton, ditto .....	31	10	3	0	0	“	Mark of Mark Kenton.]
Joseph Benjamin, Trump <sup>r</sup> .....	31	10	3	0	0	“	Signed: Joseph Benjamin.]
Coleman Ausberry, Private .....	31	8½	2	10	0	“	Coalmon Asbury.]
William Newman, d <sup>o</sup> .....	31	8½	2	10	0	“	William Newman.]
Zachariah Wells, Farrier .....	31	8½	2	10	0	“	Zachariah Wells.]
*Robert Power, Private .....	31	8½	2	10	0	“	p <sup>r</sup> order W <sup>m</sup> Peake.]
John Champ .....	31	8½	2	10	0	“	John Champ.]
Isaac Dehaven .....	31	8½	2	10	0	“	Isaac Dehaven.]
Stephen Lewis .....	31	8½	2	10	0	“	Stephen Lewis.]
John Humphry .....	31	8½	2	10	0	“	John Humphry.]
Downing Herndon .....	31	8½	2	10	0	“	Downin Hendren.]
Thomas Hogan .....	31	8½	2	10	0	“	Mark of Thomas Hogan.]
George Guthery .....	31	8½	2	10	0	“	Signed: George Guthery.]
Robert Ferguson .....	31	8½	2	10	0	“	Robt. Ferguson.]
Coleman Leonard .....	31	8½	2	10	0	“	Mark of Coleman Leonard.]
William Halbert .....	31	8½	2	10	0	“	Signed: William Halbert.]
William Kichson .....	31	8½	2	10	0	“	p <sup>r</sup> Mark of William Kichson.]
William Bigbie .....	31	8½	2	10	0	“	William Bigby.]

\* Exam<sup>d</sup>.

	Days.	Doll <sup>s</sup> .	£	S.	D.	Rec <sup>d</sup> in full.	
John Wright .....	31	8½	2	10	0	"	Signed: John Wright.
*Michael M <sup>c</sup> Crum .....	31	8½	2	10	0	"	" p <sup>r</sup> order W <sup>m</sup> Peake.]
Annanias Freeman .....	31	8½	2	10	0	"	" Annaes fremean.]
John Ben Ward.....	31	8½	2	10	0	"	" John Benward.]
*William Stillwell .....	31	8½	2	10	0	"	" p. order Hen <sup>y</sup> Lee.]
George Rush .....	31	8½	2	10	0	"	" George Rush.]
George Painter .....	31	8½	2	10	0	"	" George Painter.]
John Harrison .....	31	8½	2	10	0	"	" John harrison.]
Israel Coon .....	31	8½	2	10	0	"	" Israel Coon.]
Joseph Bond .....	31	8½	2	10	0	"	" Joseph Bond.]
Peter Faulkner .....	31	8½	2	10	0	"	" Peter Faulkner.]
William Bilson .....	31	8½	2	10	0	"	Mark of William Bilson.]
William M <sup>c</sup> Donald .....	31	8½	2	10	0	"	Signed: William Mackdaniel.]
Robert Rosamond .....	31	8½	2	10	0	"	Mark of Robert Rosamond.]
William Crookshank.....	31	8½	2	10	0	"	" William Crookshanks.]
James White .....	31	8½	2	10	0	"	" James White.]
Joseph Chapman .....	31	8½	2	10	0	"	" Joseph Chapman.]
*William Ansley .....	31	8½	2	10	0	"	" p. ord <sup>r</sup> Hen <sup>y</sup> Lee.]
John Wheeler .....	31	8½	2	10	0	"	" John Wheeler.]
James Wheeler .....	31	8½	2	10	0	"	" James Wheeler.]
Richard Johnson .....	31	8½	2	10	0	"	" Richard Johnson.]
John Allia .....	31	8½	2	10	0	"	Signed: J. Allier.]
John Hopper .....	31	8½	2	10	0	"	Mark of John Hopper.]
David Stewart.....	31	8½	2	10	0	"	" David Stewart.]
*Levi Sharpe .....	31	8½	2	10	0	"	" p. ord <sup>r</sup> Hen <sup>y</sup> Lee.]
*James Casey .....	31	8½	2	10	0	"	" p. ord <sup>r</sup> Hen <sup>y</sup> Lee.]
Isaac Conroe .....	31	8½	2	10	0	"	" Isaac Conroe.]
*John Robinson .....	31	8½	2	10	0	"	" p. ord <sup>r</sup> Hen <sup>y</sup> Lee.]
Jacob Collatter .....	31	8½	2	10	0	"	" Jacob Callatter.]
James Kendal.....	31	8½	2	10	0	"	Mark of James Kendall.]
Dollars .....		570	171	0	0		

\* Exam<sup>d</sup>.

Memorandum of money rec<sup>d</sup> p<sup>r</sup> sundry officer's Acc<sup>t</sup>, 1<sup>st</sup> Nov<sup>r</sup>, 1778:

	Doll <sup>s</sup> .
Bland .....	101 7 4
Temple .....	117 7 4
Rose .....	92 8 8
Nixon .....	51 1 8
Watts .....	18 8 8
Pemberton .....	34 1 8
Yancey .....	22 1 8
Hill .....	24 8 8
Belfield .....	65 1 8
Green .....	53 1 8
	<hr/> 583 1 8

Mem<sup>o</sup> of Moneys Drawn from The Paymaster-General:

For November, 1777... 2764 1 1 <sup>d</sup> Dollars.	Abstract for July after sun-	
For December ..... 2780 1 1 <sup>d</sup> Ditto.	dry Deductions.....	2902 7 8
For Extra Month ..... 3008 1 1 <sup>d</sup> Ditto.	Deductions, viz:	
For Recruiting money,	*1 <sup>st</sup> Troop, Edw <sup>d</sup> Birchet,	
Jan., '78 ..... 800 Ditto.	sick in Virg <sup>a</sup> .....	8 1
For January's Pay, '78. 3218 1 1 <sup>d</sup> Ditto.	*1 Waggoner .....	7 1
For February..... 3109 1 1 <sup>d</sup> Ditto.	*Antone son overch <sup>d</sup> .....	8 1
For March ..... 2543 1 1 <sup>d</sup> Ditto.	*2 <sup>d</sup> Troop, Sam <sup>l</sup> French,	
For April ..... 2888 1 1 <sup>d</sup> Ditto.	Wagg <sup>r</sup> .....	7 1
For May..... 6487 1 1 <sup>d</sup> Ditto.	*W <sup>m</sup> McCombs, d <sup>o</sup> .	7 1
Commissary's Certifi-	*3 <sup>d</sup> d <sup>o</sup> , James Clements, d <sup>o</sup> .	7 1
cate (part of the	*4 <sup>th</sup> d <sup>o</sup> , John Wallis, sick	
6487 1 1 <sup>d</sup> mentioned to	in Hospital .....	8 1
be drawn for May). 3916 4 8 Ditto.	*6 <sup>th</sup> d <sup>o</sup> , W <sup>m</sup> Davis, Wagg <sup>r</sup> .	7 1
For June, after sundry	*Surgeon & Mate..	3 1
deductions ..... 840 Dollars.		<hr/> 66 1
*Deductions in June, viz:	*Abstract for August .....	3230 1
*John Craigg returnd, Sick,	*Add for Diggs West-	
Absent, *46/. of which was	ern, omitted .....	8 1
for acting as Waggoner.... £4 16	*Deductions .....	3238 1
*Waggoner of 2 <sup>d</sup> Troop ..... 2 6 0		
*D <sup>o</sup> , 3 <sup>d</sup> Troop ..... 2 6 0	*John Sellers, sick in	
*D <sup>o</sup> , 4 <sup>th</sup> Troop, Charles Lovey. }	hospital.....	8 1
*D <sup>o</sup> , Waggoner of 6 <sup>th</sup> Troop. }	*Ch <sup>a</sup> Grigg, not mus-	8 1
*Am <sup>t</sup> of Sunday due bills de- }	tered .....	8 1
ducted.....	*John Wallis, sick in	8 1
	hospital.....	8 1
		<hr/> 25
Total deducted .....£123	Ball <sup>o</sup> .....	3213 1
	*Abstract for September...	2906
	*Add for Diggs West-	
	ern, omitted .....	8 1
		<hr/> 2914 1
	*Deduct for John Wal-	
	lis, sick in hospital...	8 1
		<hr/> 2906



Colonel Theodoric Bland, a revolutionary hero, was born in Prince George county, Va., January 28, 1742, and died in New York City, June 1, 1790.

His preparatory training was received in England, but his medical preparation was secured in the University of Edinburgh. He began his practice of medicine in 1774. He was one of the number who petitioned the house of burgesses to enact a law forbidding any one not properly licensed to practice medicine within the province.

He continued to practice his profession until the breaking out of the Revolution. Joining the colonists he became captain of the first troop of Virginia cavalry. After the enrollment of six companies he entered the service regularly in 1777 with the rank of lieutenant-colonel. Subsequently he attained the rank of colonel, and rendered efficient service throughout the remainder of the war, enjoying the personal confidence and friendship of Washington.

He participated in the battle of Brandywine; and conducted to Charlottesville, Va., the prisoners captured at Saratoga, October 17, 1777.

In civil life he was active. He served one term in the Virginia Senate, and from 1780 to 1783 was a member of the Continental Congress. He opposed the adoption of the present Federal Constitution, but was a member of the first Congress convened under its provisions, his term beginning March 30, 1789. See "The Bland Papers," published 1840-3.

---

## LOUDOUN COUNTY, VA., IN THE REVOLUTION.

The following list of Gentlemen Justices who composed the county Court of Loudoun county, Va., from 1778, to Jan., 1783, served in the following order: 1778, March Term, Thomas Lewis, James Kirk, John Lewis, Farling Ball, George West, and Joshua Daniel. 1778, May Term, Josias Clapham,



Samuel Love, John Orr, Chas. Eskridge, and Farling Ball. 1778, August Term, Josias Clapham, William Douglass, George Summers, John Orr, and John Alexander. 1778, September Term, Josias Clapham, John Orr, Earling Ball, John Lewis, and John Alexander. 1779, May Term, Josias Clapham, Francis Peyton, John Lewis, and Jonathan Davis. 1779, June Term, George West, Pierce Bayly, Farling Ball, Amos Hough, and John Alexander. 1779, July Term, Josias Clapham, Francis Peyton, William Douglass, Samuel Love, John Orr, Hardage Lane, Thomas Respass, Jonathan Davis, Amos Hough, and James Jennings. 1779, October Term, Jonathan Davis, James Jennings, and John Alexander. 1779, November Term, James Coleman, John Orr, John Alexander, and James Jennings. 1780, February Term, Josias Clapham, Samuel Love, John Orr, William Stanhope, and James McIlhaney. 1780, June Term, George Summers, Samuel Love, John Orr, Hardage Lane, Farling Ball, and Jonathan Davis. 1780, October Term, Josias Clapham, Samuel Love, John Orr, Jonathan Davis, and John Alexander. 1780, November Term, Josias Clapham, Samuel Love, John Orr, William Stanhope, Jonathan Davis, and John Tyler. 1781, February Term, John Tyler, John Alexander, Jonathan Davis, William Stanhope, and Thomas Respass. 1781, March Term, Samuel Love, Pierce Bayly, Robert Frier, and James McIlhaney. 1781, April Term, Josias Clapham, John Orr, Hardage Lane, William Stanhope, Francis Peyton, and Robert Frier. 1781, May Term, John Orr, John Tyler, William Stanhope, Cuthbert Harrison, and William Bronough. 1781, June Term, John Orr, Pierce Bayly, William Bronough, James McIlhaney, and Thomas Respass. 1781, September Term, Josias Clapham, John Orr, Jonathan Davis, John Tyler, and Robert Frier. 1782, January Term, Samuel Love, John Tyler, Pierce Bayly, John Lewis, and Farling Ball. 1782, March Term, Samuel Love, Hardage Lane, James Coleman, Thomas Respass, William Stanhope, and William Douglass. 1782, August Term, Francis Peyton, John Tyler, John Orr, James

James McIlhaney, and Robert Frier. 1782, December Term, Leven Powell, James Coleman, Thomas Respass, William Stanhope, and James McIlhaney.

The following list of militia officers were recommended by the Gentlemen Justices of the county Court for Loudoun county, Virginia, to the Governor for appointment from March, 1778, to December, 1782:

Abstract from Court Order Book G., pages 517-522. Persons recommended, with rank: March, 1778: James Whaley, Jr., 2d Lieutenant; William Carnan, Ensign; Daniel Lewis, 2d Lieut.; Josias Miles & Thos. King, Lieutenants; Hugh Douglass, Ensign; Isaac Vandeventer, Lieut.; John Dodd, Ensign. May, 1778: George Summers & Chas. G. Eskridge, Colonels; Wm. McClellan, Robert McClain & John Henry, Captains; Samuel Cox, Major; Frans Russell, Jas. Beavers, Scarlet Burkley, Moses Thomas, Henry Farnsworth, John Russell, Gustavus Elgin, John Miller, Samuel Butcher, Joshua Botts, John Williams, George Tyler, Nathaniel Adams, & Geo. Mason, Lieutenants; Isaac Grant, John Thatcher, William Elliott, Richard Shore, and Peter Benham, Ensigns. 1778, August: Thos. Marks, Wm. Robison, Joseph Butler, and John Linton, Lieutenants; Joseph Wildman and George Asbury, Ensigns. 1778, September: Francis Russeell, Lieut., and George Shrieve, Ensign. 1779, May: Joseph Wildman, Lieut., and Francis Elgin, Jr., Ensign. 1779, June 14: George Kilgour, Lieut., and Jacob Caton, Ensign. 1779, July 12: John Debell, Lieut., and William Hutchison, Ensign. 1779, Oct. 11: Francis Russell, Captain. 1779, Nov. 8th: James Cleveland, Capt.; Thomas Millan, Ensign. 1780, Feb. 14: Thos. Williams, Ensign. 1780, March: John Benham, Ensign. 1780, June: Wethers Smith and William Debell, 2d Lieuts; Francis Adams and Joel White, Ensigns. 1780, August: Robert Russell, Ensign. 1780, October: John Spitzfathem, 1st Lieut.; Thomas Thomas and Matthew Rust, 2d Lieuts.; Nicholas Minor, Jr., David Hopkins, Wm. McGeath and Samuel Oliphant, Ensigns; Charles Bennett, Cap-



tain. 1780, Nov.: James Coleman, Esq., Colo.; George West, Lt.-Colo.; James McIlhaney, Major. 1781, February: Simon Triplett, Colo.; John Alexander, Lt.-Colo.; Jacob Reed, Major; John Linton, Capt.; Wm. Debell and Joel White, Lieuts.; Thomas Minor, Ensign; Thomas Shores, Capt.; John Taylor and Thomas Beaty, Lieuts.; John McClain, Ensign. 1781, March: John McGeath, Capt.; Ignatius Burnes, Capt.; Hugh Douglass, 1st Lieut.; John Cornelison, 2d Lieut.; Joseph Butler & Conn Oneale, Lieuts.; John Jones, Jr., Ensign; William Taylor, Major 1st Battalion; James Coleman, Colo.; George West, Lt.-Colo.; Josiah Maffett, Capt.; John Binns, 1st Lieut.; Charles Binns, Jr., 2d Lieut., and Joseph Hough, Ensign; 1781, April: Samson Trammell, Capt.; Spence Wiggington & Smith King, Lieuts. 1781, May: Thomas Respass, Esq., Major; Hugh Douglass, Gent, Capt.; Thos. King, Lieut.; Wm. T. Mason, Ensign; Samuel Noland, Capt.; Abraham Dehaven & Enoch Thomas, Lieuts.; Isaac Dehaven and Thomas Vince, Ensigns; James McIlhaney, Capt.; Thomas Kennan, Capt.; John Bagley, 1st Lieut. 1781, June: Enoch Furr & George Rust, Lieuts.; Withers Berry and William Hutchison (son of Benjamin), Ensigns. 1781, Sept.: Gustavus Elgin, Capt.; John Littleton, Ensign. 1782, Jan.: Wm. McClellan, Capt.; (Feb., 1782) Wm. George, Timothy Hixon and Joseph Butler, Capts. 1782, March: James McIlhaney, Capt.; George West, Colo.; Thos. Respass, Lt.-Colo. 1782, July: Samuel Noland, Major; Jas. Lewin Gibbs, 2d Lieut., and Giles Turley, Ensign. 1782, August: Enoch Thomas, Capt.; Samuel Smith, Lieut.; Matthias Smitley, 1st Lieut.; Charles Tyler and David Beaty, Ensigns. 1782, Dec.: Thos. King, Capt.; Wm. Mason, 1st Lieut., and Silas Gilbert, Ensign.

Soldiers' wives and children, how supplied with the necessities of life:

1778, November 9th. John Alexander to furnish Elizabeth Welch, her husband being in the army.

1778, Nov. 15. George Emrey to furnish the child of Jacob

Rhodes, said Jacob being in the Continental army. William Douglass to furnish Mary Rhodes, her husband being in the army. George Summers to furnish William Gilmore, his son being in the army.

1778, Dec. 14. Leven Powell to furnish Andrew Laswell.

1779, Feb. 8th. Samuel Triplett to furnish the wife of Hugh Henderson. Josias Clapham to furnish Ann Philips.

1779, March 8th. Farling Ball to furnish the widow of Joseph Collens and the wife of William Eaton. William Stanhope to furnish Ann Barton.

1779, April. John Lewis, Gent, to furnish the wife of Shadrack Reeder. Hardage Lane to furnish Sarah Gilmore, wife of William, whose son is in the army. William Ellzey to furnish wife of Shadrack Reeder. Josiah Clapham appointed to apply to the Treasurer for 500 pounds to be placed in the hands of John Lewis, Gent, to supply the necessaries of life for those who have husbands or children in the Continental army.

1779, May. Farling Ball to furnish Edward McGinnis and William Means. John Alexander to furnish Ann Barton. (William Stanhope to furnish Ann Barton, July, 1779.)

August, 1779. Robert Jamison to furnish Conard Shanks, whose son is in the army. Jonathan Davis to furnish Mary Stoker. Pierce Bayly do. wife of Joel Coleman.

1780, March. John Tyler do. Jemima Coleman.

1780, July. Simon Triplett to furnish Jemima Coleman, wife of Joel, not exceeding two barrels of flour and 200 pounds of Pork.

1780, September. John Alexander to furnish Ann Barton one barrel of corn and fifty pounds of Pork. Josias Clapham do. Catherine Henderson, widow of Adam Henderson. William Cavans to furnish Ann Richards, her husband being in the army, and Isabella Collens, widow of Joseph.

1780, November. Wm. Bronough do. Sarah Russell, wife of Samuel.

1781, April. William Owsley to supply Hannah Rice &



two children, the family of James Rice, who died in the Continental Army.

1781, May. Adam Vincel to supply Mary Tritipoe, wife of Conrad, her husband being in the army.

1781, Sept. Joseph Thomas to supply the widow of David Hamilton (a soldier who was killed in the Continental army).

1782, Jan. John Tyler, Gent, to furnish the family of Cornelius Slacht, he being an 18 months' draft).

1782, Feb. John Lewis, Gent, to furnish Eleanor Wilcox (a soldier's wife).

1782, March. William Douglass to furnish Eleanor Wilcox, agreeable to an order of the last Court directed to John Lewis, Gent, the said Lewis declining.

Treasurer to pay sundry persons for furnishing supplies as per their several accounts :

1778, May 12. William Ellzey, Esq., £3-8-9 on account of wife of John Stoker and £2-10 ditto. for wife of Shadrack Reeder. Wm. Douglass, £50-14-6 as per acct.

1778, June 9. Andrew Adam, £13-5 for Margaret Hill (service).

1778, Aug. 10. Farling Ball, £4 16-9. John Alexander, £5.

1778, Sept. 14. Leven Powell, Gent, £6-1. William Douglass, Gent, £47-7. John Tyler, £3-19-6.

1778, Sept. 15. Farling Ball, Gent, £1-17-6.

1778, Nov. 9. Andrew Adam, £16-15.

1778, Nov. 15. Daniel Losh, £24-6-9. Geo. West, Gent, £3-10. Farling Ball, ditto., £2.

1778, Dec. 14. Joshua Daniel, Gent, £9-15. John Orr, £7-16.

1779, Feb. 9. Farling Ball, £18-13-9. Wm. Douglass, £53-9-1. Chas. Binns, £3 on acct. of widow of Hamilton.

1779, April. John Alexander, £68-15. Daniel Losh, £10-3 7. William Douglass, Gent, £28-16. Andrew Adam, £17-13. Wm. Ellzey, £24-2.

1779, May. Geo. West, Gent, £42-14.

1779, June. Andrew Adam, £12-3-6. John Orr, £43-16. Wm. Douglass, £18 16. Farling Ball, Gent, £175-5.

1779, July. John Alexander, £18.

1779, August. Jacob Tracey, £20 for nursing & Burying Sophia Harris, the wife of a continental soldier.

1779, Oct. Pierce Bayly, Gent, £10. Simon Triplett, £43-9-10. Robert Jamison, £30. Jonathan Davis, £32-10. Farling Ball, £61-10-6. Wm. Douglass, Gent, £51-15.

1779. John Orr, Gent, £93-8-3. Leven Powell, Gent, £69-10. Wm. Stanhope, Gent, £4-4.

1780, Jan. Jonathan Davis, Gent, £50. Wm. Stanhope, Gent, £4-4.

1780, February. Thomas George, £206. Israel Thompson, £119-2. George Emrey, £46-19.

1780, March. Hardage Lane, Gent, £83-8.

1780, April. Thomas George, £15. Farling Ball, Gent, £99-6. Wm. Douglass, Gent, £69-10.

1780, June. John Tyler, Gent, £40. Pierce Bayly, Gent, £20.

1780, August. John Orr, Gent, £500. Wm. Douglass, Gent, £44.

1780, November. Thomas George, £221. Farling Ball, £50. George Tyler, Gent, £8. George Emrey, Gent, £163-12.

1781, March. John Orr, Gent, £431-16. Wm. Cavans, £120.

1782, Feb. John Orr, as per acct. for furnishing Mary Butler, a soldier's wife, with necessaries.

#### VIRGINIA.

Clerk's Office of the County Court of Loudoun County, to wit: November 12th, 1902.

I, W. Dade Hempstone, Clerk of the County Court of the County aforesaid, certify that the foregoing is a true copy from the records of said County.

Given under my hand this 12th day of November, 1902.

W. D. HEMPSTONE, C. C.

LIST OF MILITIAMEN IN CAPTAIN JOHN GIVENS'  
COMPANY, AUGUSTA COUNTY, VIRGINIA,  
FROM OCTOBER 16, 1777, TO MARCH  
15, 1782, INCLUSIVE.

Jacob Barrior,  
Andrew Erwin,  
Wm. Dickson,  
Leonard Williams,  
James Donohoe,  
Samuel Givens, Sr.,  
James Craig, Sr.,  
Peter Bleake,  
Lieutenant Robert Campbell,  
James Lamb,  
David Baird,  
John Lockry,  
John Lemmon,  
John Givens,  
Wm. Baird,  
Robert Givens,  
John Castle,  
Robert Baird,  
Thomas Baird,  
Peter Carrol,  
William Bell,  
Wm. Patterson,  
Christopher Liner,  
Jacob Stull,  
Zachariah Stull,  
Robert Rankin,  
James Henderson,  
William Henderson,  
John Morrison,  
William Rankin,

James Raukin,  
Joseph Hannah,  
Neil Hughes,  
Andrew Mitchell,  
Moses Trapp,  
David Hannah,  
Samuel Bell,  
George Hooke,  
Robert Crawford,  
John Harper,  
William Craig,  
Robert Reaburn,  
James Craig, Jr.,  
John Craig,  
James Crawford,  
James Patterson,  
Boswell Halkett,  
John Craig, 2nd,  
George Crawford,  
Robert Craig,  
Joseph Henderson,  
George Craig,  
John Lilley,  
Jacob Snowdon,  
Thomas Price,  
John Crawford  
John Campbell,  
William Crawford,  
James Givens,  
William Givens,



Joseph Gasper,  
Richard Rankin,  
Wm. Thompson,  
Joseph Thompson,  
Isaac Rankin,

Samuel Carrol,  
David Laird,  
John Hook,  
Thomas Rhodes.

---

PENSION DECLARATION OF ROBERT GIVENS, LIN-  
COLN COUNTY, KY., SEPT. 24, 1824,  
AGED 75 YEARS.

I was drafted for 3 months' service as a militia Man in 1776 or 1777 ; was a private in Capt. John Lewis's company which I joined at Staunton, Va. From there we marched to Warm Springs; then to Back Creek; then we crossed the mountain to Levi Moor's; then to Warnk's Fort, and at the end of my time of services was discharged by my Captain.

In 1778 I entered the services as a volunteer in Capt. John Given's company, Augusta County militia, which I joined at Mr. McKetrick's at the foot of the mountain; from there we moved to Warm Springs, then to Col. Anderson's, then to the Big Level, then to the Big Savannah, then to Col. Donnely's Fort, where we joined the force of Col. Lewis and I was discharged.

Again in 1778 I volunteered in Capt. Richard May's company, which company I joined at Abbingdon, Washington county, Va., then marched to Logan's Fort, and continued in the service for eleven months, I was discharged by Lieutenant Samuel Crand of Capt. Richard May's company.

In 1781 I was called out to guard the prisoners taken at the battle of Cowpens, where I served for 15 days & discharged.

In 1781 I was ordered out as a militiaman; was at Charlotteville under Capt. John Givens, Col. Huggard commander; marched to Richmond in the presence of Cornwallis; had an engagement with the British. We then marched to old James-



town where we had a second engagement with the British ; we then marched to a point ten miles below Richmond, where I was discharged, July, 1781.

1782. Served as a sub-officer in the place of George Givens in Capt. John Daugherty's company ; later under Capt. John Martin, in the command of Col. Logan, whose company I joined at Scotch's Station ; went to Lexington, then to Brant Station, then to Blue Creek, where Col. Todd was defeated under Gen. Clarke.

Bible record of the family of Robert Givens, of Lincoln county, Kentucky, and Martha his wife, copied from a leaf out of their Bible, filed by his widow in the U. S. Pension Office, Sept. 24, 1824, with her application for a Pension :

1. Robert Givens,      b. May 22, 1759 ; d. Oct. 26, 1833.  
                                  m. Martha ———, July 4, 1782 ; b. July  
                                  31, 1761.

Their children :

1. John Allen,              b. Aug. 31, 1784.
2. James,                    b. Jan. 22, 1786.
3. Rebecca Brown,      b. Apr. 19, 1788.
4. Martha,                  b. Dec. 24, 1790.
5. Sarah Mitchell,      b. June 14, 1793.
6. Benjiman,              b. Apr. 14, 1796.
7. Robert,                 b. Sept. 6, 1799.
8. Molly,                    b. Feb. 27, 1802.

John Allen Givens settled in Monroe County, Ind.

The Courts Martial Record of Augusta county, Va., filed in the office of the clerk of The Corporation Court for the city of Staunton, shows that in the latter part of Sept., 1781, Capt. Givens' company was ordered to rendezvous under the command of Lieutenant-Col. Samuel Vance.

Palmer's *Calendar of Va. State Papers*, Vol. 2, page 514, shows that Col. Vance was, on Oct. 1, 1781, in camp four miles below Williamsburg with a reinforcement of militia

from Augusta, Co. In the Calendar Col. Vance's name is spelled Varne, which is clearly an error.

His command, including Capt. Givens' company, was then only a few miles distant from Yorktown, in the siege, of which they participated.

---

### REVOLUTIONARY ARMY PRISONERS.

List of American prisoners confined on board the British ship "Torbay" in the harbor of Charleston, South Carolina, during the war of the Revolution, 1780-1, many of whom were from the State of Virginia, filed by the heirs of Capt. Jacob Cohen (Cowen), of Cumberland county, Virginia, with their Memorial to the 26th Congress for compensation for the service of their father as captain of a company of troopers of the Virginia Continental Line, of which the following is a copy, spelling included (Pub.):

TORBAY PRISON SHIP, CHARLES TOWN HARBOUR, }  
18th May, 1781. }

Roll of the militia Prisoners on board said ship :

William Axon, Jr., Samuel Ash, George Authur, John Anthony, Ralph Atmore, Major John Barnwell, Major John Baddely, Capt. Edward Barnwell, Capt. Peter Bounethean, Henry Bembridge, Lieut. John Black, William Branford, Joseph Ball, Robert Branwell, Joseph Bee, Nath. Blindell, James Bricker, Francis Bailey, William Basquin, Johnathan Clarke, Thos. Cockeran, Thos. Cooke, John Calhoone (protection), Capt. Jos. Cray Aug. 16, '80, Norwood Conyers, James Cox, Richard Cummings, Jacob Cohen, Robert Dewar, Wm. Depanseure, Joseph Dunlap, Richard Edmonds, Thomas Eueleigh, John Edwards, Jr., John Warren Edwards, Thomas Elliott, Sr., Joseph Elliott, Jr., John Evans, John Eberly, John Egan (protection), Wm. Elliott, Benjamin Guerard,

John Gibbons, Thos. Grayson, Peter Guerard, William Graves, Christian Geir, Philip Gadsden, John Graves, Joseph Glover, Francis Geott, Mitchell George, Lieut. Wm. Harvey, Jacob Henry, David Hamilton, John B. Holmes, Wm. Holmes, Thos. Hughes, James Heward, Thos. Harris, Wm. Hornby, George Jones, Daniel Jacobs, Charles Kent, Henry Keunon, John Kain, Capt. Sam. Lockhart (Aug. 16, '80), Nathaniel Libby, Thos. Listen, Lieut. Stephens Lee, Thos. Legare, John Leperne, Henry Leybert, Philip Meyers, John Michael, John Minott, Sr., John Moncrief, Chas. Magdalen, John Minott, Jr., Samuel Miller, Col. Stephen Moore (Aug. 16, '80), William Murphy, George Monks, John Morgan, Dr. George Moss, Alfred Merriett, Lieut. Samuel Miller, John Neville, Jr., Wm. Neville, John Owen, Samuel Priolean, Sr., Philip Priolean, Chas. Pickney, Jr., James Poyas, Job Palmer, Jos. Robinson, Thos. Revin, Daniel Rhodes, Joseph Righton, Jon. Scott, Sr., Wm. Snelling, John Stephenson, Jr., Daniel Stephenson, Paul Snyder, Samuel Smith, Abraham Seavers, Rippely Singleton, Samuel Scotton, William Sayle (protection, 61 yrs. of age, does not want to be exchanged), Stephen Shrewsbury, James Sonsiger, John Tandus, Paul Tayloe, Lieut. Sim. White, William Wigg, Jas. Williams, Chas. Warham (ct. dst.), Thos. Waring, Sr., Richard Waring, Isaac White, Geo. Welch, Benj. Wheeler, John Waters, Jr., Wm. Wilcocks, David Warham, Wm. Wilkie, Thos. You, Richard Yeadon.

---

A LIST OF THE OFFICERS OF THE VIRGINIA LINE  
WHO SERVED AT THE SIEGE OF YORK,  
OCTOBER 30TH, 1781.

Lt.-Colonel Gaskens. Cr. as received by Cap. Parker.  
Major Willes.\*

\* Not credited.

Major Paulson.	{ Credited on settlement with Audrs. Va. Not mentioned of whom received.	
Cpts. Overton,	ditto.	ditto.
Capt. Thos. Parker, of 2d V. Regt.	ditto.	ditto.
Woodson,	ditto.	ditto. } each 66 $\frac{2}{3}$
Lamme,	ditto.	ditto. } dollars.
Fields,	ditto.	ditto.
Williams,	ditto.	ditto.
Lovely,	ditto.	ditto.
Warman,*	ditto.	ditto.
Crane,*		
Russell,†	Credited with the Audrs. Virg., 66 $\frac{2}{3}$ .	
Alex. Parker,	ditto.	} each 66 $\frac{2}{3}$ Dollars.
Delplane,	ditto.	
Mayborn,	ditto.	
Coverly,	ditto.	
Andw. Lewis,	ditto.	

## LIST OF OFFICERS.

Lieuts.	Askredge,	Audrs. Va.
	Stokely,†	
	Scarborough,	66 $\frac{2}{3}$ .
	Miller,§	
	Hays,†	
	Clayton,*	
	Darby.* †	
Ensigns	Barbour,*	
	Eustace.*	
Cap.	Thos. Payne.	66 $\frac{2}{3}$ .

\* Not credited.

† Do. settled with me nor Cr. with Auditors.

‡ Not settled with me.

§ Lieutenant William Miller, of Artillery, has credited on settlement with Audrs. Virg. sundries received at York Town to the amount of £22 7s. 10d., Va. Currency, equal to 47 $\frac{57}{8}$  dollars.



Lieut.	Jno. Harris, dragoons, cred. with A. Dunscomb.
	Trabue, ditto. ditto.
	Bailis.*
Chaplains	Alexander Balmain,*
	John Hart.*
Surgeon	George Monro, Audrs. Va.
Do. mate	George Yates.*
	Total, 35.

The above is a Copy of a list of officers Contained among the papers of Capt. Williams, of the Maryland line, and who received goods of him at Yorktown, in Virginia, the Vouchers for which he says he delivered to Col. Carrington, Agreeably to a General order.

JOHN WHITE, *Ast. Comiss.*

*June 28th, 1785.*

---

### GARRISON AT WEST POINT, JUNE 21, 1784.

GARRISON OF WEST POINT, }  
*June 21st, 1784.* }

*Sir* : We the late officers of the American Army, deranged by the Resolution of Congress of the 2nd instant having been reduced to the necessity of adopting a measure, which may possibly by some be thought unjustifiable without the motives and reasons of our conduct being fully explained have thought proper in this collective manner to communicate the transaction and the reasons on which it is grounded.

From the assurances of the Commander-in-Chief, and the other characters who were intrusted by Congress to arrange the troops who were to remain in service after the 1st of January, 1784, and in whom we placed the fullest confidence, we

\* Not credited.

had every prospect of Punctual Payment for our Services. With this view we gave up every idea of business and were at very great Expense in making our arrangements as military Characters. Having made every Preparation for the year The Resolution of Congress which dismissed us, arrived at a very unexpected period. Being made however by the Sovereign power of the Country we acquiesced with that cheerfulness and obedience which becomes Servants of the public. The same Resolution of Congress by which we obtained our dismissal granted us only two months pay in notes of the Financier, and directed final settlement Certificates for the discharge of the other four—upon an adjustment of our accounts we found this sum by no means sufficient to satisfy those demands which had necessarily incurred during a service of six months. In a situation so distressing we looked around for a possibility of Relief—Nothing presented itself but an order on Mr. Lovell, which you had placed in the hands of the Pay master for the officers subsistence, after deducting three months subsistence for those who were to remain in service, including the Invalids we found there was a sufficient sum to furnish us with six weeks pay, and on an application to the person with whom it was intrusted for the purpose of exchange, he delivered the money, taking our receipts to that amount received of the Regimental Pay Master on account of our four months pay for the year 1784.

Thus Sir have we stated to you in the clearest manner the measures we have taken and the necessity which induced them. We fully persuaded ourselves they will be considered as perfectly just on our part and meet the approbation of all Concerned.

We are, Sir, with great regard and Esteem,

Your most obedient humble Servants,

NAT. STONE,

HENRY JACKSON,

JOB. SUMMER,

C. GIBBS,

ISAAC FORYE,

WM. HUTT,

NATHAN LEAVENWORTH, G. BAUMAN,

JOHN MILLS,	J. WOFFY,
JONATHAN HASKELL,	S. HUKSON,
GAM. BRADFORD,	E. FENNO,
JAMES SAWYER,	WM. RICHARD,
C. SELDEN,	JOSEPH BLISS,
JOSEPH POTTER,	CALEB SWAN,
I. MORROW,	JOHN ADAMS,
HENRY NELSON,	JAMES SEVER,
H. CUNNINGHAM,	E. HASKELL,
THOMAS SMITH,	J. LARD,
JOHN REED,	ROBT. H. W. BOWLES,
P. PHELOX,	JAMES BRADFORD.

On the back of the above letter the following is written :

From the late officers of the Garrison at West Point, July 11, 1784.

#### WEST POINT.

West Point, the seat of the United States Military Academy, is situated on the Hudson River, 52 miles north of New York City.

Its importance as a strategic point for the defense of the Hudson river and the circumjacent country was early appreciated. Accordingly it was carefully fortified at the opening of the Revolution.

The establishment of a military training school dates back to 1776, when a committee of the Continental Congress was appointed "to prepare and bring in a plan of a military Academy at the Army."

Washington called attention to the subject in 1793 and again in 1796. The final act establishing such a school is dated March 16, 1802.

The accompanying letter, written after the close of the war and addressed presumably to the War office of the government, plainly indicates that official promises were not scrupulously observed, even by the fathers of the Republic.



LETTER OF LIEUT.-COL. EDW. ANTILL TO  
PAYMASTER-GENERAL OF THE ARMY.NEW YORK, *July 17th, 1784.*

*Sir*: Major Lloyd informs me you wished for an explanation relative to some charges in my public account against certain officers then belonging to the Regiment. I will take up that of Captain McConnel for instance (the others are in the same predicament). I advanced Captain McConnel for the recruiting service at different times as per receipts 1104 dollars, together with twenty dollars as per memorandum Book dated in Feb., 1777. The whole of these 1124 dollars were given him from the time he received his recruiting instructions in 76 to March, 77—In the beginning of March, 1777. I received a letter from Mr. R. Peters,\* Secretary of war, dated Baltimore, Feb. 24, 1777, in the following words: "Sir, congress having received intelligence of the enemy's being reinforced in New Jersey Very considerably it becomes absolutely necessary both for the preservation of the army under General Washington and to check the progress of a cruel and remorseless enemy that he be joined immediately by all the forces that can possibly be procured. You have the resolve of Congress on that head inclosed by Direction of the Board of War with which they request you will instantly comply by sending all the men raised in your Regiment. Let them bring what Arms Blankets and clothes they have or *can by any means obtain* and the deficiency will be supplied at

\* Richard Peters, a prominent jurist and agriculturist, was born at Blockley, near Philadelphia, August 22, 1744, and died there August 21, 1828. Lanman says 1824.

He spoke German fluently and was noted for his wit and humor. He achieved some success in the legal profession. At the opening of the Revolution he became a captain of a company of volunteers. This position, however, he held but a short time, when he was assigned by Congress to the Board of War, of which he was made Secretary, from June 13, 1776, to Dec., 1781. He was a member of Congress in 1782-3. From 1789 to the time of his death he was a Federal Judge in Pennsylvania.



Philadelphia or Head Quarters. *Let nothing delay your immediate march either by companies or parts of companies as you can get them together as the safety of our country much depends on the exertions of its army at this trying period and it is hoped no care or pains of yours will be wanting when all we hold dear and valuable demands them.* Signed Richard Peters Secry.” Upon receipt of this letter anxious to comply with its contents, and unable to remove the troops without a considerable sum of money, they having received neither pay or subsistence since engaged, many of them in Nov. and Dec., 1776, I procured a loan from Lowman and Hubley of 6,000 Dollars, and from Mr. Atlee of 4,000 Dollars, 14th of March or thereabout, for which I gave them my Draughts on Congress, which were accepted, and for which sum I stand charged on the same day being hurried thro’ my wish to meet the requests of Congress and not having time to take Receipts I began to pay out this money, and as I paid it Entered it in my book, I was obliged to received the money from those Gentlemen in such as they had, and I paid to Capt. McConnel that Day.

801 Continental Dollars.

49 Maryland Do.

58 Do. Do.

37 Continental Do.

55 Continental Do.

---

1,000 making in the whole.

Thus stands the matter as to this charge, and I am ready and willing to give you or Capt. McConnel any further light in the business in my power. The entry in my book is fair and clear, and I am willing to sware to the best of my knowledge and belief to its Justice.

I am with regard,

Your Very Humble Servant,

EDW. ANTILL.

The foregoing letter was addressed to John Pierce,\* Paymaster-General, Philadelphia, and seems to be post-marked New York, August 1st.

Lieutenant-Colonel Edward Antill was an officer in the 2d Canadian (known also as "Congress Own") regiment, from the 22d of January, 1776, to the first of January, 1783. He was captured during his time of service, but was exchanged November 2, 1780. His retirement from the army occurred January 1, 1783.

The other field officers of his regiment in the order of service were:

Colonel Moses Hazen, January 22, 1776, to January 1, 1783.

Major John Taylor, Nov. 13, 1776, to ———.

Major Joseph Torrey, Jan. 9, 1777, to ———.

Major Tarlton Woodson, May 1, 1777, to March 1, 1782.

Major James R. Reid, Sept. 1, 1777, to ———.

Major Anthony Slin, ——— to Jan. 1, 1783.

#### A. DUNCOMB TO JOS. HOWELL, ESQ.

RICHMOND, *March 27, 1791.*

*Dear Sir:* I suppose if I were to write you a letter in which you would be told that fate, fortune, or something, or somebody else has left, or given, or put in the power of you to command a good chew of Tobacco, that you would be attentive to give me thanks for the information. Why I thus write and why the real cause judge you? upon looking over my files I can boast of receiving one letter from you since my arrival at this place, but it is equal with other great men who

\* John Pierce, from Connecticut, was an Assistant Paymaster-General in the Continental army during the early part of the Revolution. He is reported, June 1, 1779, Deputy Paymaster-General; and on January 17, 1781, Paymaster-General. He died in New York about August, 1788.

have not given me more—enough. Will you look into the return of Posey's Detachment? and there you will find that Capt. Scott was only settled for up to the rank of the commencement of his account—this happened in consequence of his having been Mustered on Command, which not being fully explained to me at the time the agent *made the claim for all pay due the Detachment*, remained to be settled thereafter, and various are the instances of after-settlements. to this and other matters let me call your *serious attention*. if you will examine thoroughly, you will find that I have lodged many accounts with you that remain as yet unsettled and which are the sources of disagreeable and fruitless applications. pray have all closed that can be and inform those that cannot, and give me a power of satisfying the minds and wishes of the needy and the concerned, for I am almost daily applied to on one score or the other. Subsistence, Pay, &c., are the themes.

In haste yours,

[Signed] A. DUNCOMB.

JOS. HOWELL, ESQR.,

*Acting Pay Master General,*

*Philadelphia, Pa.*

[COPY.]

Thomas Posey was born on the Potomac river, in Fairfax Co., Va., July 9, 1750, and died in Shawneetow, Ill., March 19, 1818. His education was acquired in the common schools. At the age of nineteen he removed to what is now West Virginia.

As quarter-master in Colonel Andrew Lewis's command, he participated in the defeat of the Indians at Point Pleasant, October 10, 1774, during Dunmore's War. The following year he was commissioned captain in the 7th Virginia Continental regiment, and was present at the defeat of Lord Dunmore, July 8, 1776.

During the remainder of the war he served in New Jersey with Daniel Morgan and Horatio Gates.

The war having closed, he settled in Spottsylvania county, Va., and was made colonel of the county militia. In 1793 he was commissioned a brigadier-general and assigned to duty under Wayne in the Northwest. He resigned Feb. 28, 1794, and located in Kentucky, where he served a term in the State Senate. He was finally made major-general and assigned to the organization of state troops. Having removed to Louisiana, he served, by appointment, as U. S. Senator in 1812-13. Subsequently, he acted as governor of Indiana Territory to the date of its admission as a state.

His life was active and productive, the legitimate results of innate ability. In his sphere he was the equal of any of his contemporaries.



## NEWMAN FAMILY OF VIRGINIA.

---

THE family name Newman is of the same origin as that of Newcome—"stranger newly arrived." It was originally spelled Nieuweman; Latinized, Novus Homo. (See *Patronymica Britannica*, by Mark Antony Lower, page 237.) The original spelling would seem to indicate an Anglo-Saxon origin.

Among the members of the family who came to Virginia and left their impress upon the early history of the colony were Robert, William, John, and Thomas Newman. They were, doubtless, relatives of John Newman, grocer, a member of the London Virginia Company in 1609, and in all probability came to Virginia at his suggestion in order to better their fortunes. Their descendants are now scattered throughout the South and West; many of them are prominent in the walks of social and business life.

*First.* Robert Newman arrived in Virginia in the ship "Furtherance," in 1618, aged 19 years. He was living in Elizabeth City county in 1624. On May 11, 1635, he obtained a patent for 450 acres of land, which he afterwards assigned to Richard Bennett. (See *William and Mary College Quarterly*, Vol. 9, page 139.) This is the earliest patent granted to any one of the name of which the compiler has record.

Robert Newman undoubtedly married and left, with other children, two sons, William and John. William was living in York county in 1698. (See *William and Mary Quarterly*, Vol. 4, page 250.) It is believed that he married and was the father of John, who in 1709 was "summoned to answer a

presentment of the grand jury against him for absenting himself from Divine Service." (York county records.)

*Second.* John Newman, second son of Robert, married Ruth Taberer, daughter of Thomas, of Isle of Wight county. The will of Thomas Taberer, dated Jan. 14, 1692, and proven in 1699, refers to his "son" John Newman, and his grandchildren, Thomas and Isabella Newman, to whom he leaves Basses' Choice. John Newman died about 1700; his will, bearing date Dec. 11, 1695, was proven in Isle of Wight county in 1700. In it he refers to his wife Ruth, and to his two children as son Thomas and daughter Isabella.

*Second.* William Newman, aged 35 years, arrived in 1622, in the ship "Furtherance" (Vol. 7, William and Mary Quarterly, page 218), and settled in Isle of Wight county, where, on Aug. 26, 1643, he was granted a patent for 550 acres of land, situated "Northerly towards the Sunken marsh, Easterly upon a swamp, Southerly towards the lower Chipokes Creek." (See William and Mary College Quarterly, Vol. 9, page 144.)

In 1648, Sept. 25, George Codd confessed a judgment in favor of William Newman for 500 lbs. of tobacco, with costs, &c., York county, Virginia.

In 1658 "William Newman, as security for Gyles Thurloe, confesseth judgement to Capt. Gyles Brent for eighteen hundred pounds of sweet-scented tobacco and caske, which is ordered to be paid, with costs, &c.," York county, Virginia.

In 1662 William Newman served as a juror at an inquest over the body of a woman "accidentally shot by the glance of a ball intended for a wild beast." Whether he was William Sr. or William Jr., son of Robert, who was living in York county in 1698, or what relation existed between the two, the writer is not informed. (See William and Mary College Quarterly, Vol. 4, page 250.)

[The will of William Newman, Sr.; dated Jan. 20, 1669, was proven in York county court, July 25, 1670, leaving his wife Priscilla executrix; from the will we infer he left no

issue, his wife having been a widow at their marriage, with an only daughter Joan, who married Lawrence of Compton-Chamberlin, in Wiltshire, England.

- *Third. John Newman*, aged 24 years, emigrated to Virginia in 1635 in the ship "Globe," and is believed to be the same John for whose transportation Capt. William Pearce was granted 50 acres of land the same year. (See presently.)

*Fourth. Thomas Newman*, the brother of John, came to Virginia in 1635 in the ship "Plaine Joan," aged 15 years. (See later.)

*First.* John Newman, as we have seen, emigrated to Virginia in 1635, and settled in James City county, where on Apr. 1, 1644, Henry Thompson assigned to him one hundred and fifty acres of land, situated upon "Smith's Fort Creek, joining the lands of John Buckmaster, which was patented to the said Buckmaster, which patent was renewed to the said John Newman" in 1644; here he appears to have resided for about seven years, as between 1652 and 1677 he had acquired in the Northern Neck by letters patent, grant, and deeds, about 4000 acres of land, situated on both sides of Moratico Creek, in the present counties of Lancaster and Richmond. He resided near Tarplay's Point, then known as Moratico or Newman's Neck. He married, probably, a daughter of Paul Woodbridge (about 1655), in the then Rappahannock county. Issue: three children of whom we have record. His wife died before 1677, as she is not referred to in the will of her husband, who died during that year. His will proven at Tappahannock court house, Rappahannock county, shows him to have been a man of wealth, and refers to his children in the following order:

1. Alexander, "my oldest son," barely of age in 1677.
2. Samuel, a minor in 1677.
3. John, a minor in 1677.

## SECOND GENERATION.

*First.* Alexander Newman, 1st of John and his wife, *nee* Woodbridge, born about 1656, the same as "Captain Alex-



ander" of the Richmond county records, married Elizabeth ———, who was, probably, a kinswoman of the Brockenbroughs. He was a member of the House of Burgesses in 1694, from Richmond county, and but for his death at the early age of 42, would probably have achieved much distinction. His will, proven in 1698, in Richmond county, is lost with will book 1, but the records that have been preserved show that he left his property to his cousin, Thomas Newman, and to William Dunn; that he was a wealthy man of much local prominence; and that he inherited his father's passion for acquiring land. He left no issue.

*Second.* Samuel Newman, 2d of John and his wife, *nee* Woodbridge, born about 1658, married ——— ———, received his portion of his father's estate in tobacco, the money of those days. In 1687 he was granted 559 acres of land in Henrico county, and in 1690, 292 acres in the same county. The date of his marriage, the name of his wife, and the dates of their death are unknown to the writer; lack of time has prevented a more thorough investigation of the records as to him and his family; it is, however, certain that of his children there were the following sons:

1. Samuel,        }
2. Jonathan,     } (See later.)

*Third.* John Newman, the third son and youngest child of John, the immigrant, and his wife, ———, *nee* Woodbridge, born ———, was a minor in 1679, as shown by a deed of his brother Alexander Newman to Paul Woodbridge, his guardian; is not mentioned in the records of old Rappahannock, Essex or Richmond counties after 1679; but the records of Lancaster county show that the land acquired by him under the will of his father was disposed of soon after he attained his majority. He is believed to have settled in Maryland, and to be the John Newman who was the progenitor of the Maryland branch of the family.\*

\* For his descendants, see manuscript notes by the Publisher.



THIRD GENERATION.

*First.* Samuel Newman, 1st of Samuel, of John, the immigrant, settled in the western portion of Spottsylvania county, and in 1748 he was administrator of the estate of his brother Jonathan, who died a resident of Augusta county. (See liber ———, Augusta county; also, Liber 1, folios 100 and 220, Shenandoah county, Va.). In August, 1757, Samuel obtained a patent for 210 acres of land in Augusta county; he appears to have removed to Frederick county, and after the organization of Shenandoah he was a resident of said county. (No further record.)

*Second.* Jonathan Newman, 2d of Samuel, of John the immigrant, born in Lower Virginia, settled in Augusta county, where he married, ———, Mary ———. Issue, two children:

1. John.
2. Walter.

Jonathan Newman died before Feb. 20, 1748, and after the settlement of his estate by his brother Samuel, his widow, with her two minor children, removed to Frederick county, now Shenandoah, where she married Mr. States, and where she was living in 1779. The records of Shenandoah county do not disclose any further information concerning her or her second husband.

FOURTH GENERATION.

*First.* John Newman, 1st of Jonathan and Mary, born in Augusta county; m. Hannah ———. No further record.

FOURTH GENERATION.

*Second.* Walter Newman, 2d of Jonathan and Mary, born in Augusta county, Va. After the death of his father removed, with his mother and uncle Samuel, to what is now Shenandoah county. He was a soldier in Dunmore's war and a large planter. Married Catherine ———. Issue, ten children:

1. John, (See later.)
2. Jonathan, b. ———; was living in 1818. No further  
[record.
3. Mary, b. ———; married Daniel Moffett, born  
Jan. 20, 1765, son of John Moffett. She  
received £100 by the will of her father.
4. Elizabeth, b. ———; married Zachariah Hay. Re-  
ceived £100 by the will of her father.
5. Catherine, b. ———; married Bernard Peel. Received  
£100 by the will of her father.
6. Samuel, (See later.)
7. Ann, b. ———. Received £100 by the will of her
8. Walter, (See later.) [father.
9. Lydia, b. ———; married Benjamin Huff. Re-  
ceived £100 by the will of her father.
10. Margaret, b. ———; married Martin Ruffner. Re-  
ceived £100 by the will of her father.

Walter Newman, Sr., died in 1815. (Liber J, folio 391, Woodstock court house, Shenandoah county.) His sons, John and Samuel, were executors of his will. On Jan. 20, 1818, they made final settlement or division of the estate with his ten children, at which date all were living.

#### FIFTH GENERATION.

*First.* John Newman, 1st of Walter and Catherine, born in Shenandoah county, Va.; a member of the Virginia Senate for four years; married Mary ———. Issue, eight children:

1. Joseph M. In 1836, the date of their father's will,  
Joseph and George were students of med-  
icine at Orange Court House.
2. George.
3. Walter.
4. Catherine. Married Williams, a resident of Orange
5. Frances. [county.

6. Sarah Ann.
7. Phoebe Ann.
8. John S.

John Newman died Aug., 1839. His will, bearing date Nov. 7, 1836, proven Aug. 12, 1839, is recorded in Liber V, folio 45, Woodstock court house, Shenandoah county. His wife Mary was executrix; brother Samuel and sister Ann witnesses to the will.

*Sixth.* Samuel Newman, 3d son and 6th child of Walter and Catherine, born March 2, 1779; married, Jan. 2, 1806, Mary Moffett, born Feb. 9, 1782, daughter of the Rev. Anderson Moffett. Issue, seven children. (From family record.)

1. Catherine,      b. Oct. 20, 1806. (See later.)
2. John,            b. Sept. 25, 1808; m. Ethalinda Tilden,  
                         Apr. 30, 1839; d. June 29, 1869.
3. Anderson,      b. Nov. 5, 1810; m. Rebecca Dyer, Apr.  
                         14, 1835; died Mar. 29, 1900.
4. Elizabeth,      b. Jan. 3, 1813; m. John Moffett, Jan.  
                         24, 1844; died June 11, 1845.
5. Margaret,       b. Mar. 17, 1815; m. Corydon K. Moore,  
                         Jan. 26, 1841; died Feb. 25, 1895.
6. Walter,          b. Apr. 6, 1817; m. Caroline H. Rice,  
                         Dec. 6, 1842; died Feb. 15, 1899.
7. Barbara Ann,   b. July 14, 1819. No further record.

Samuel Newman died Aug., 1869. His will bearing date Dec. 26, 1833, proven Aug. 13, 1869, is recorded in liber 14, folio 50, at Woodstock court house, Shenandoah county; he left his wife Mary and six children surviving, the wife receiving her legal portion, the remainder of the estate divided equally between the children.

#### SIXTH GENERATION.

*First.* Catherine Newman, 1st of Samuel and Mary, *nec*

Moffett, born Oct. 20, 1806. She married 1829, Jacob Sommers, born June 29, 1799. Three children :

1. Samuel Matthews, b. Dec. 27, 1829.
2. George Anderson, b. Jan. 23, 1832.
3. Mary Regina, b. May 27, 1834.

#### SEVENTH GENERATION.

*Third.* Mary Regina Sommers, 3d of Jacob and Catherine, *nee* Newman, born May 27, 1834, married Oct. 25, 1856, Samuel T. Walker, of Shenandoah county. Two children :

1. Luther Sommers, b. Aug. 6, 1857.
2. Robert Jacob, b. Aug. 9, 1859.

Samuel T. Walker, Colonel of the 10th Virginia Regiment, C. S. A., was killed in battle at Chancellorsville, May 3, 1863.

#### EIGHTH GENERATION.

*First.* Luther Sommers Walker, 1st of Col. Samuel T. and Mary Regina, *nee* Sommers, born in Shenandoah county, Aug. 5, 1857; married Oct. 21, 1884, Annie Howard Haas. Two children :

1. Arline, b. Mar. 29, 1887.
2. Luther Sommers, b. Nov. 21, 1888.

Mr. Luther S. Walker resides on his farm about two miles from Woodstock; for a number of years he has been clerk of the courts for Shenandoah county, and we are indebted to him for much valuable information concerning his family.

#### SIXTH GENERATION.

*Sixth.* Walter, 6th child and 3d son of Samuel and Mary, *nee* Moffett, born April 16, 1817; married Dec. 6, 1842, Caroline H. Rice; died Feb. 15, 1899, leaving among other children a son John W., born Apr. 15, 1845.



SEVENTH GENERATION.

John W. Newman, second child of Walter and Caroline H., *nee* Rice, born April 15, 1845; m. Elizabeth S. Murphy, of Jefferson county, West Virginia, Dec. 4, 1869. Nine children:

1. Fannie, b. Feb. 22, 1871; m. T. A. Miller, son of Phineas, Dec. 29, 1900.
2. William, b. Feb. 9, 1873; m. Constance F. Henkel,
3. Carrie, b. June 7, 1875. [Oct. 11, 1900.
4. Robert, b. Oct. 5, 1876.
5. Samuel, b. June 24, 1879.
6. Asa, b. Dec. 14, 1881.
7. Mary, b. Dec. 6, 1884.
8. Walter, b. Aug. 8, 1886.
9. Essie, b. July 21, 1889.

FIFTH GENERATION.

*Eighth.* Walter Newman, 4th son and 8th child of Walter and Catherine, born in Shenandoah county; m. 1822, ———. Four children:

1. Benjamin P., b. Jan. 24, 1823.
2. Sarah, b.
3. Ann R., b.
4. Henrietta C., b.

Walter Newman died 1868. His will, dated June 8, 1847, was proven March 9, 1868. (Liber 13, folio 170, Woodstock court house, Shenandoah county.) In it reference is made to his wife as living, but she is not named. His son Benjamin P. is named as executor, and empowered to manage the farm and care for the family.

SIXTH GENERATION.

*First.* Benjamin P. Newman, son of Walter and ———,

his wife, born Jan. 24, 1823 ; married May 6, 1851, Elizabeth Hickerman. Three children :

1. Walter Hickerman, b. July 17, 1852 ; m. Sally Bird Stephenson, June 9, 1890.
2. Edgar Douglass, b. Mar. 26, 1854 ; m. Mary O. Walton, Dec. 20, 1877.
3. Caroline Mary, b. July 25, 1862 ; m. Mark B. Wunder, Oct. 18, 1883.

## II. THOMAS NEWMAN.

Thomas Newman, born in England about 1620, emigrated to Virginia in the ship "Plaine Joan" in 1635, aged 15 years ; probably settled with his brother John in James City county, Virginia, and moved with him to the Northern Neck. His name, however, does not appear upon any record until 1677, when he made a deed to his son Thomas, conveying one-half of his real and personal property to the latter, who was about to be married. This deed, of record at Tappahannock, Virginia, is attested by Philip Pendleton. The immigrant Thomas probably married a daughter of Henry Burdett, Sr., whose will, proven in 1695, in Richmond county, is now lost with Will Book 1 ; but the remaining records prove that he was executor of, and a devisee under the will. He died intestate, about the beginning of the year 1700, and his personal estate was appraised at 16,577 pounds of tobacco. He probably had daughters ; the wives of Avery Naylor, John McMelion (McMillan ?), and Frances, wife of John Wilson, may have been among these. He certainly had but one son, Thomas, born probably before 1656, and after the removal of his father to what is now Richmond county.

## SECOND GENERATION.

Thomas Newman, Jr., only son of Thomas the immigrant, born in Virginia, is frequently mentioned in the records of Richmond county, and by will and descent acquired nearly

all the Newman property in the Northern Neck. He conveyed Moratico to John Tarplay in 1700, and the deed shows that he lived in Littenbourne (Littenbourne parish), probably on the place given him by his father, and recites that the lands conveyed were given him by Capt. Alexander Newman, in his last will and testament. As, at the time of the latter's death, there were three Thomas Newmans in Richmond county, to-wit: the immigrant, his son and grandson, Tarplay instituted an inquiry, in 1711, to ascertain who was the Thomas to whom Capt. Alexander Newman devised Moratico. This inquiry is of record at Warsaw and contains the testimony of Capt. Wm. Woodbridge, Wm. Fitzherbert, Dominick Benneham, Mrs. Winnifred Griffin, and George Glasscock. The first testified that he had often heard Capt. Newman say that "if he died without issue he would give the plantation where he then lived to Thomas Newman, because it should not go out of the name of Newman," and that he was "that Thomas Newman who was reputed to have married the daughter of Mr. Elias Wilson, deceased." Fitzherbert testified similarly, but changed the Captain's language so as to make him declare that he would give the land to Thomas "to bear up the name of Newman," and identified him as "the son of Thomas Newman, who lived across Rappahannock Creek." He died between 1704 and 1707, and left issue:

- x 1. Alexander, born 1678.
- 2. George, } evidently twins, born 1681, as both were minors
- 3. John, } in 1701 and of age in 1702.
- 4. Thomas, a minor in 1707.

### THIRD GENERATION.

*First.* Alexander Newman, 1st of Thomas, Jr., bought a large tract of land in 1699, in Lancaster county, formerly owned by John Newman, the immigrant, and by him devised to his son John; upon this he built a stone mill which is still standing; so says the clerk of the county Court. Alexander



appears to have resided in Lancaster until about 1735, when, as "Alexander Newman, of St. Mark's Parish," he leased a tract of land in Orange county, on the south side of the Rapidan, of Alexander Spottswood, "for three lives, himself and his sons, Thomas and James." There is of record at Warsaw a deed, dated 1737, from "Alexander Newman of Orange County, Planter," to Landon Carter, conveying the tract of land devised by Henry Burdett, the elder, to Thomas Newman, and the court order showing the acknowledgment of the deed recites that Alexander was the heir at law of Thomas. Upon this tract Carter built his famous home, Sabine Hall; at the time of the sale it seems to have been adversely held by Jane Thomas. Possibly the suit of Alexander Newman *vs.* Humphrey Thomas, abated by the latter's death in 1732, concerned this land.

Alexander Newman was a member of the grand jury of Orange county in 1737, and is mentioned in several suits there, the last as late as 1760. He undoubtedly lived in what is now Culpeper county, and probably died soon after 1760. Between 1740 and 1750 he was engaged in a law suit in Richmond county with his wife Penelope, from whom he had separated. She obtained, finally, a judgment against him for maintenance and support; and Elias Wilson, evidently a kinsman, acknowledged himself surety for the payment of the money. The records disclose the names of three of his sons, viz :

1. Elias.
2. Thomas.
3. James, all probably born between 1705 and 1715.

#### FOURTH GENERATION.

*First.* Elias Newman, 1st of Alexander, died in Essex county; his will, of record at Tappahannock, Virginia, was proven in 1750, and names his wife Ann and the following children :

1. Thomas, the oldest child, a minor in 1748, of age in 1752.



2. Elias, d. in 1759; unmarried. His will proven at
3. Reuben. [Tappahannock court house.
4. James.
5. Alexander.
6. Mary Ann.
7. William.
8. George, born 1747. (See his pension application.)

#### FIFTH GENERATION.

*First.* Thomas Newman, 1st of Elias and Ann, settled in Prince William county, where he was a planter, and died in 1777. His will is lost, but the remaining records show that his wife's name was Elizabeth and that he had at least two sons :

1. Thomas, b. ———.
2. Richard, b. ———.

#### SIXTH GENERATION.

*First.* Thomas Newman, 1st of Thomas and Elizabeth, of Prince William county, acquired a large estate. Among other lands, he disposed of 3,000 acres in Tennessee by his will, which was proven April 2, 1821. He married Nellie Jett, daughter of William, of Prince William county. Nine children are named in his will :

1. Elias.
2. Thomas Jett.
3. William Jett. (See later.)
4. Elizabeth, wife of ——— Hereford.
5. Mary, wife of ——— Spindel.
6. Sarah, wife of James Brown, of Frederick county.
7. Catherine Newton, unmarried. (See later.)
8. Peggy.
9. Eleanor.

[He appointed his brother Richard, and sons Elias, Thomas,

and William, executors of his will, which is attested by one Edward Newman, whose relationship is not given.]

#### SEVENTH GENERATION.

*Third.* William Jett Newman, 3d of Thomas and Nellie, *nee* Jett, was born in Prince William county, where he died in 1824. His will, proven at Manassas, Sept. 6, 1824, mentions wife Mary and a son not named, and is witnessed by Thomas J., Thomas E. and Mortimer J. Newman. The two latter were probably his nephews.

*Seventh.* Catharine Newton Newman, 7th of Thomas and Nellie, *nee* Jett, died 1855. Her will, proven at Manassas Aug. 6, 1855, mentions her brother-in-law, Christopher Cushing, and his wife Eleanor, nephews Crawford, Henry, Charles L. and Thomas N. Cushing, and nieces Herleby J. Newman and Margaret Ann Benson.

#### SIXTH GENERATION.

*Second.* Richard Newman, 2d of Thomas and Elizabeth, of Prince William county, married Delilah Lane about 1787. He lived near the line of Fauquier in Prince William county, and was probably the father of Horace, Sheriff of Fauquier county in 1824. No further record.

#### FIFTH GENERATION.

*Third.* Reuben Newman, 3d of Elias and Ann, disappears from the records of Essex county about 1765, and is believed to have settled in Prince William county, with his brother Thomas and cousin John, of Richmond. Owing to a partial loss of the records of Prince William county nothing further is known of him.

*Fourth.* James Newman, 4th of Elias and Ann, settled in Orange county about 1765, where he was an exceedingly prosperous planter. He is spoken of in the records as "of Bloomfield and Burlington." He married Veranda Noel,

of Essex county, and died in Orange county in 1816, where his will was proven the same year. Issue, six children :

1. Thomas, b. —.
2. Reuben, b. —.
3. Ann, b. —; m. Geo. Newman, before 1780.
4. Mary, b. —; m. Edmund Henshaw, in 1780.
5. Patty, b. —; m. John Henshaw, of Madison.
6. Veranda, b. —; m. John Henshaw, of Orange.

#### SIXTH GENERATION.

*First.* Thomas Newman, 1st of James and Veranda, *nee* Noel, m. 1799, Lucy, sister of Governor James and Judge Pendleton Barbour: Issue, four children :

1. James Barbour, b. 1800.
2. Lucetta, b. —.
3. Veranda, b. —.
4. Wilhelmina, b. —.

The will of Thomas Newman, recorded at Orange Court House, was proven Jan. 23, 1854.

#### SEVENTH GENERATION.

*First.* James Barbour Newman, only son of Thomas and Lucy, *nee* Barbour, lived to the advanced age of over one hundred years, and died at Burlington, Orange county, Va. He married Sallie Battaile Fitzhugh, of King George county. Issue, seven children :

1. Julia, b. —; m. J. H. Goss, of Georgia.
2. Laura, b. —; m. her cousin, John Welch,  
[of Madison county, Va.
3. Rosa, b. —; died unmarried.
4. Thomas Henry, b. —; was killed in the Civil War.
5. James Barbour, b. —.
6. Reuben Conway, b. —.
7. Fitzhugh, b. —.

## EIGHTH GENERATION.

*Fifth.* James Barbour Newman, 2d son and 5th child of James B. and Sallie B., *nee* Fitzhugh, born in Orange county; married Tabitha Gordon, daughter of William, of Fredericksburg, Va. Two children:

1. Alice, b. —.
2. Lilly, b. —; m. — Thornton, of Fredericksburg.

*Sixth.* Reuben Conway Newman, 3d son and 6th child of James B. and Sallie B., *nee* Fitzhugh, born in Orange; m. Eleanor Taylor, of Orange. Issue, seven children:

1. Robert.
2. Conway.
3. Rosa, b. —; m. James Edward Flewellen, of Texas.
4. Nellie.
5. Laura.
6. Eugenia.
7. Elsie.

*Seventh.* Fitzhugh Newman, 7th and youngest child of James B. and Sallie B., *nee* Fitzhugh, born in Orange county; married Miss Paul, of Washington state. No issue:

## SEVENTH GENERATION.

*Second.* Lucetta Newman, 2d of Thomas and Lucy, *nee* Barbour, born —; m. James Madison Macon, nephew of President Madison. Six children:

1. Thomas Newman Macon, b. —; died unmarried.
2. Conwayella Macon, b. —; m. John Knox, of Richmond, Va. Four children: John C., Lucetta, Madison, and Conway.
3. Edgar Barbour Macon, b. —; m. Virginia Caison, of Princess Anne Co., Va. Six children: William, Sallie, Barbour, Nathaniel, Henry, and Bessie.



4. Sarah F. Macon, b. ———; m. Thomas Hill, of Culpeper. Two children: A. P. and Carrie B. M.
5. Reuben Conway Macon, b. ———; m. Emma Riley, of Winchester, Va. Seven children: Clifton, Conway, Latimer, Riley, Emma, Kate, and Evelyn.
6. James Madison Macon, b. ———; m. Miss Bridge, of New Orleans. Three children: Conwayella, Edward Adams, and James Madison.

*Third.* Veranda Newman, 3d of Thomas and Lucy, *nee* Barbour, born ———; m. Nathaniel Welch, of Madison county, Va. Six children:

1. Thomas Newman, who married Lucy Dew. No issue. He was State Senator from Caroline county and Judge of the County Court. Lives in Caroline county.
2. James Barbour, married Ann, sister of Col. A. C. Gibson, of Culpeper. Living at Apopka, Fla.
3. John, married his cousin Laura Newman. Issue: Sallie, who married William S. Powan, of Orange.
4. Lucy, married her cousin Reuben Newman.
5. Elizabeth, died single.
6. Wilhelmina, married Dr. Graves. Issue: Ella.

*Fourth.* Wilhelmina Newman, 4th and youngest child of Thomas and Lucy, *nee* Barbour, b. ———. (No further record.)

#### SIXTH GENERATION.

*Second.* Reuben Newman, 2d of James and Veranda, *nee* Noel, born ———; m. about 1800, Phoebe Butler, of Fredericksburg; resided in Orange county, and was possessed of large means. His will, proven at Orange Court House, Oct. 24, 1842, names his six children:

1. James, b. ———.
2. Reuben, b. ———.
3. Thomas Noel, b. ———.

4. John Francis, b. —.
5. Ellen, b. —; m. Dr. James A. Reid.
6. Phillippa, b. —; died single.

## SEVENTH GENERATION.

*First.* James Newman, 1st of Reuben and Phoebe, *nee* Butler, born —; married Mary Scott, of Orange county, where he lived and died. Issue, nine children:

1. Wilson Scott, b. —.
2. Richard Henry, b. —; died unmarried.
3. James Stanley, b. —.
4. Charles Sheridan, b. —.
5. John Herbert, b. —; killed in battle in Civil War.
6. Reuben Manning, b. —.
7. Fanny Butler, b. —; m. Philip D. Barbour, of Ky.
8. Sarah Jane, b. —; unmarried.
9. Mary Elizabeth, b. —.

## EIGHTH GENERATION.

*First.* Wilson Scott Newman, 1st of James and Mary, *nee* Scott, born —; married Mary Lou White, —, of Lexington, Va. He was a lawyer and was killed in battle, 1864. Two children:

1. Mary White, b. —; died young.
2. Lily, b. —; m. 1885, Phil. T. Henshaw, of Ky.

*Third.* James Stanley Newman, 3d of James and Mary, *nee* Scott, born —; now a professor in Clemson College, S. C.; married Elberta Lewis, of Georgia. Five children:

1. Clifford Lewis, b. —.
2. Wilson Herbert, b. —.
3. Charles Carter, b. —.
4. Alba, b. —; m. Pierre Bealer, of Georgia.
5. Mary Stanley, b. —; m. Ernest Walker, of Iowa.

NINTH GENERATION.

*First.* Clifford Lewis Newman, 1st of James Stanley and Elberta, *nee* Lewis, born —; has been twice married. 1st, to Fanny Stanley, of Arkansas: one child, a son, Stanley, born —. 2d, to Nellie Gales, of Arkansas: no issue.

EIGHTH GENERATION.

*Fourth.* Charles Sheridan Newman, 4th of James and Mary, *nee* Scott, born —; a merchant of Knoxville, Tenn.; married Kate Hazen, of that city. Four children:

1. Charles Sheridan, b. —.
2. Wm. Hazen, b. —.
3. James Stanley, b. —.
4. Mary, b. —.

*Sixth.* Reuben Manning Newman, 6th of James and Mary, *nee* Scott, born —; residence, Hilton, Orange county, Va.; married Kate Randolph Taylor. Eight children:

1. Herbert Stanley, b. —.
2. James Sheridan, b. —.
3. Mary Randolph, b. —; m. Benton Haxall Cameron,
4. Elizabeth Tilghman, b. —. [of Richmond, Va.
5. Fannie Barbour, b. —; m. Charles Graham Thom-  
[as, of Buckingham county, Va.
6. Sarah Taylor, b. —.
7. Page Waller, (dau.), b. —.
8. Kathleen Howard, b. —.

SEVENTH GENERATION.

*Second.* Reuben Newman, 2d of Reuben and Phoebe, *nee* Butler, born —; m. Lucy Welch, his cousin. He died in Orange county, where his will was proven Nov. 22, 1872. Three children:

1. Nathaniel Welch, b. —.

2. Bettie Beckham, b. —; m. C. J. Stovin.

3. Lucy Florence, b. —; m. Joseph Wert, of New York.

#### EIGHTH GENERATION.

. *First.* Nathaniel Welch Newman, 1st of Reuben and Lucy, *nee* Welch, born —; married, —, Nannie Wert, of New York. Six children :

1. Fanny, b. —; m. G. A. Beck.

2. Lucy, b. —; m. Lewis Williams, of Orange.

3. Maggie, b. —; m. Ernest Wood.

4. Cora, b. —; m. A. V. Houseworth, of Orange.

5. Reuben, b. — (a minor).

6. Nellie Reid, b. —.

#### SEVENTH GENERATION.

*Third.* Thomas Noel Newman, 3d of Reuben and Phoebe, *nee* Butler, born —; m. Mary Blakey. Three children :

1. Ella, b. —; died unmarried.

2. Ida, b. —; m. Dr. E. W. Row.

3. Lena May, b. —; m. ——— Effinger, of the valley  
[of Virginia.

*Fourth.* John Francis Newman, 4th of Reuben and Phoebe, *nee* Butler, born —; was twice married : 1st, to Eliza Sims. Two children :

1. John Williams, b. —.

2. Eliza, b. —; m. Crawford Simms.

He married, 2d, Ann Blakey. Three children :

3. James Blakey, b. —.

4. Nannie, b. —; m. William J. Walker.

5. Mary Lester, b. —; m. James B. Kite.

#### EIGHTH GENERATION.

*First.* John Williams Newman, 1st of John Francis, by his



first wife, Eliza Sims, born —; married, first, Mary Barbour, of Ky. Four children :

1. Philip, b. —.
2. William, b. —.
3. Frankie, b. — (a daughter).
4. Reuben Sheridan, b. — (a daughter).

He married, second, —, Lula Gabble. Three children :

1. Naddine, b. —.
2. Winnie, b. —.
3. — (an infant).

*Third.* James Blakey Newman, 3d child of John Francis, and 1st by his second wife, Ann Blakey, b. —; m. —, Hattie Jones, of Missouri. Four children :

1. John, b. —.
2. Lucile, b. —.
3. Nannie, b. —.
4. Kate, b. —.

#### SIXTH GENERATION.

*Fourth.* Mary Newman, 4th of James and Veranda, *nee* Noel, born —; married, —, 1780, Edmund Henshaw. Two children :

1. Virginia, b. —; m. Thomas Scott. No issue.
2. Mary, b. —.

#### SEVENTH GENERATION.

*Second.* Mary Henshaw, 2d of Edmund and Mary, *nee* Newman, born —; married — Porter. Three children :

1. Courtney, b. —.
2. Martha, b. —.
3. Virginia, b. —.

## EIGHTH GENERATION.

*First.* Courtney Porter, 1st of ——— Porter and Mary, *nee* Henshaw, born ———; m. Peter Cobbs. Four children:

1. Thomas, b. ———.
2. Lucetta, b. ———.
3. Jemima, b. ———.
4. Ann, b. ———.

*Second.* Martha Porter, 2d of ——— Porter and Mary, *nee* Henshaw, born ———; married Dr. James L. Jones. Five children:

1. Wm. Russell, b. ———; Residence, Richmond, Va.
2. Thomas Scott, b. ———.
3. Gillie, b. ———.
4. Edmonia, b. ———.
5. Mattie Gertrude, b. ———.

*Third.* Virginia Porter, 3d of ——— Porter and Mary, *nee* Henshaw, born ———; m. Thomas Henshaw. Four children:

1. Scott, b. ———.
2. Edmund, b. ———.
3. Mary, b. ———.
4. Martha, b. ———.

## SIXTH GENERATION.

*Sixth.* Veranda Newman, 6th of James and Veranda, *nee* Noel, born ———; married, ———, John Henshaw, of Orange county, Va. Four children:

1. James, b. ———.
2. John, b. ———.
3. Betsy, b. ———.
4. Sally, b. ———.

## SEVENTH GENERATION.

*First.* James Henshaw, 1st of John and Veranda, *nee*

Newman, was twice married : 1st, to Miss Walker, of Madison county, Va. One child, a daughter, Mary. 2d, to Miss Herndon, of Ky. One child, a daughter, Lucy.

#### EIGHTH GENERATION.

*First.* Mary Henshaw, daughter of James, born ———; married Benjamin Trigg, of Ky.

*Second.* Lucy Henshaw, daughter of James by the second wife, Miss Herndon, b. ———; m. ——— Holloway. One child, Phillippa.

#### NINTH GENERATION.

*First.* Phillippa Holloway, only child of ——— Holloway and Lucy, *nee* Henshaw, born ———; m. John Payton Cowherd. Two children : Caroline and Henrietta.

#### SEVENTH GENERATION.

*Second.* John Henshaw, 2d of John and Veranda, *nee* Newman, born ———; married, ———, Sallie Cowherd.

*Third.* Betsy Henshaw, 3d of John and Veranda, *nee* Newman, born ———; married Benjamin Walker. Five children:

1. William, b. ———; m. Miss Spottswood.
2. Mary, b. ———; m. Mr. Dunn.
3. Lucy, b. ———; m. Mr. Sanford.
4. Ann, b. ———; m. Mr. Timberlake. —
5. Eliza, b. ———; m. John Rowe.

*Fourth.* Sally Henshaw, 4th of John and Veranda, *nee* Newman, born ———; married, ———, Frank Cowherd.

#### FIFTH GENERATION.

*Fifth.* Alexander Newman, 5th of Elias and Ann, born in Essex county; removed to Prince William county. Like his brother Reuben, from the partial loss of the records of Prince William, nothing further is known of him.



*Sixth.* Mary Ann Newman, 6th of Elias and Ann, born in Essex county; referred to in the will of her father. No further record.

*Seventh.* William Newman, 6th son and 7th child of Elias and Ann, born in Essex county; settled in Orange, with his brother James; married, probably in Culpeper county, Nancy Finney. He lived to the ripe old age of one hundred years, and died in Orange county, 1743, where his will was proven that year. Fourteen children:

- |                 |                                       |                |
|-----------------|---------------------------------------|----------------|
| 1. Abner,       | b. ———.                               | [bell Co., Va. |
| 2. Patsey,      | b. ———; m. Benjamin Porter, of Camp-  |                |
| 3. Frances,     | b. ———; m. ——— Gilbert; died before   |                |
| 4. William,     | b. ———.                               | [1842.         |
| 5. Benjamin,    | b. ———.                               |                |
| 6. Thomas,      | b. ———.                               |                |
| 7. Charles,     | b. ———.                               |                |
| 8. Reuben,      | b. ———.                               |                |
| 9. Robert,      | b. ———.                               |                |
| 10. Fontaine,   | b. ———.                               | [Tennessee.    |
| 11. Sarah Bell, | b. ———; m. Joseph Gee, and settled in |                |
| 12. Malinda,    | b. ———; m. Joseph Rogers.             |                |
| 13. Polly,      | b. ———; m. Elias Faulconer.           |                |
| 14. Maria,      | b. ———; m. Newman Faulconer, and      |                |
|                 |                                       | [moved to Ky.  |

#### SIXTH GENERATION.

*First.* Abner Newman, 1st of William and Nancy, *nee* Finney, born in Orange county; settled in Brunswick county; married ———. Issue, among other children, a daughter Ann, who was the second wife of George Newman. No issue. Abner died in 1842.

*Fourth.* William Newman, 2d son and 4th child of William and Nancy, *nee* Finney, born in Orange county, where he died. His will was proven Oct. 26, 1857. Nine children:

1. George, b. ———; died at the age of 19 years.
2. Willie Anna, b. ———; m. W. S. Peyton.
3. Jane, b. ———; m. John Bradley.
4. Sarah Martha, b. ———; m. John S. Peyton.
5. Maria, b. ———; m. 1st, John Brady; 2d, ———.
6. John R., b. ———; m. Margaret Rogers.
7. Betsy, b. ———; m. Garrett Atkins.
8. James Quintus, b. ———; m. Mary ———.
9. Wilhemina, b. ———; m. William McCormick.

No further record of descendants.

*Fifth.* Benjamin Newman, 5th of William and Nancy, *nee* Finney, born in Orange county; married Bessie Clayton, and settled in Barren county, Kentucky. Three children:

1. James Scott, b. ———.
2. William, b. ———.
3. Tazewell, b. ———.

*Sixth.* Thomas Newman, 6th of William and Nancy, *nee* Finney, born in Orange county; married Jane Hackney. No children. Died 1847; will proven June 25, 1847, at Orange Court House.

*Seventh.* Charles Newman, 7th of William and Nancy, *nee* Finney, born in Orange county; married Catherine Chiles. Issue, a son, who was killed in the Civil War.

*Eighth.* Reuben Newman, 8th of William and Nancy, *nee* Finney, born in Orange county; married Nancy Hackney. No issue.

*Ninth.* Robert Newman, 9th of William and Nancy, *nee* Finney, born in Orange county; married Lavinia Carpenter. Four children:

1. William Thomas, b. ———.
2. Robert, b. ———. [Louisa, Va.
3. Sarah, b. ———; m. Fred Grubbs; resides at
4. Martha, b. ———; died unmarried.

## SEVENTH GENERATION.

*First.* William Thomas Newman, 1st of Robert and Lavinia, *nee* Carpenter, born ———; married ———; settled at Atlanta, Georgia. Issue: a son.

1. Charles L., b. ———. No further record.

## SIXTH GENERATION.

*Tenth.* Fontaine Newman, 10th child and youngest son of William and Nancy, *nee* Finney, born in Orange county; died unmarried.

## FIFTH GENERATION.

*Eighth.* George Newman, youngest child of Elias and Ann, settled in Orange county with his brothers James and William; was a soldier in the war of the Revolution; served as private in the first troop, Lee's Legion, and was present at the battle of Yorktown. He was pensioned Dec. 24, 1832. Died in Orange county, where his will was proven June 26, 1837. He married his niece, Ann Newman, daughter of his brother James. Four children:

1. George, b. ———.
2. Elias, b. ———.
3. James, b. ———. [further record.
4. Elizabeth, b. ———; m. Col. Edward Winslow. No

## SIXTH GENERATION.

*First.* George Newman, 1st of George and Ann, born in Orange county, was twice married, 1st to Miss Tupman; three children; 2d, to Nancy Newman, d. of Abner; no issue.

1. Thomas, b. ———; killed in the civil war.
2. George, b. ———; killed in a railroad accident.
3. James F., b. ———.

## SEVENTH GENERATION.

*Third.* James F. Newman, 3d of George by his first wife,

———, *nee* Tupman, born in Orange county, married the widow Winslow. Three children :

1. Henry Clay, b. ———.
2. Sarah, b. ———.
3. A daughter, b. ———; married ——— Swan.

James F. Newman resides near Orange, Va.

#### SIXTH GENERATION.

*Second.* Elias, 2d of George and Ann, born in Orange county, died unmarried.

*Third.* James, 3d of George and Ann, born in Orange county, died unmarried.

#### FOURTH GENERATION.

*Second.* Thomas Newman, 2d of Alexander of Orange, born ———; married before 1740, Elizabeth, daughter of William Morton of Orange, an ancestor of Gen. J. E. B. Stuart. The will of William Morton and the records of Orange tend to show that Thomas Newman had moved from Orange county before 1747. He died after 1766. Three children :

1. Alexander, b. Oct. 11, 1740.
2. Reuben, b. ———.
3. Abner, b. ———.

#### FIFTH GENERATION.

*First.* Alexander Newman, 1st of Thomas, of Orange, and Elizabeth, *nee* Morton, born in Orange county, where he died about 1788; married Frances, daughter of Andrew and Jane (Morton) Bourne, who was a first cousin on his mother's side. Eight children :

1. George, b. May 20, 1766.
2. Reuben, b. 1767.
3. Andrew, b. 1770.
4. Alexander, b. ———.



5. Thomas, b. Aug. 15, 1775.
6. Jane, b. ———.
7. John, b. 1782.
8. James, b. ———.

#### SIXTH GENERATION.

*First.* George Newman, 1st of Alexander and Frances, *nee* Bourne, born May 20, 1766, married Mary Bourne, in Culpeper county in 1790. Died in Culpeper county, where his will was proven in 1802. Issue, one child, a daughter Frances.

#### SEVENTH GENERATION.

Frances Newman, only child of George and Mary, *nee* Bourne, born Sept. 25, 1796, in Culpeper county, Virginia, where she married Nov. 10, 1815, Willis Roberts; settled in Kentucky, and died in Owen county, that state, May 2, 1830, leaving issue, eight children :

1. George A., b. Aug. 8, 1816.
2. Mary, b. Jan. 22, 1818.
3. John G., b. Nov. 1, 1819.
4. Sarah, b. Aug. 31, 1821.
5. William B., b. July 25, 1823.
6. Martha Ellen, b. Mar. 6, 1825.
7. Frances Ann, b. Oct. 20, 1826; died Aug. 2, 1842.
8. Gabriel, b. Oct. 20, 1828.

#### SIXTH GENERATION.

*Second.* Reuben Newman, 2d of Alexander and Frances, *nee* Bourne, born in 1767, married about 1800, Katherine Ott, of Hagerstown, Washington county, Md. He lived at Woodstock, Harrisonburg and Staunton, and finally moved to Ohio about 1840, where he died. Eleven children :

1. Elizabeth, b. about 1801; married ——— Hisey; settled
2. Jacob, b. Mar. 9, 1803, at Woodstock. [in Ohio.
3. John, b. about 1804. No record.
4. William, b. about 1806.

- |                         |   |
|-------------------------|---|
| 5. Margaret,            | b. in 1808 ; m. William Henry Wirt, a cousin of William Wirt, and moved to Indiana. |
| 6. Reuben,              | b. about 1810. No record.   |
| 7. Katherine,           | b. about 1812 ; married ——— Kendall, and moved to Ohio.                             |
| 8. Peyton,              | b. about 1813. No record.   |
| 9. Oliver Hazard Perry, | b. 1815. No record.   |
| 10. Howard,             | b. about 1817. No record.   |
| 11. George,             | b. ———. No record.  |

#### SEVENTH GENERATION.

*Second.* Jacob Newman, 2d child and eldest son of Reuben and Catherine, *nee* Ott, born at Woodstock, Virginia, March 9, 1803 ; married Sept. 21, 1824, Caroline Harrison Austin, in Albermarle county, Va.; moved to Knoxville, Tenn., in 1836, where he died April 4, 1868. Seven children :

1. Tazewell W., b. Mar. 27, 1827, at Harrisonburg, Va.
2. William, b. Aug. 18, 1829, at Harrisonburg, Va.
3. James W., b. Feb. 8, 1832, at Staunton, Va.
4. Adaline P., b. Sept. 2, 1833 ; m. Dr. John F. Gillespie, [of Summer county, Tenn.
5. Henry A., b. Mar. 29, 1835, at Staunton, Va.
6. Oliver H. P., b. May 27, 1837, at Knoxville, Tenn.
7. Howard W., b. July 16, 1840, at Knoxville, Tenn.

#### EIGHTH GENERATION.

*First.* Tazewell W. Newman, 1st of Jacob and Caroline H., *nee* Austin, born March 27, 1827, graduated in law at the University of Tennessee in the class of 1841 ; was a soldier in the Mexican war ; served as 1st Lieutenant in a Knoxville (Tenn.) Company ; was elected to the State Senate in 1860, of which body he was chosen Speaker ; served as Colonel of the 17th Tennessee Regiment (Confederate) ; was detailed to raise a regiment in Middle Tennessee during Bragg's Tullahoma

campaign, a portion of which was afterwards known as Newman's Battalion ; was made a Brigadier-General in 1865 ; died in 1867, from wounds received at Chickamauga. He resided at Winchester, Tenn., where on March 11, 1851, he married Sarah Buchanan. Two children :

1. Nannie, b. ——— ; m. ——— King.
2. Tazewell W., b. ———.

Residence of both, Clarksville, Texas.

*Second.* William Newman, 2d of Jacob and Caroline H., *nee* Austin, born Aug. 18, 1829 ; a contractor and builder ; served in the Mexican war ; was adjutant of his brother Tazewell's regiment in the civil war, and was several times badly wounded. Died in Atlanta, Ga., in 1889. He married at Winchester, Tenn., Aug. 18, 1853, Julia Logan. Three children :

1. William B., b. ———.
2. Wallace, b. ———.
3. Jennie, b. ——— ; married ———.

All three reside at Atlanta, Ga.

*Third.* James W. Newman, 3d of Jacob and Caroline H., *nee* Austin, born Feb. 8, 1832 ; graduated in law at the University of Tennessee in the class of 1850 ; was a delegate to the Charleston Convention of 1860 ; served on the staff of General Zollicoffer in Civil War ; afterwards was captain of artillery ; located at Fayetteville, Tenn., after the war, and formed a partnership with Governor A. S. Marks and A. S. Colyar ; attained distinction in his profession ; was a delegate to the conventions that nominated Tilden and Cleveland (first nomination) ; died Dec. 25, 1885 ; married on Jan. 23, 1856, Susan Margaret Horne, of Knoxville, Tenn. Six children :

1. Tazewell W., b. Dec. 29, 1856.
2. George H., b. Dec. 12, 1858.
3. Jacob, b. Oct. 29, 1860.



4. William, b. Dec. 30, 1866.
5. Margaret Armstrong, b. Nov. 21, 1869 ; m. N. F. Han-
6. Caroline, b. ———, 1871. [cock.

#### NINTH GENERATION.

*First.* Tazewell W. Newman, 1st of James W. and Susan M., *nee* Horne, born Dec. 29, 1856 ; married Elizabeth Bruce in 1882. Four children. Residence, Tullahoma, Tenn. Is a teacher of music.

*Second.* George H. Newman, 2d of James W. and Susan M., *nee* Horne, born Dec. 12, 1858 ; a lawyer ; an alumnus of the Lexington (Tenn.) Law School ; was special Indian agent in the State of Washington, 1894–8 ; married June 30, 1897, Pauline Anderson. Two children :

1. Oliver Perry, b. Nov. 22, 1899.
2. ———, an infant.

Residence, Fayetteville, Tenn.

*Third.* Jacob Newman, 3d of James W. and Susan M., *nee* Horne, born Oct. 29, 1860 ; is a wholesale merchant, Knoxville, Tenn. ; unmarried.

*Fourth.* William Newman, 4th of James W. and Susan M., *nee* Horne, born Dec. 30, 1866 ; graduated at West Point, class of 1892 ; now captain in 1st U. S. Infantry ; served 18 months in Cuba ; served in the Philippines ; married, Oct. 27, 1897, Jane Holman, of Fayetteville, Tenn. No issue.

#### EIGHTH GENERATION.

*Fifth.* Henry A. Newman, 5th of Jacob and Caroline H., *nee* Austin, born May 29, 1835 ; graduated in law ; residence, Huntsville, Mo., where he married, Aug. 28, 1856, Sarah Frances Austin, his cousin ; joined the Confederate army ; became major of a Georgia regiment ; member of the Missouri Legislature several times, and clerk of the House ; appointed State Commissioner of Labor by Gov. Crittenden ; Adjutant



of State organization of Confederate Veterans and President of Board of Trustees of Confederate Home. Two children :

1. A son, who lives at Huntsville, Mo. [ton, Texas.
2. Callie, married ——— Morris. They reside near Hous-

*Sixth.* Oliver H. P. Newman, 6th of Jacob and Caroline H., *nee* Austin, born May 27, 1837 ; graduated in law at the University of Tennessee in the class of 1856 ; was a private soldier in his brother Tazewell's regiment, C. S. A. ; promoted to lieutenant ; killed Oct. 21, 1861, at the battle of Rockcastle, or Wild Cat, Ky. Never married.

*Seventh.* Howard W. Newman, 7th of Jacob and Caroline H., *nee* Austin, born July 16, 1840 ; was a captain in the 1st Tennessee regiment (Confederate) ; married, Jan. 17, 1867, Margaret Donaldson, at Canton, Ga., where he located ; was presidential elector for Georgia in 1888. One child, a son, Thomas, born ———. Residence, Atlanta, Ga.

#### SEVENTH GENERATION.

*Fourth.* William Newman, 4th of Reuben and Catherine, *nee* Ott, born about 1806 ; married, ———, Catherine Ott ; moved to Ohio ; left issue :

1. James W., b. ———.
  2. George Ott, b. ——— ; attorney-at-law. Residence, Cin-
  3. Charles H., b. ———. [cinnati, Ohio.
- and other children.

#### EIGHTH GENERATION.

*First.* James W. Newman, 1st of William and Catherine, *nee* Ott, born ——— ; editor and journalist ; was elected by the Democrats Secretary of State of Ohio in 1882 ; afterwards held other important offices. Lived at Portsmouth, Ohio, until his death, in 1902.

*Third.* Charles H. Newman, 3d of William and Catherine, *nee* Ott, born ———, in Ohio and reared there ; ran away

from home and joined the Confederate army ; attended Washington College, now Washington and Lee University, after the war ; had a difficulty with and killed a fellow-student ; was fully exonerated by the courts and by General Robert E. Lee, president of the college ; became an Episcopal minister ; died unmarried.

#### SIXTH GENERATION.

*Third.* Andrew Newman, 3d of Alexander and Frances, *nee* Bourne, born in 1770 ; was twice married : 1st, to Mary Ann Fennell, of Culpeper county, in 1789 ; second, to Genette Garner, of Orange county, in 1804. Descendants not traced.

*Fourth.* Alexander Newman, 4th of Alexander and Frances, *nee* Bourne, born about 1773 ; married, in 1803, Lucy Sleet, of Orange county. Descendants not traced.

*Fifth.* Thomas Newman, 5th of Alexander and Frances, *nee* Bourne, born Aug. 15, 1775 ; married Oct. 25, 1798, Martha Oliver Morris, daughter of George G., of Orange county. Eight children :

1. Sarah,                      b. Nov. 20, 1799 ; m. Apr. 15, 1815, Moses Peregoy ; died Jan. —, 1816.
2. Jane,                      b. Aug. 22, 1802 ; m. May —, 1825, John Bourne ; died ———, 1865.
3. Alexander,              b. Oct. 5, 1804.
4. George Oliver, b. Mar. 1, 1806.
5. Mary Frances, b. Nov. 10, 1810 ; m. July 24, ———, James F. Day ; died ———.
6. Martha Ann,    b. Feb. 25, 1812 ; m. Feb. 25, 1836, Alex. G. Tatum ; died Jan. 4, 1837.
7. Morris D.,            b. Mar. 1, 1815.
8. Lucetta A.,        b. Apr. 6, 1821 ; m. Nov. 12, 1846, Silas F. Clare ; died ———.

[Martha O. Newman, *nee* Morris, died Sept. 26, 1842. Thomas Newman married, second, on Nov. 2, 1844, Sarah

Freeman. He died on his plantation, near the Rapidan river, in Orange county. His will was proven in 1862.]

#### SEVENTH GENERATION.

*Third.* Alexander Newman, eldest son and 3d child of Thomas and Martha O., *nee* Morris, born Oct. 5, 1804 ; married Feb. 22, 1826, Ann M. Burwell ; moved to Wheeling, West Virginia ; where he was successively State Senator, postmaster, and, in 1848, elected to Congress, but he died before taking his seat, of cholera, while on a visit to Pittsburg, September, 1849. Three children :

1. William Alexander, b. 1827.
2. Thomas, b. 1829.
3. Roberta, b. 1831 ; m. William Tate Robinson.

Ann Newman, *nee* Burwell, died May 15, 1836. Alexander Newman married, second, in 1838, Eloisa Tomlinson. Three children :

4. Lewis Steenrod, b. 1839.
5. George W. Thompson, b. 1841 ; died in 1845.
6. Eloisa Zilla, b. 1845 ; died 1846.

#### EIGHTH GENERATION.

*First.* William Alexander Newman, 1st of Alexander and Ann M., *nee* Burwell, born 1827 ; married, 1848, Sarah Jane Dolonson. Eleven children :

1. Martha Jane, b. 1849 ; m. 1869, Dr. R. B. Grimm.
2. Thomas Alexander, b. 1851 ; died young.
3. James William, b. 1852.
4. Jesse Lantz, b. 1854.
5. Mary Ray, b. 1857 ; m. 1881, Beverly L. Morgan.
6. Morris Madison, b. 1859.
7. Alfred Holt, b. 1862.
8. Kate S., b. 1866 ; m. James Lee West.
9. William Clarence, b. 1869 ; died young.

10. Roberta May, b. 1871; m. 1893, George Franklin Glover.
11. Charles Lewis, b. 1873.

#### NINTH GENERATION.

*Third.* James William Newman, 3d of William Alexander and Sarah Jane, *nee* Dolonson, born 1852; by profession a lawyer; residence, New Martinsville, West Virginia; was county clerk from 1889 to 1896; married, 1881, Susan B. Hall, daughter of Leonard and Janet, *nee* McGregor. One child, a son, William Leonard, born 1883.

*Fourth.* Jesse Lantz Newman, 3d son and 4th child of William Alexander and Sarah Jane, *nee* Dolonson, born 1854; residence, Littleton, W. Va.; married, 1881, Belle Anderson. Six children:

1. Mary Roberta, b. 1882.
2. Nora, b. 1884.
3. Charles, b. 1886.
4. James, b. 1888.
5. Alta May, b. 1890.
6. Sarah, b. 1892.

*Seventh.* Morris Madison Newman, 4th son and 7th child of William Alexander and Sarah Jane, *nee* Dolonson, born 1859; residence, Reading, Kansas; married, 1897, Della Anderson. One child, a daughter, Claud Miles, born ———.

*Eleventh.* Charles Lewis Newman, 7th son and youngest child of William Alexander and Sarah Jane, *nee* Dolonson, born 1873; residence, Pine Grove, West Virginia; married, 1893, Pearl Harris. One child, a son, William Lee, born ———.

#### EIGHTH GENERATION.

*Second.* Thomas Newman, 2d of Alexander and Ann M., *nee* Burwell, born 1829; was twice married: first, to Louisa Price; second, to ———. He died in 1887; left issue. No further record.



*Fourth.* Lewis Steenrod Newman, 4th of Alexander by his second wife, Eloisa, *nee* Tomlinson; residence, Glendale, near Moundsville, West Virginia; has been prominent in politics of his state; received the votes of the Democrats in the Legislature at last election of U. S. Senator; married, 1864, Clementine Pickett. Nine children:

1. Charles Clinton, b. 1865.
2. Zilla, b. 1867; m. 1890, J. L. (Little?).
3. Lillie May, b. 1868; m. 1889, I. B. Wilson; d. [1898.
4. Lewis Steenrod, b. 1871.
5. Clementine, b. 1873; died 1886.
6. Dora Lee, b. 1876.
7. Edwin Alexander, b. 1878.
8. William Albert, b. 1884.
9. Edith, b. 1886.

#### NINTH GENERATION.

*First.* Charles Clinton Newman, 1st of Lewis Steenrod and Clementine, *nee* Pickett, born 1865; graduated in law; married, 1891, Vera Hedges. One child, a son, Walter Hubert, born 1891.

*Fourth.* Lewis Steenrod Newman, 4th of Lewis Steenrod and Clementine, *nee* Pickett, born 1871; married, in 1900, Catherine Smith. One child, a daughter, Catherine Zilla, born 1900.

#### SEVENTH GENERATION.

*Fourth.* George Oliver Newman, 4th of Thomas and Martha O., *nee* Morris, born March 1, 1806; married Rosella Bibb; died Nov. 4, 1854. No further record.

*Seventh.* Morris D. Newman, 7th of Thomas and Martha O., *nee* Morris, born March 1, 1815; married, Dec. 24, 1825, Mary Ann Tatum; served in both branches of the State Legislature; died in Orange county July 21, 1873. His will, proven at Orange Court House, names his children in the following order:

1. Alexander, b. ———.
2. George, b. ———.
3. Thomas, b. ——— (deceased).
4. Mary Ellen, b. ———; wife of ——— Sudduth.
5. Lucy F., b. ———; wife of ——— Sudduth.
6. Isabel, b. ———; wife of ——— Battaile.
7. A son, Nathaniel, who died before his father, is not named.

SIXTH GENERATION.

*Sixth.* Jane Newman, born about March, 1781, 6th child and only daughter of Alexander, of Orange, and Frances, *nee* Bourne; married, Feb. 22, 1796, Rev. Ambrose Bourne, son of Francis Bourne (nephew of Andrew Bourne) and his wife Frances Christopher, grand-daughter of William Morton, of Orange. They moved to North Carolina. Jane Newman was the grand-daughter of Andrew Bourne, and of Jane Bourne and Elizabeth Newman, daughters of William Morton and his wife Ann, *nee* Motherhead. Lewis Milton Bourne, attorney-at-law, Asheville, N. C., is a son of Henry Clay Bourne, a son of Milton Bourne and his wife, *nee* Catherine Wimberly. The children of Rev. Ambrose Bourne and Jane, *nee* Newman, were four:

1. Milton, b. Sept. 16, 1800.
2. Alexander, b. ———.
3. Frances, b. ———.
4. Jane, b. ———.

*Seventh.* John Newman, 7th of Alexander and Frances, *nee* Bourne, born ———, 1782; married, first, Feb. 3, 1804, Sidna Quisenberry, daughter of George and Jane, *nee* Daniel. Six children:

1. John, b. 1805 (moved west).
2. Jane, b. 1807; m. Launcelot Lindsay, and settled
3. Reuben, b. 1809. [in Ky.
4. Billingsby, b. 1811; moved to Ky.; married four times. [No issue.

5. Andrew, b. 1814 ; murdered in early life. Never married.  
 6. Susan, b. 1816 ; m. Stokely Clark. [ried.

John Newman married, second, Mrs. Mildred Atkins, *nee* Quisenberry, a sister of his first wife Sidna. Four children :

7. Eliza, b. 1820 ; m. ——— Murphy. Res., Unionville, Va.  
 8. Mildred, b. 1822 ; moved West with her brother John.  
 9. George, b. 1825.  
 10. Frances, b. 1830 ; m. Lawrence Faulconer. Residence, [Hinton, West Virginia.

John Newman married, third, Mildred Waugh ; no issue ; he died in 1869, in Orange county, where his will was proven the same year.

Jane Daniel, wife of George Quisenberry and mother of the two Mdms. John Newman, was the daughter of Vivien Daniel, but is omitted in Hayden's list of Vivian's children ; unfortunately no direct evidence is of record, but the relationship is asserted by Jane's descendants, and is confirmed by the facts that Vivian Daniel was surety on the bond, given in 1783, by George Quisenberry in Orange county for his intermarriage with Jane Daniel, and that the will of Vivian's brother, John Daniel, made in 1785, and proven in Louisa county, is attested by Vivian Daniel, George Quisenberry, Jane Quisenberry and Margaret Daniel. It is also noted that Jane named her first born Vivian, for her father, and her youngest Elizabeth, for her mother. See "Memorials of the Quisenberry Family," by A. C. Quisenberry.

#### SEVENTH GENERATION.

*Third.* Reuben Newman, 3d of John and Sidna, *nee* Quisenberry, born 1809, married ———, Mary Clark, sister of Stokely Clark, who married Susan, sister of Reuben Newman. Mary Clark was a daughter of Henry Towles Clark, of Orange county, and his wife Elizabeth, *nee* Smith, of Culpeper.



Henry Towles Clark was the son of John and Mary, *nee* Towles; daughter of Joseph and Sarah, *nee* Terrill; daughter of Robert Terrill. Joseph Towles was the son of Stokely and Ann his wife, son of Henry, the immigrant, and his wife, Ann Stokely. (Virginia Magazine of History, for July, 1902.) Reuben Newman died at Richmond, Va., in 1875, intestate. Six children:

1. John Wesley, b. 1832.
2. Joseph Allen, b. 1834.
3. James Addison, b., July 24, 1836.
4. Henry Towles, b. 1840; died young.
5. Lucy, b. 1843; m. Mark A. Layton. Res.,  
[Clifton Forge, Va.]
6. Mildred, b. 1849; m. B. F. Atkins. Residence,  
[Somerset, Virginia.]

#### EIGHTH GENERATION.

*First.* John Wesley Newman, 1st of Reuben and Mary, *nee* Clark, born 1832, lives in Staunton, Va.; is a planter; married about 1853, Elizabeth Barger, of Augusta county, Va. One child, a son, Broaddus Barger Newman, born ———; m. about 1880, Miss Kavanaugh, of Staunton, Va.; died, leaving several daughters, who reside with their grandfather Newman, at Staunton, Virginia.

*Second.* Joseph Allen, 2d of Reuben and Mary, *nee* Clark, born 1834, married in 1858, Belle Peaco, of Augusta county, and died at Staunton, Va., in Jan., 1901. Seven children:

1. John Alexander, b. ———.
2. Susan, b. ———; married John Lawrence.
3. Ida, b. ———.
4. Janette, b. ———; married ———.
5. Lewis, b. ———.
6. Lynn, b. ———.
7. Henry Towles, b. ———.

No further record.



*Third.* James Addison Newman, 3d of Reuben and Mary, *nee* Clark, born July 24, 1836, in Orange county; was first lieutenant in the Montpelier Guards, of Orange, a company of Virginia militia engaged in the John Brown affair; moved to Clarke county, Alabama, soon after; was a contractor and builder; was, with a single exception, the only person in Clarke county to vote against secession; refused a commission in an Alabama command; returned to Virginia and enlisted as a private soldier in Carter's company of artillery; fought in the battles of the Army of Northern Virginia until May 12, 1864, when he was wounded and captured at the "bloody angle" at Spottsylvania; returned to Alabama after the war and engaged in farming; died March 21, 1891. He married, Nov. 10, 1863, Mrs. Elizabeth Coate, *nee* Boroughs, widow of Judge Henley W. Coate, of Alabama. She is the daughter of Thomas Boroughs and his wife, Rebecca Kimbell Morriss, both of North Carolina. Thomas was a son of Bryan Boroughs and his wife, Sally Waddell, both North Carolinians. Bryan was a son of James Boroughs and his wife, ——— Bryan, both Virginians, who moved to North Carolina. James was a son of Zachariah Boroughs, of Virginia. The name Boroughs is frequently misspelled, the most common variant being Burroughs. Rebecca Kimbell Morriss was a daughter of John Morriss and his wife, Elizabeth Lee Armistead; for her descent, see the genealogy of the Armistead family, by President Tyler, in the William and Mary Quarterly. The children of James Addison Newman and Elizabeth (Coate), *nee* Boroughs, were three:

1. William Boroughs, b. May 30, 1866.
2. Thomas Reuben, b. Apr. 24, 1868.
3. James Bryan, b. Dec. 19, 1870.

#### NINTH GENERATION.

*First.* William Boroughs Newman, 1st of James Addison and Elizabeth, born May 30, 1866; alumnus of Howard Col-

lege, Ala., class of 1884 ; of Washington and Lee University, class of 1886 ; clerk of the Probate Court of Talladega county, Ala.; residence, Talladega Court House ; married, December 29, 1887, at Franklin, Texas, Mrs. Sarah Waller (widow of Dr. William F. Waller), *nee* Ellison, born Feb. 7, 1867, eldest daughter of Judge Isaac B. Ellison and his wife, *nee* Elizabeth Price Butler, of Texas. Two children :

1. Mildred, b. Jan. 1, 1890.
2. James Bryan, b. July 10, 1896.

*Second.* Thomas Reuben Newman, 2d of James Addison and Elizabeth, born April 24, 1868 ; graduated in medicine ; residence, Nashville, Tenn.; married, ———, 1891, Martha Vertrees, daughter of Dr. W. M. and his wife, *nee* Martha Ford, of Nashville. Four children :

1. James Addison, b. 1892.
2. Charles Ford, b. 1894.
3. Thomas Reuben, b. 1897.
4. Martha, b. 1900.

*Third.* James Bryan Newman, 3d and youngest child of James Addison and Elizabeth, *nee* Boroughs, born Dec. 19, 1870 ; graduated in law ; residence, Nashville, Tenn.; married, Nov. 19, 1901, at Demopolis, Alabama, Lilah McDaniel, second child of John and his wife, Mary A., *nee* Knox ; daughter of Dr. James C. Knox and his 1st wife, Jane Bowie ; daughter of Chancellor Alexander Bowie and his wife Susan, *nee* Barnett ; son of Major John Bowie, the emigrant to America. See Bowie Genealogy, page 334-5, by Walter W. Bowie.

#### SEVENTH GENERATION.

*Ninth.* George Newman, 9th of John and 3d by his second wife, Mildred Atkins, *nee* Quisenberry, born 1825 ; was twice married : first, to Jane Wiltshire ; one child, a son, John, born ——— ; second, to ——— ; two sons, William and Charles.

## SIXTH GENERATION.

*Eighth.* James Newman, 8th and youngest child of Alexander and Frances, *nee* Bourne, born about 1784; is not mentioned in the will of his brother George, 1802, and is believed to have died before his majority; unmarried. In 1798 "James, son of Fannie, of Orange," was apprenticed to learn carpenter's trade, in Orange county.

## FIFTH GENERATION.

*Second.* Reuben Newman, 2d of Thomas, of Orange, and Elizabeth, *nee* Morton, and grandson of Alexander, born in Orange county, about 1742; died 1825, unmarried. From his will, dated Aug. 20, 1819, proven Aug. 27, 1825, recorded in Liber 6, folio 271, at Orange Court House, we infer he was what the world calls successful in business, as he left a large estate to Henry Hill, alias Henry Newman, and his wife.

Henry Hill, alias Newman, settled in the South, perhaps Mississippi, where he left a family of children. No further record.

*Third.* Abner Newman, 3d of Thomas, of Orange, and Elizabeth, *nee* Morton, and grandson of Alexander, born in Orange county in 1756; married Hester Mauzy, daughter of Henry and Ann, *nee* Withers, of Fauquier county, son of John and Hester, *nee* Foote, of Stafford county; son of Henry, Sr., the emigrant, and his wife, Miss Conger, daughter of Dr. Conger, of England. Henry Mauzy, Sr., a French Huguenot, fled from France in 1685; upon the revocation of the Edict of Nantes, escaped to England, where he married, and where his son Henry was born, about 1690; emigrated to Virginia between the year 1697 and 1700; settled in Stafford county, where he at once acquired about fifteen hundred acres of land. (See Mauzy Records, by Wm. F. Boogher.) Abner Newman lived in Culpeper, Fauquier and Shenandoah counties. He was pensioned as a private soldier April 9, 1824, as a resident of Shenandoah county, aged 68 years. (See report of Secre-



tary of War of June, 1834, Pension Establishment of the U. S. for the State of Virginia, page 98.) Abner was sheriff for Shenandoah county. He appears to have removed from Fauquier about 1788, as in this year he records a deed of sale for all his lands in the county. Of the children of Abner Newman and Hester, *nee* Mauzy, but little is known; it is believed, however, that with others, William, who married Miss Tucker, in 1804, in Culpeper county; Alexander, who married Peggie Douglass, in 1806, in Rockingham county, and Abner, who married Eliza Cornaga, in 1824, in Culpeper county, were his sons. The dates of his death and that of his wife and children are unknown to the writer. After 1824 he probably removed to Rockingham county with his son Alexander, where he spent the remainder of his life; but owing to the partial destruction of the records of this county during the Civil War, no further mention has been found of him or his children.

#### FOURTH GENERATION.

*Third.* James Newman, 3d and youngest child of Alexander, of Orange, son of Thomas, Jr., son of Thomas the emigrant, born between 1705 and 1715; married ———; is believed to have had at least three sons and a daughter:

1. Thomas, b. ———.
2. Robert, b. ———.
3. James, b. ———.
4. Elizabeth, b. ———.

#### FIFTH GENERATION.

*First.* Thomas Newman, 1st of James, 3d of Alexander, settled perhaps in Berkeley county, Va., as in 1778 he recorded a deed at Martinsburg conveying certain lands to Elizabeth Newman, who was either his mother or sister. He was executor of his brother Robert's will, proven Sept. 27, 1819, in Hardy county, now West Virginia.



*Second.* Robert Newman, 2d of James, 3d of Alexander, of Orange, born ———; married, 1789, Elizabeth Latham, in Culpeper county. In January, 1816, he appears to have been in Alleghany county, Maryland. On Sept. 27, 1819, his will was proven in Hardy county. It was dated March 18, 1813, and is recorded in Liber 2 of Wills, folio 59. He left his wife Elizabeth all estate during her widowhood. His brother Thomas was executor and brother James one of the witnesses. From the sales of his personal estate, recorded in Liber 2, folio 305, he appears to have had two sons, Gadsby and Edgar, the latter a minor in 1820, and a daughter Nancy, also a minor.

#### SIXTH GENERATION.

Gadsby Newman, son of Robert and Elizabeth, *nee* Latham, born in Culpeper county; settled with his parents in Hardy county. On Sept. 3, 1824, he married Elizabeth Reed; died early in life. His estate was settled May 15, 1833, Liber 6, folio —, Hardy county records. No further record.

*Second.* Edgar Newman, 2d of Robert and Elizabeth, *nee* Latham, was living in Hardy county in 1833, as his name appears as a purchaser at the sale of his brother's personal estate. No further record.

#### FIFTH GENERATION.

*Third.* James Newman, 3d of James, 3d of Alexander, of Orange, born ———; married, ———, 1789, Mary Early, in Culpeper county; was living in Hardy county in 1813, where he witnessed the will of his brother Robert. Whether he was the same James who, with his wife Nancy, made a deed to lands in Culpeper in 1805 is not known.

#### THIRD GENERATION.

*Second.* George Newman, 2d of Thomas, Jr., son of Thomas the immigrant, born ———; married Elizabeth ———; died in Richmond county, Va., in 1734. His will was proven at

Warsaw in 1734. Issue: one child, a daughter, Patience, born ———; married before 1733, John Ford. No further record.

*Third.* John Newman, 3d son of Thomas, Jr., and twin brother of George, married Eliza (probably) Burdett. The will of Henry Burdett, Jr., at Warsaw, proven in 1724, leaves his property to John Newman and his wife Eliza, Thomas Thornton and his wife Susanna, and Humphrey Thomas and his wife Jane; the relationship is not stated. John Newman died in 1759, intestate. Issue, three children:

1. George, b. ——— (a minor in 1733).
2. John, b. ———.
3. Thomas, b. ———.

#### FOURTH GENERATION.

*First.* George Newman, 1st of John and Eliza, *nee* Burdett, of Richmond county, where he was born ———; married ———. Five children:

1. George, b. ———.
2. Patty, b. ———.
3. Milley, b. ———; m. ——— Crewdson.
4. Jenny, b. ———.
5. Nancy, b. ———.

George Newman died in Richmond county, Va., where his will was proven in 1784.

#### FIFTH GENERATION.

*First.* George Newman, 1st of George, of Richmond county, born ———; married Alice ———. Three children: Joseph, Samuel, and grand-daughter Amelia, daughter of son George, are mentioned in his will, proven in Richmond county, Aug. 2, 1830. Of his four sisters nothing further is known.

#### FOURTH GENERATION.

*Second.* John Newman, 2d of John and Eliza, *nee* Burdett,

of Richmond county, where he was born ———; married Elizabeth Deane, daughter of John, of Richmond county; moved to Prince William county about 1760. Owing to the partial destruction of the records of Prince William county during the Civil War, no satisfactory information of his descendants has been obtained.

*Third.* Thomas Newman, 3d of John and Eliza, *nee* Burdett, of Richmond county, where he was born ———; is believed to have moved to York county, where he was clerk of the courts and deputy sheriff after the Revolution. He is mentioned in the will of his brother George.

---

The Newman Genealogy is based upon facts in the possession of Mr. William B. Newman, of Talladega, Alabama, taken from family and various county records, liber and folio, as stated; also upon researches made by the compiler at his request. Mr. Newman intends preparing a genealogy of the descendants of John and Thomas Newman, Englishmen, and this sketch is inserted by his permission.

He will welcome any corrections, as well as new matter, and is especially anxious that dates be given, where possible, with as much biographical matter as can be had from the records, family Bibles, and other credible sources of information.



## HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL NOTES OF HUGH THOMAS, OF WESTMORELAND CO., VA.

Hugh Thomas, of Westmoreland county, Va., was born about 1663-4 in Charles county, Maryland. His father Hugh immigrated to the province of Maryland in the spring of 1661, as will appear from a demand made on the Lord Proprietor for lands by *Robert Slye*, June 18, 1661, for transporting the said Hugh Thomas. Liber 4, folio 555, Land office of Maryland.

April 19, 1666, Hugh Thomas, Sr., had assigned and patented to him 600 acres of land, called Rich Hill, on the west side of the Wicomico river, in Charles county, Md. See rent roll for said county, liber 1, folio 37, Land office, Md.; and on June 20, 1675, a patent for 83 acres, called Thomas's Addition to Rich Hill; April 14, 1681, 100 acres, called Fortune.

In Nov., 1681, Hugh Thomas was a member of the grand jury for Charles county, liber 1-8, folio 174.

About 1662-3 he married Ann ——— in Charles county; issue, three sons of whom we have record; Hugh born about 1663; John born 1664-5; and James about 1666.

On Nov. 13, 1684, Hugh Thomas, Sr., sold his Rich Hill plantation to John Harrison, Gentleman, of Charles county; consideration, 13,000 lbs. of Merchantable tobacco, his wife Ann joining in this deed, liber L, No. 1, folio 53, Charles county record. At this date his son John is possessed by deed of gift from his father of the 100 acres called Fortune; See Rent roll No. 2, folio 328 for said county.

Hugh Thomas died in 1688 in Charles county. See letters Testamentary, Provincial, Annapolis, Md.

His son, Hugh, Jr., the subject of this notice, was born as above stated, about 1663, and settled early in life in Cople Parish, Westmoreland county, Va., where he married Ann ———, and where he died in July, 1718, leaving his widow



Ann and two minor sons, Hugh and Daniel surviving. His will is dated Nov. 6, 1717; proven July 30, 1718; wife Ann, executrix, filed her inventory Sept. 8, 1718. In Sept., 1719, Mrs. Ann Thomas died intestate, as on Sept. 30, 1719, a commission was appointed to appraise her estate with her brother-in-law, John Thomas, as administrator. He reported the amount of appraisement to the court Dec. 16, 1719, and was appointed guardian of his two nephews, Hugh and Daniel, as per the will of their father.

### THIRD GENERATION.

*First.* Hugh Thomas, 1st of Hugh, Gentleman, of Westmoreland county, Va., and Ann his wife, was born about 1705, in Cople Parish, where he married about 1730–5, Mary Carr, daughter of William. See will of William Carr, liber 3, folio 125, proven 1702, Westmoreland county record. Referring to his two infant children, Joseph and Mary, also a deed of gift of 100 acres of land by Joseph Carr for love and affection to his sister Mary, now wife of Hugh Thomas, dated June 12, 1735. See also deed to Hugh and Daniel Thomas for love and affection from their uncle James, dated June 30, 1735, in which they are called his nephews.

In 1744 Hugh Thomas and Mary, his wife, deeded the 100 acres received by gift from Joseph Carr to Daniel Tibbs; consideration, 9,000 lbs. of Merchantable tobacco, and 8 £ of Va. money. Mary Thomas, *nee* Carr, appears to have died about 1745–50, as her name does not occur in any deeds after 1744. Her husband, Hugh Thomas No. 3, remained a resident freeholder in Westmoreland county until 1764, this being the date of his last deed of record in that county. After this he settled with his uncle John and brother Daniel in Prince William county, where he is believed to have died; but owing to the partial destruction of the records of Prince William, there being neither will nor intestate to be found, the date of his death and the names of his children have not been ascertained.

*Second.* Daniel Thomas, 2d and youngest child of Hugh, Jr., and Ann, his wife, of Westmoreland county, born about 1706-7, married, in Westmoreland county, his first cousin, Catherine Thomas, daughter of his uncle James. See will of —James Thomas.

March 11, 1728, he and his brother Hugh secured a warrant for 300 acres of land in Stafford county, and Nov. 16, 1731, for 667 acres in Prince William. These lands were subsequently divided between the brothers by order of court.

All their lands were, subsequent to 1742, in Fairfax county. As evidence that Daniel had settled in that county, it is shown by the records that as a free-holder he voted in 1744 for Capt. Lawrence Washington and Capt. Lewis Ellzey for the House of Burgesses. He continued to reside in this county up to 1757, his name appearing to that date as a successful plaintiff in a number of suits at law.

Early in 1757 he filed a suit in equity against his uncle John and wife Elizabeth; but when the suit was called in the autumn of the same year, the attorney for the defense reported both defendants as dead.

On March 12, 1757, Daniel Thomas sold to William Bayly, of Fairfax county, 333½ acres of land, his half of the 667 granted Nov. 16, 1731, to him and his brother Hugh. Liber A, folio 149, Fairfax county record.

April 15, 1763, account book of Fairfax county: An agreement between Daniel Thomas and William Bayly. This is the last entry of said Daniel Thomas in Fairfax county. He is believed to have removed to Prince William county, where again the loss of records prevents positive information of him or his descendants. The will of his wife's father, James, proven in 1742 in Westmoreland county, makes positive reference to his grandson, William Thomas, the son of his daughter Catherine. This William appears later to have figured in Prince William and Orange counties.

## SECOND GENERATION.

*Second.* John Thomas, 2d of Hugh of Charles county, Md., and Ann, his wife, born about 1664–5, was a planter. He received by deeds of gift from his father 100 acres of land called Fortune, in Charles county, Md., where he doubtless married his first wife ———.

After the death of his parents in Md., and prior to 1717, he settled in Westmoreland county, Va., where he probably married Elizabeth, daughter of Nicholas Spencer, about 1718, as her brother John Spencer records a deed of gift for love and affection in 1718 to 50 acres of land with house and orchard, etc., to John Thomas and wife Elizabeth. It appears from the records that after settling up the estate of his brother Hugh as administrator *de bonis non*, and that of his widow Ann in 1719, he removed to that part of Stafford county, which after 1730 was Prince William, and after 1742 to Fairfax county, with his two wards, Hugh and Daniel Thomas, nephews, and sons of his brother Hugh. There he was the owner of several tracts of land. The last mention of him is in 1755 in the case of the suit by his nephew Daniel at Fairfax Court House previously referred to.

*Third.* James Thomas, 3d of Hugh, of Charles county, Md., and Ann, his wife, born about 1666–7; settled early in life in Westmoreland county, Va., where, after 1700, he married Sarah ———. From 1728 until his death in 1742 he was surveyor for Lord Fairfax and for the county of Westmoreland. He was possessed of a large landed estate: Sept. 17, 1705, a northern Neck deed for 729 acres in Richmond county; March 8, 1727, 1,728 acres in Stafford county; Oct. 30, 1728, 1,450 acres in Stafford county; Aug. 6, 1731, 1,504 acres in Prince William county. June 20, 1735, he records a deed of gift to his two nephews, Hugh and Daniel Thomas, on the Yeocomac river, in the parish of Cople, county of Westmoreland. He died November, 1742; his will, bearing date Feb. 10, 1742, was proven Dec. 1, 1742. In which he names his



children in the following order: Sons—James, George, John; daughters—Winnifred Thomas, Elizabeth Thomas; his grandson William Thomas, the son of his daughter Catherine, wife of Daniel Thomas; daughter Hannah Thomas, daughter Sarah Jennings, to whom he leaves his lands, etc., and appoints his son John executor and residuary legatee, he to provide for his mother Sarah during the remainder of her life.

### THIRD GENERATION.

*First.* James Thomas, 1st of James and Sarah, born in Westmoreland county, died in 1743. His estate personal was appraised at £12 11 shillings and 6 pence; settled in open court 1743. (See Court Docket, Westmoreland county.) In this account neither wife nor children are referred to.

*Second.* George Thomas, son of James and Sarah, born in Westmoreland county; married Eleanor ———; died in Prince William county January, 1781. His will, bearing date Jan. 1st, 1781, was proven Feb. 5, 1781. In it reference is made to three sisters: Elizabeth Latheram, Ann Winnifred, and Nancy Thomas, to whom he left legacies. To his wife Eleanor he bequeathed the bulk of his estate and appointed her executrix. (Liber G, folio 107, Prince William record.) The inventory of his estate was reported to the court at £13,985 10 shillings sterling money. From the verbiage of his will no information can be gathered as to his children.

*Third.* John Thomas, son of James, of Cople Parish, Westmoreland county, where he was born, received, by the will of his father, a large tract of land in Prince William county, known as the Sugar Lands. He also purchased several tracts, one from John Foster and wife in Prince William county; consideration £650 Va. money. (Liber Z, folio 166.)

After 1742, the date of the formation of Fairfax county from Prince William, he became a freeholder of Fairfax county. On March 27, 1750, he recorded a deed for several



negroes in favor of his mother Sarah ; consideration, £60 Virginia money. (Liber C, folio 6.) This is the last entry we find in Fairfax county of either John Thomas or his mother.

---

ADDENDUM.—Hugh Thomas, of Frederick county, Md., from whom descended Governor Francis Thomas, deceased, was in no wise, as has been claimed, a relative of Hugh Thomas, gentleman, of Westmoreland county, Va.

Governor Francis Thomas, deceased, was a descendant of a Hugh Thomas who was born in Pennsylvania, and who about 1733 settled in Prince George (later Frederick) county, Md.

The descendants of Hugh Thomas, of Frederick county, Md., will be treated in a similar volume devoted to Maryland.

BIRTH AND DEATH RECORDS FROM THE TOMB-  
STONES OF THE OLD STONE CHURCH GRAVE  
YARD IN AUGUSTA COUNTY, VIRGINIA.

Allison, Sarah, born 1760 ; died Jan. 2, 1791.

Allen, Mary, wife of John, born Jan. 1, 1778 ; died May 6, 1819.

Bell, Joseph, born 1774 ; died March, 1823.

Bell, Margaret, wife of James, born Dec. 25, 1785 ; died Feb.  
27, 1856.

Bell, Sarah, wife of James, born 1788 ; died Dec. 18, 1806.

Bell, Joseph, born May, 1746 ; died Sept. 13, 1833.

Bell, Major William, born 1744 ; died Aug. 22, 1833.

Bell, Margaret, wife of William, born Feb. 22, 1759 ; died  
June 20, 1844.

Bourland, James, born Feb. 8, 1780 ; died June 29, 1861.

Bourland, Mary, born Sept. 10, 1791 ; died July 28, 1828.

Beard, Joseph, born June 4, 1778 ; died Jan. 16, 1856.

Crawford, Mrs. wife of Robert, born 1722 ; died Sept. 3, 1807.

Crawford, Major John, born 1763 ; died Dec. 17, 1846.

Crawford, Rebecca, wife of John, born 1769 ; died Dec. 6, 1851.

Crawford, Harriett, wife of John, born 1800 ; died Nov. 29, 1843.

Crawford, Elizabeth, born Dec. 13, 1775 ; died March 24, 1847.

Crawford, Elizabeth, born Sept. 1, 1795 ; died April 2, 1822.

Crawford, George, born 1775 ; died Dec. 17, 1824.

Crawford, Mrs. Jane, born 1751 ; died Sept. 13, 1834.

Crawford, James, born 1777 ; died Feb. 12, 1831.

Crawford, Mary, born Oct. 27, 1795 ; died Jan. 23, 1834.

Crawford, Alexander, born 1791 ; died Nov. 24, 1826.

Crawford, Capt. Samuel, born 1786 ; died Feb. 13, 1846.

Crawford, Sarah, born 1767 ; died 1846.

Clinedinst, Michael, born 1773 ; died Feb. 24, 1848.

Curry, Samuel, born April 13, 1770 ; died July 15, 1845.

Craig, Jane, born 1744 ; died June 11, 1811.

Craig, William, born 1750 ; died Sept. 8, 1829.

Craig, James, born April 17, 1781 ; died March 27, 1863.

- Craig, Martha, born May 31, 1794 ; died Nov., 1851.  
Craig, Susan, wife of James, born 1796 ; died May 15, 1821.  
Givens, John, born May, 1740 ; died 1812.  
Givens, Jane, born Sept. 14, 1750 ; died Nov. 13, 1812.  
Givens, Letitia, born May 10, 1790 ; died June 25, 1811.  
Gamble, John, born 1760 ; died January, 1831.  
Gamble, Rebecca, born 1767 ; died May 18, 1832.  
Gamble, Elizabeth, born 1788 ; died June 30, 1861.  
Gamble, Philander, born October, 1800 ; died April 18, 1856.  
Harnsberger, Samuel, born 1790 ; died Oct. 30, 1851.  
Harnsberger, Annie C., born Feb. 12, 1797 ; died April 13, 1860.  
Harnsberger, Rebecca, born May 30, 1794 ; died March 21, 1852.  
Henton, Sarah, born 1800 ; died 1849.  
Hufing, Andrew, born 1797 ; died Sept. 30, 1836.  
Huston, Jane, wife of N. H. Huston, born May 21, 1797 ; died  
Dec. 17, 1854.  
Hyde, Mary, wife of Joseph, born Nov. 17, 1797 ; died March,  
1838.  
Kerr, James, born 1800 ; died 1867.  
Kenny, James, born July 2, 1729 ; died Nov. 7, 1864.  
Marvin, Ann, wife of J. Marvin, born 1783 ; died May 10, 1823.  
Montgomery, Wm. Ellis, born Sept. 1, 1796 ; died Jan. 9, 1853.  
Nelson, Alexander, born 1749 ; died Jan. 9, 1834.  
Nelson, Nancy, wife of Alexander, born 1763 ; died 1829.  
Nelson, James, born 1794 ; died March 11, 1850.  
Nelson, Alexander, born Oct. 25, 1798 ; died Oct. 23, 1850.  
Poague, Major William, born March 18, 1781 ; died Sept. 23,  
1855.  
Reid, L., born 1769 ; died Oct. 28, 1845.  
Reid, Benjamin T., born 1798 ; died July 25, 1859.  
Robertson, Alexander, born 1750 ; died April 22, 1801.  
Robertson, Jane, born 1751 ; died Nov. 25, 1823.  
Robertson, Sarah, born 1755 ; died Sept. 4, 1785.  
Robertson, Alexander, born Mar. 1, 1744 ; died Nov. 25, 1816.  
Robertson, Elizabeth, born Oct., 1751 ; died Feb. 6, 1825.  
Robertson, Letitia R., born Jan. 12, 1792 ; died Aug. 8, 1836.

Rhodes, Mildred, wife of William, born 1795 ; died Sept. 18, 1833.

Stover, Jacob, born Jan. 23, 1777; died March 12, 1851.

Stover, Margaret, wife of Jacob, born June 14, 1799 ; died July 15, 1854.

Snapp, Robert, born June 24, 1796 ; died July 1, 1865.

Speece, Rev. Conrad, pastor of Stone Church for 22 years, born Nov. 21, 1776 ; died Feb. 15, 1836.

Tate, John A., born 1796 ; died Nov. 12, 1827.

Van Lear, Nancy, born 1770; died July 9, 1853 (wife of Jacob).

Van Lear, Jacob, born 1773 ; died Feb. 28, 1845.

Walker, John, born 1770 ; died April 7, 1836.

Wayt, Susan, wife of John, born 1768 ; died April 2, 1836.

Wilson, Rev. Wm., second pastor of Stone Church, born Aug. 1, 1751 ; died Dec. 1, 1835.

Young, Thomas, born 1749 ; died 1758.

HEBRON CHURCH YARD, BEVERLY MANOR, AUGUSTA  
COUNTY, VA.

Bell, Francis, born 1770 ; died Jan., 1851.

Bell, Sarah, wife of Francis, born Jan. 1, 1776 ; died Dec. 19, 1852.

Bell, Rebecca, wife of Samuel, born Feb. 6, 1779 ; died July 31, 1855.

Bell, Samuel, born 1759 ; died May 15, 1838.

Bell, Mary, born Oct. 31, 1751 ; died Feb. 7, 1794.

Bell, George, born 1787 ; died March 18, 1852.

Bell, James, born Sept. 13, 1790 ; died Mar. 27, 1847.

Bell, Rebecca, wife of James, born Jan. 13, 1798 ; died Apr. 9, 1880.

ROSE CEMETERY, STAUNTON, VA.

Craig, William, born 1789 ; died May 17, 1869.

---

Supplied by Miss Minnie F. Mickley, of Washington, D. C.,  
author of the Mickley Genealogy.



## HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL NOTES OF WILLIAM CRAIG, OF AUGUSTA COUNTY, VIRGINIA, AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

According to a brief memoir of his family left by William Craig, of Mt. Meridian, Va., grandson and namesake of the immigrant, William Craig and Jean his wife, landed in America from the north of Ireland in the year 1721-22 with three sons, Robert, James and John. He first settled in Pennsylvania in what is now either Lancaster or Chester county, and thence removed with his family to Augusta county, Va.

The date of his removal is not definitely known. Robert, the eldest son, seems to have been the first of the family to leave Pennsylvania. His name appears in Captain John Smith's company of militia in Augusta in the year 1742. (See January number, 1901, Virginia Magazine of History & Biography.) The baptismal register of the Rev. John Craig, now in the library of Gen. John E. Roller, of Harrisonburg, Va., shows that John, son of Robert Craig, was baptized March 15, 1741, so that it may be fairly inferred that he removed to Augusta in the summer or fall of 1740. He will be mentioned again in the course of this sketch.

William Craig, the immigrant, and the rest of his family, are believed to have removed from Pennsylvania to Virginia in the year 1744. This is inferred from the fact that Sarah, daughter of James, second son of William, was born, according to Bible record, Feb. 1, 1743, and baptized by the Rev. John Craig, Oct. 21, 1744. It would seem that her baptism would have occurred at an earlier period had her father been in Augusta much prior to this date. In addition to this, James Craig did not take title to lands until Feb. 10, 1745, when Wm. Thompson conveyed to him 305 acres of land "lying in Augusta county, Va., on the northwest side of Middle River near Shenandoe." This deed is recorded in liber 1, page 30, of the Augusta county land records.

From these facts the inference may be drawn that Wm. Craig, his wife Jean, and his two sons, James and John, removed from their home in Pennsylvania to Augusta county, Va., in the spring or summer of 1744.

The land records at Richmond, Orange and Staunton, do not show any conveyances to Wm. Craig, yet by his will dated Feb. 21, 1756, and recorded at Staunton, Nov. 26, 1759, he devises two-fifths of his landed estate to his "dearly beloved wife Janet (diminutive for Jean), to do with as she chooses," and one-fifth of the remainder to each of his sons, Robert, James and John. Evidently his lands had been acquired by purchase and his deeds were not recorded, which was quite a common practice in the early settlement of the Valley.

But little is known of his life beyond the fact that he was a Scotch-Irish Covenanter Presbyterian. The tradition among his descendants is that he and his family aided in building the old Stone Church in Augusta, and for generations his posterity have been among the most devoted adherents of that historic congregation. He was born between the years 1685 and 1690, judging from the date of James's birth, which was in 1714-15. His wife Jean (or Janet) was evidently still living in 1759, but nothing is known of her further history nor of the date of her death. She was, beyond question, of the same race from which he sprung, and was doubtless a worthy helpmate of the man who was among the pioneer Scotch emigrants to America.

As to the children of William and Janet, his wife, and their descendants, full information is not in the possession of the writer, but enough is known to form the basis of future research.

1. The history of ROBERT and his descendants is almost entirely unknown to the other branches descending from William and Janet Craig. It was long believed that he had removed from Augusta county to the Holston river country about the year 1765, when a large number of persons went

from Augusta to that section. There are many Craigs in that portion of Virginia, among whom Robert is a common baptismal name, and Craig county is named for a member of this family. But the will of a Robert Craig, who died in 1788, has recently been discovered at Staunton, and the description of his lands indicates that he lived in the same general neighborhood where John and James resided. He names his sons John and Robert, and daughters Ann and Rebecca. The will indicates that there were other sons and daughters, but he does not name them.

It is now believed that this Robert was the eldest son of William the immigrant, but nothing is definitely known of his descendants. There are Craigs living in various counties of West Virginia who trace their ancestry to Augusta county in an uncertain way, and it is highly probable that this branch are descendants of Robert, eldest son of William the immigrant.

2. JAMES, second son of William and Janet, was born in the latter part of 1714, or in 1715, probably the latter year, in the north of Ireland, and came as a mere boy with his parents to America in 1721-2. His Bible is now in the possession of the family of the late Rev. Dr. J. N. Craig, of Atlanta, Ga. The family record states that James Craig died Feb. 7, 1791, in his 76th year, and according to family tradition his death resulted from an accident at his mill on South river. He married Mary Laird, who died Feb. 20, 1785, in her 70th year. Her family were also among the pioneer settlers of Augusta.

As previously stated, James Craig acquired his first lands on Middle river, opposite the present village of Mount Meridian, and there he probably resided for some years. At a later period he removed to a tract of land on South river which he had acquired, and resided there until his death. A portion of this tract is now owned by Charles S. Patterson, his great-grandson, who lives where his ancestor died.



James Craig led a busy life among his pioneer Scotch-Irish neighbors. He built, at an early date, the flouring and saw-mill on South river, in which he finally met with the accident that caused his death. Some of his account books have been preserved, and the entries therein indicate that none of the business sagacity of his race was lacking in him. He acquired a large landed estate, by patent and purchase, lying in the forks of Middle and North rivers, on South river, and between Middle river and the last named stream.

He appears, from the courts-martial record now in the office of the Hustings court clerk of Staunton, to have been a private militiaman in Captain John Givens' company of militia during the entire period of the Revolutionary War. But he was far beyond military age when the Revolution began, and is not believed to have seen active service to any extent, if at all. His sons and daughters were given the best educations obtainable in Augusta at that period, and his memory is preserved among his great-grandchildren who still survive as a man of strong convictions as to the right or wrong of things and uncompromising in his opinions when formed with reference to any subject.

His children were :

1. *Sarah*, born Feb. 1, 1743, probably in Pennsylvania. Married, first, to Mr. Thorpe, of Augusta, and second to James Ely, having one son by each marriage. She removed to Kentucky shortly after her second marriage and settled in Lincoln county. Some of her descendants live in the vicinity of Frankfort, among them being Dr. James Ely, a prominent physician of that place.

A daughter of Jas. Ely and Sarah Craig, his wife, named Chloe, married her cousin, Harry Cowan, and had two sons, one of whom was named John. He was a graduate of Centre College, a lawyer by profession, a member of the Kentucky legislature, colonel of the 19th Kentucky volunteers (Union) in the Civil War, and was distinguished for gallantry. His first wife was Carrie Anderson, granddaughter of Governor



Owsley, of Kentucky, and his second wife was Mrs. Davis ; both dead ; no issue.

The youngest son of Harry Cowan and Chloe Ely, his wife, is Dr. George Cowan, of Danville, Ky. He married, first, his cousin, Letitia Craig, who died young, leaving one son, Dr. Harry J. Cowan, of Danville, Ky., who was one of the finest surgeons and physicians of his state. He died in 1900, at the untimely age of 38, universally regretted by all who knew his worth as a man and skill in his chosen profession.

2. *James*, born July 23, 1745 ; married Jean Stuart, of Augusta. His will was probated June 22, 1807, at Staunton, and in it he names his wife, Jean, and the following children : John, James, Samuel, George, William, Elijah, Robert, Sarah, Betsy, Agnes, Jane and Mary, wife of John McGill. This James Craig, along with his brother William, inherited that portion of their father's estate which lay between the forks of Middle and North Rivers. He lived on the northwest side of the former stream, a short distance below Mount Meridian. Comparatively little is known at this time of his descendants, but most of them are believed to have gone west.

John, the eldest son, died in 1840 near Weyer's Cave, Augusta county, Va. If he left issue they are unknown to the writer.

Samuel, the third son of James, resided for many years at Craigville, in the western part of Augusta, and his descendants are still in that vicinity.

William, his fifth son, is believed to have married in Augusta, Elizabeth Mills, in 1804, and to have removed to Kentucky, where his descendants are probably to be found.

Elijah, the sixth son, removed to Richmond Virginia, and his descendants reside in that city and Manchester, Virginia.

Sarah married John C. Hamilton, of Christian's Creek, and the will of Jean Craig, *nee* Stuart, wife of this second James, which was probated in Augusta county, Va., January 27, 1817, refers to her daughter, Nancy Hamilton. This daughter is not specifically named in the will of her father, and it is

probable that one of the daughters bore a double name, which was not mentioned by him in his will. Andrew Hamilton, of Christian's Creek, married this Nancy Craig, who was, beyond question, the daughter of James and Jean Stuart Craig. These Hamiltons were brothers and grandsons of the Rev. John Craig, the Pioneer Presbyterian minister of Augusta.

3. *Samuel*, born June 26, 1746, removed to Kentucky in 1778 or 1779, and acquired a large tract of land in the Hanging Fork of Dicks River, in Lincoln county. The name of his wife is not known to the writer. He had, among other children, a son named Samuel, who married Miss Gaines, daughter of Richard Gaines, of Lincoln county, Va., and a daughter who married a Masterson. Samuel Craig and his wife, Miss Gaines, had a large family of children, among them being Dr. John Craig, the most celebrated physician of his day in central Kentucky, and Richard Gaines Craig, a captain in the Mexican War. Samuel Craig, Sr., died Sept. 25, 1795.

4. *John*, born Nov. 21, 1747, and died on his 25th birthday, Nov. 21, 1772; unmarried.

5. *George*, was born Jan. 4, 1749, and died Nov. 26, 1801. He married, Dec. 16, 1790, Elizabeth Evans, of Augusta, who died April 29, 1801. George inherited the home place of his father on South River, directly opposite the railroad station known as Harriston, on the Norfolk & Western Railroad. The children of George Craig and Elizabeth Evans, his wife, who reached maturity were:

(a) James, who married a Miss Crawford, of Augusta, and removed to Missouri early in the nineteenth century. Three of his sons served as soldiers in the Confederate Army.

(b) Mary, married John A. Patterson, of Augusta, who was long a member of the county court of that county under the old system. Among their children are Messrs. Chas. S. Patterson, who married Miss Hopkins, of Rockingham, and resides at the old homestead of James Craig, Sr.; James A. Patterson, who married Miss Poague, sister of Mrs. Gen. James

A. Walker; and Benjamin G. Patterson, deceased, of Harrisonburg, Va., who served as a captain of cavalry in the Confederate Army, and as a member of the Virginia House of Delegates.

(c) Margaret, who married Samuel Patterson and lived a long and honored life in Augusta. Among her children were the late Samuel Patterson, of Fisherville, John A. Patterson, who resides in New Hope, Va., and Wm. Patterson, who was one of the most successful and prosperous business men of Augusta.

(d) George, youngest child of George Craig and Elizabeth Evans, his wife, was born April 29, 1801, at the old homestead of James Craig, senior, and died in Pocahontas county, West Virginia, Oct. 9, 1846. He married, in 1824, Matilda Guthrie, and had issue as follows:

(1) Margaret Ann, married Robert I. Crawford, and lived for many years in Louisville, Ky., where she died March 19, 1892, leaving issue as follows: George M., Newton G., Hugh Brown Craig, and Rev. Alexander W. Crawford.

(2) Caroline Elizabeth, married Mr. John W. Warwick, of Pocahontas county, West Virginia. Issue.

(3) John Newton Craig, a Presbyterian minister and Doctor of Divinity, chaplain in the Confederate army, and for many years secretary of the home mission work of the Southern Presbyterian Church. He spent the last years of his life in Atlanta, Ga., and died suddenly in the month of October, 1900, while addressing the Virginia Synod at Newport News, Va., in reference to the work under his charge. He married Miss Lydia Brevard Harris, of Cabarrus county, N. C. Her great-grandfather was Col. Robert Harris, a signer of the Mecklenburg Declaration of Independence, who lost an arm at Guilford Court House. Issue, who live in Atlanta, Ga.

(4) Hugh Brown Craig was born in 1837, and graduated from Washington College in 1858. He served as adjutant of Edgar's 26th Virginia Battalion in the Civil War. His command was placed on Gen. Lee's extreme right at the



battle of Cold Harbor, June 3, 1864. In the assault made that day upon Gen. Lee, this portion of his line was temporarily broken and Adjutant Craig was killed with the battalion colors in his hand while rallying the men, the color guard having all been killed or wounded. He is buried at old Tinkling Spring Church, in Augusta.

6. *William*, was born Jan. 8, 1750, and died Sept. 8, 1829. He married, in 1778, Jean Anderson, daughter of John Anderson, who was among the first settlers of Augusta and a member of the first county court upon the organization of that county in 1745. John Anderson was also one of the first elders of the old Stone Church. Jean was born in 1744, and was baptized April 29th of that year by the Rev. John Craig, and died June 9, 1811. This William Craig, who preserved the record of his family mentioned previously, was a man of much solid worth and great integrity of character. He did not seek public position, although well qualified by education to take a leading part in the affairs of his county. He inherited one-half of his father's estate, which lay between the junction of Middle and North rivers, and his home was on the former stream, directly opposite the present village of Mount Meridian. A portion of his estate has been owned in more recent years by the late Robert S. Harnsberger. The records of the courts-martial of Augusta, previously referred to, show that William Craig served during the War of the Revolution as a private militiaman from 1778 to 1781, in the company of Captain John Givens, who lived on Middle river immediately adjoining his home. This company saw active service during the Revolution, especially in the year 1781, when it was marched to lower Virginia, and was in the battle of Jamestown. The courts-martial record referred to also shows that Captain Givens' company was ordered to rendezvous September 20, 1781, under Lieutenant-Colonel Samuel Vance, of Augusta. Palmer's Calendar of Virginia State Papers, volume 1, page 514, shows that Colonel Vance (incorrectly spelled Varn) was, on October 1, 1781, encamped four miles



below Williamsburg, in lower Virginia. This command was then on its way to Yorktown, in the siege of which it participated.

George and James, Jr., brothers of William, were also soldiers in the same company, and it is fair to assume that all of them, being of military age, saw full service in the company to which they belonged.

Jean Anderson, the wife of William Craig, was the widow Allen when she married him, her first husband, Lieutenant Hugh Allen, having been killed in the Indian battle of Point Pleasant in 1774. By her first marriage she had three sons, John, William and Hugh Allen, who removed to Kentucky in 1784 with their kinspeople, the Trimble and others, and their descendants are numerous in that State to this day.

The children of William Craig and Jean Anderson were (four):

(1) Jean, born April 17, 1779, and died June 6, 1850. She married, June 25, 1799, James Patterson, of South River, born Sept. 18, 1772, and died Dec. 29, 1845. Issue, ten children, as follows:

Anne, born March 28, 1800; died in infancy; Nancy, born Nov. 7, 1802; Jean, born March 15, 1805; William, born July 3, 1807; Martha Allen, born Dec. 26, 1809; Margaret, born April 14, 1812; James, born July 11, 1814; John, born Jan. 12, 1816; Mary, born August 20, 1819; and Samuel, born August 18, 1821. The descendants of James and Jean Craig Patterson are numerous in Augusta and Rockingham counties, Virginia, while some are to be found in the West.

(2) James, born April 17, 1781; died March 27, 1863; married, first, his cousin, Susan Bell, daughter of Major Wm. Bell, of Augusta. One child of this marriage reached maturity, the late Jos. Davis Craig, of Mount Meridian, who was a member of the county court of Augusta under the old system, and later a member of the Virginia House of Delegates. His wife was Elizabeth Walker, daughter of Alexander Walker,

of Mt. Meridian, and sister of Gen. James A. Walker, commander of the Stonewall Brigade during the Civil War. Two sons were born to Jos. D. and Elizabeth Walker Craig, his wife; James Alexander, who married Susan Kemper Butler and represented Rockbridge county for several consecutive terms in the Virginia House of Delegates, and Wm. Bell, who married a Miss Brownlee and died without issue.

James Craig married, second, Sept. 29, 1825, Martha Burton, born May 31, 1794, and died Jan. 1, 1851. She was the daughter of May Burton, Jr., of Orange county, Va., captain in the war of the Revolution, lay reader of old Orange Episcopal Church for many years, and member of the county court of Orange, and high sheriff of the county in 1810-12. May Burton, Jr., married Sarah Head, daughter of Benjamin Head, of Orange, who was likewise a captain in the Revolution. The following children were born to James and Martha (Burton) Craig:

1. May Burton, born Oct. 7, 1826; died in Los Angeles, Cal., in 1901. Married, first, Martha Jane McCue, Oct. 25, 1848, daughter of Col. Franklin McCue, of Augusta county, Va. Issue, Franklin McCue, born Jan. 24, 1856; died July 17, 1856. He married, second, Susan Smith Lewis, daughter of Major W. H. Lewis, born June 19, 1837. Issue as follows:

- (a) Martha May, born Dec. 16, 1860; married Robert Craig Borthwick, Aug. 16, 1882; died Oct. 19, 1885.

- (b) Margaret Lewis, born July 18, 1862; married March 24, 1897, Charles H. Fisk.

- (c) Elizabeth Lewis, born Jan. 1, 1865; died Sept. 8, 1865.

- (d) Bessie Bell, born July 26, 1866; married Feb. 27, 1886, O. L. Boring.

- (e) Virginia Estill, born July 6, 1869; married Nov. 11, 1896, Allen A. Irish.

- (f) Lee, born Sept. 14, 1871; married June 24, 1896, Fannie Neal.

- (g) William Lewis, born May 5, 1873.

- (h) James Burton, born Nov. 18, 1875.

(i) A son or daughter, name unknown.

2. Benjamin James, married Elizabeth McChesney, of Rockbridge county, Va. Issue, five children, as follows :

(a) George McChesney, married Miss Johnson, of Florida, and resides near Waynesboro, Va. (1902), and has issue.

(b) Martha Burton, married, 1901, Mr. Moffett, of Shenandoah county, Va.

(c) James, married Miss Loth, of Waynesboro, Va., 1900, and resides at that place.

(d) Evelyn, married Rev. Alexander F. Laird, Presbyterian minister, and now resides in Mississippi (1902).

(e) William Brown, unmarried (1902).

3. Susan Martha, born Nov. 25, 1830 ; died March 6, 1872 ; married Sept. 25, 1854, Edward Stevens Kemper, of Cross Keys, Rockingham county, Va., born Jan. 18, 1829 ; died Dec. 26, 1882. She was a woman of rare excellence of character ; a christened child of the old Stone church of Augusta when Rev. Conrad Speece was its pastor ; a devoted member of the Presbyterian church from her youth ; and left to her children a memory of all that is to be revered in the name of mother. Her husband was for many years a prominent business man and farmer in Rockingham county ; one of the pioneers in the organization of Mutual Fire Insurance companies in the state of Virginia, and county surveyor of Rockingham county. She sleeps in the cemetery at Cross Keys, Virginia, and he at Harrisonburg, Virginia. Issue :

(a) James Rodham, born June 10, 1855 ; married, Feb. 27, 1878, Laura Cordelia Coiner, of Rockingham county, Virginia.

He is a prominent farmer, residing (1902) at Fishersville, Augusta county, Virginia ; also organized the Virginia Long Distance Telephone Company, of Virginia, the pioneer corporation of its kind in the State, and was its first president. Issue : Ethel May, born Jan. 26, 1880 ; Grace, born Dec. 28, 1882.

(b) Martha Ann, born Aug. 19, 1857 ; died Dec. 23, 1857.

(c) Charles Edward, born June 5, 1859 ; married, Dec. 17,



1885, Mary Allen Crawford, of Augusta county, Virginia, born Jan. 8, 1866. He was educated at private schools and academies; graduated from Washington and Lee University, Lexington, Virginia, in the law class of 1882; practiced law in Staunton, Virginia, for ten years; was appointed Assistant Supervising-Architect by Secretary Carlisle in 1893; was made chief executive officer of the Supervising-Architect's office of the Treasury Department Jan. 1, 1895; represented his department on the U. S. Boards of Management for the Expositions held at Atlanta, Georgia (1895), Nashville, Tenn. (1897), and Omaha, Neb. (1898); is a member of the National Society, Sons of the American Revolution, the Virginia Historical Society, of Richmond, Va., and the National Geographical Society, of Washington, D. C. Issue: Edward Crawford, born Oct. 1, 1886; William Holbrook, born Jan. 12, 1889.

(d) William Whitfield, born July 23, 1863; died Feb. 25, 1865.

(e) Arthur Lee, born Jan. 14, 1866; married, Oct. 6, 1887, Laura Bell Hooke; is an active business man, residing (1902) in Wytheville, Va. Issue: Audrey Lee, born Aug. 15, 1888; Bertha Hooke, born Nov. 25, 1889; died Sept. 23, 1893; Arthur Walker, born Oct. 23, 1891; Harvey Ribble, born June 29, 1893; Laura Marie, born March 13, 1897.

(f) Aubrey Craig, born Jan. 23, 1868; died May 30, 1884.

4. Sarah Jane Cornelia, married Dr. Joseph B. Webb, of Cross Keys, Rockingham county, Va., member of the Virginia House of Delegates and State Senate. Issue: James Warfield, died in infancy; Fleta Hope, died young; Iota Joy, married Thomas P. Yager, of Madison county, Va., who now resides at Cross Keys, Virginia.

James Craig, like his father, had no fondness for public life, although in politics he was an uncompromising Whig. He served for many years as an elder of the Old Stone Church, which is situated about seven miles from his residence. His beautiful estate lay directly in the forks of Middle and North rivers, and his home was always the seat of gracious hospital-

ity. He lived a long and honored life, and died with the regret of all who knew him, especially the poor, to whom he had always given freely of the bounty with which the Lord had blessed him. He is buried in the old cemetery of the Old Stone Church with the two women who called him husband.

(3) Sarah, daughter of William and Jean (Anderson) Craig, born March 13, 1783, and died Nov. 30, 1849. She married James G. Laird, her cousin, who was born Nov. 1, 1781, and died July 28, 1857. They are both buried in the cemetery at Cross Keys, Virginia.

James G. Laird was the son of David Laird and Margaret Craig, who is believed to have been the daughter of Robert Craig. She was baptized April 7, 1745, by the Rev. John Craig. If this assumption is correct, the descendants of James G. Laird and Sarah Craig, his wife, are doubly descended from Wm. Craig, the immigrant, and Jean, his wife. David Laird was a captain of one of the first companies of regulars organized in Augusta for service in the Revolution. He was a captain of militia in 1777, and was also at Point Pleasant as a lieutenant in 1774. The relationship between the Mount Meridian Craigs and James, who married Sarah Craig, has always been recognized by the two families, but the degree of kinship is not now known.

James G. and Sarah Craig Laird had two children, both daughters: Sarah, who married Mr. Thurmond, and died in Harrisonburg some years ago, and Margaret, who married Mr. Andrew Irick.

James G. Laird lived and died about two and one-half miles from Keezletown, near the foot of Laird's Knob, which takes its name from his family.

(4) Margaret, daughter of William and Jean (Anderson) Craig, born Dec. 25, 1785, and died Feb. 27, 1856, was the last wife of James Bell, of Augusta, who descended from one of the old pioneer families of that county. He was for many years the senior presiding justice of the Augusta county court,



and one of the most active and enterprising men in that section. He was born in 1772 and died in 1856, and is buried along with his wife in the old cemetery of the old Stone Church. Their children were: John J., who married and died without issue; David S., who married Miss McCue, and had issue; J. Wayt, who married, first, Sarah, daughter of Col. James Crawford, of Augusta, and had issue; and second, her sister Eliza, who died without issue; Henderson M., of Staunton, a lawyer and member of the Virginia House of Delegates, married Miss Kinney and had issue; Jane, who married Mr. Arbuckle, of Greenbrier county, Va.; Elizabeth, who married Chesley Kinney, of Staunton, and had issue; Margaret, who married Frank M. Young, of Staunton, and had issue. David S. Bell, son of James and Margaret, was with his father, a member of the old county court of Augusta. Issue.

7. *Mary*, daughter of James and Mary Laird Craig, was born May 10, 1752, and died Jan. 16, 1778. She married William Anderson, of Augusta, who is believed to have been the son of John, father of Jean, who married William Craig, brother of Mary. James Craig, the elder, in his will, probated at Staunton in 1791, refers to the heirs of his daughter Mary, but does not name them. William Anderson was a captain in the War of the Revolution and removed to Kentucky in 1784, where his descendants are doubtless to be found.

8. *Agnes*, youngest child of James and Mary Laird Craig, was born in Augusta, April 10, 1754. She married James Anderson, brother of Jean and William referred to, and removed to South Carolina, settling in what is now Anderson county. James Anderson served as a captain in the Revolution, and the following children were born to them: Robert, removed to Mississippi and died there; George, who went to Missouri and afterwards to Texas, leaving seven sons and two daughters; James, who was accidentally killed in Alabama, leaving a family; Dr. William Anderson, who lived and died at the old Anderson homestead in South Carolina in 1853,



aged 63 years; Mary, who married James Watson, leaving issue; Sarah, married Wm. Orr, of South Carolina, and left issue; Anne, married James Orr, of South Carolina, and left issue; Jane, married Mr. McKensie, and upon the death of her husband removed to Mississippi, issue; Ann married John James Mathews, both dead, no issue living; Elizabeth, the youngest child of James and Agnes Craig Anderson, married Saxon Anderson, not related to her. They removed to Alabama and have issue living in that state.

Captain James Anderson was baptized by the Rev. John Craig at the old Stone Church in Augusta, March 6, 1748, and died in South Carolina, Sept. 9, 1813. His wife Agnes died in the same state in 1841-42, aged about 88 years. She is buried in the family graveyard on the estate of Dr. Wm. Anderson. Her husband is buried in the old Carmel Church graveyard. The descendants of Agnes Craig and James Anderson are numerous throughout the South, and are highly respectable.

3. JOHN, youngest son of William Craig, the immigrant, was probably born in 1717 or 1718, and came to America with his parents as a mere child. He resided in the same neighborhood with his brothers, Robert and James, until 1775, when he removed to Kentucky.

The journal of the Virginia Convention of 1776 contains a petition from him stating that he had removed from Augusta county, Va., to the western country in the previous year with a drove of cattle, intending to settle there. He located in Lincoln county, Ky., and died there in 1862, describing himself in his will as being very old and infirm. The name of his wife is not known, but she is believed to have been either an Allen or an Anderson. The baptismal register of the Rev. John Craig previously referred to shows that William Craig, son of John, was baptized Aug. 10, 1746, and James, son of John, was baptized Jan. 24, 1748. He had other children than these, but their names do not appear upon the register in question, which only covers the period between 1740 and

1749. William is said to have been the eldest son, and was the magistrate of that name who sat in the first court ever held in Kentucky at Harrodsburg, in the year 1781. He is believed by his relatives to have been killed in a duel near Danville in the year 1788. James, the second son, is described in a decision of the court of appeals of Kentucky as having been an efficient soldier and a capable and energetic officer, but whether this service was rendered during the Revolution or in the Indian wars following is unknown.

Mary, daughter of John, married Col. John Cowan, one of the most intelligent of the early pioneers of Kentucky.

John, the youngest son of John, was born in Augusta in 1756. He married there Elizabeth Beard, daughter of Edward Beard, whose wife was a descendant of William Bell, the progenitor of the Stone Church Bells of Augusta. John did not remove to Kentucky with his father and older brothers, but remained in Augusta until 1790. One of his daughters married Mr. Welch. His son William was born in Augusta in 1786, and was a student at the old Liberty Hall Academy at Lexington, Va., in 1804-6, a student at Transylvania University in 1808-10, and studied medicine in Philadelphia in 1810-12; he was a surgeon in the War of 1812 in the regular army, a member of the legislature of Kentucky in 1814-15, an elder in the Presbyterian Church, president of the Danville branch of the bank of Kentucky, a large farmer and a fine physician. One of his daughters married Hon. Thomas M. Green, of Danville, Ky., author of *Historic Families of Kentucky*, etc., and a son is the Rev. Dr. Willis Green Craig, now President of the McCormick Theological Seminary of Chicago.

CHARLES E. KEMPER.

*Washington, D. C., July 26, 1900.*

NOTE.—James Craig, second son of William, the immigrant (see page 294), was a member of the County Court of Augusta county, Virginia, appointed by Lord Dunmore, then Governor of Virginia, December 6, 1774, which said court was adjourned as of that date from Staunton, Virginia, to Fort Dunmore—now Pittsburg, Pennsylvania—(See *Annals of Carnegie Museum*, Vol. I, No. 4, 1902). It does not appear from the minutes of the court holden at Fort Dunmore that James Craig ever sat as a member at that place. Again, on January 17, 1776 (Order Book 16, of Augusta county, Virginia, page 80), and on March 19, 1776 (same book, page 128), he was named in the Commissions of Peace and Oyer and Terminer, and on February 17, 1778, he declined, for reasons best known to himself, to qualify.



## HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL NOTES OF JOHN ANDERSON AND HIS DESCENDANTS, OF AUGUSTA COUNTY, VIRGINIA. J<sup>c</sup>

Seven or eight heads of families who bore the name of Anderson were among the earliest settlers of Augusta county, Virginia. Whether related to each other in any degree is not definitely known, but four of them, whose Christian names were John, George, William and James, settled in the Stone Church neighborhood and are believed to have been brothers. The other Andersons referred to settled on Borden's grant, in what is now Rockbridge county, and are not believed to have been related to those who located on or near Middle river, in Augusta county.

The Anderson who is the subject of this sketch was named John. The Christian name of his wife was Jean, but her surname is unknown. In the year 1738 William Beverly, by deed dated June 5th, conveyed to John Anderson 748 acres of land, which is believed to have been his home farm upon which he lived and died. This land is located on Middle river, at the crossing of that stream by the Valley turnpike and the Valley railroad, and that portion of his estate where he resided is now the property of Andrew Bowling, Esq.

John Anderson was of Scotch-Irish descent, and so, doubtless, was his wife. He probably came to Virginia from Pennsylvania with the first wave of Scotch-Irish immigration which followed in the wake of John Lewis, the pioneer settler of Augusta county. Few of the details of his life are known. In 1742 he was a soldier in Captain John Smith's company of militia in Augusta county, and in 1756 his name appears as a soldier in Captain Christian's company of militia. When Augusta county was created in 1745 he was appointed one of the first magistrates who composed the county court. In 1772 John Poague conveyed 27 acres of land upon which the old Stone Church stands to the Rev. John Craig and the



session of that church. In this deed John Anderson is named next after Parson Craig, from which it may be fairly inferred that he was one of the first elders of that congregation. This inference is strengthened by the fact that Captain James Allen, his son-in-law, is also named as a member of the session, and three or four names intervene between him and John Anderson. James Allen is known to have been one of the elders of this church as early as 1746, and the fact that his father-in-law precedes him in the deed referred to makes it almost certain that John Anderson was not only the senior elder of the church at that time, but one of the first elders originally elected. His will was made in 1787 and probated at Staunton, Va., in 1789. His wife was then living, but the date of her death is unknown. His children, as named in the will, were as follows: 1st, Robert; 2d, James; 3d, Andrew; 4th, William; 5th, Margaret, and 6th, Jean.

I. MARGARET is believed to have been the eldest child of John and Jean Anderson. She was evidently born prior to 1740, because no record of her baptism occurs in the register of Rev. John Craig, pastor of the old Stone Church, which record is now in the library of General John E. Roller, of Harrisonburg, Va. Besides, her eldest child, Jean, who married Captain James Trimble, was born in the year 1756, which would indicate that Margaret Anderson was born at some time during the period between 1735-40. She married, as stated, James Allen, son of William Allen, who was among the earliest settlers in Augusta. James Allen was a captain of militia in 1756, and also participated in the battle of Point Pleasant. He died in 1810, 94 years of age, having been an elder of Augusta Stone Church for 64 years. Their children were:

1. *Jean*, wife of James Trimble, a captain of rifle rangers during the war of the Revolution. He removed with his family to Kentucky in 1784 and resided there until 1804, when he died upon the eve of his contemplated removal to Hillsboro, Ohio. Issue: Allen, born in Augusta county, Va.,

Nov. 24, 1783, and died in Highland county, Ohio, Feb. 3, 1870. Allen Trimble was clerk of the courts and recorder of Highland county in 1809–16. In the war of 1812 he commanded a mounted regiment under General William Henry Harrison and rendered efficient service. He was a member of the Ohio House of Representatives in 1816, State Senator in 1817, and Speaker of that body, holding the position until Jan. 7, 1822, when he became Acting Governor, and served to the end of that year. In 1826 he was elected Governor, and re-elected in 1828. His brother, William A. Trimble, was born in Woodford county, Ky., April 4, 1786, and removed with his family to Ohio. He graduated at Transylvania University, and then returned to Ohio and spent some time in the office of his brother Allen. At the outbreak of the War of 1812 he was chosen major in the Ohio volunteers; was at Hull's surrender and liberated on parole. He was afterwards exchanged and commissioned major in the 26th regiment. In the defense of Fort Erie he acted with signal gallantry, and received a severe wound, which was the cause of his death years afterwards. He remained in the army until 1819, with the rank of brevet lieutenant-colonel, and was then elected to the United States Senate; took his seat in December, 1819, and gave promise of much future usefulness. He died, however, Dec. 13, 1821, aged 35 years, being probably the youngest man ever elected to the United States Senate. Captain James Trimble and Jean, his wife, had other children, but the writer is not acquainted with their history.

2. *Ann*, wife of Col. William Poague; and their children were: Allen, John, William, Jean, Mary, James, Thomas, and Hugh. The writer has but little information concerning the children of William and Ann (Allen) Poague, but Thomas was a lawyer of distinction in southwest Virginia, and during the Civil War was colonel of the 50th Virginia regiment when he was killed in battle on Black Water in February, 1863.

3. *Elizabeth*, married the Rev. John McCue, pastor of Tinkling Spring church. They had issue as follows: James A.,



John, and Franklin, long prominent citizens of Augusta; Dr. William McCue, of Lexington, Va., and Cyrus, a lawyer, who died young; the daughters were Mrs. Matthews, Mrs. Porterfield, Mrs. Barry, Mrs. Miller, and Mrs. McDowell, wife of General Joseph Jefferson McDowell, of Hillsboro, Ohio.

4. *Rebecca*, who married Major John Crawford. Issue: Elizabeth, wife of Captain William Ingles; Sallie, wife of John Hyde; Margaret, first wife of Cyrus Hyde; James, who married Cynthia McClung, of Greenbrier county; John, who married Harriet McClung, of Greenbrier; George W., died unmarried; Ann, second wife of Franklin McCue; Mary, wife of Dr. Edward G. Moorman; and Rebecca, wife of Stuart McClung, of Greenbrier.

5. *Margaret*, who married Major William Bell, of Augusta. Issue: Elizabeth Allen, wife of Joseph D. Keyser, of Allegheny county, Va.; Susan, first wife of James Craig, of Mount Meridian, Augusta county, Va.; Mary, wife of Addison Hyde; Margaret Allen, who married first John Crawford, and he dying childless she married, second, Colonel James Crawford; Nancy, wife of Zachariah McChesney; Sarah, second wife of John Wayt, Jr.; Rebecca, wife of Benjamin T. Reid; Julia, wife of Alexander W. Arbuckle, of Greenbrier county, Va.; Jane, wife of Rev. John A. Van Leer, of Augusta county, Va. The only son of William Bell and Margaret, his wife, was William Joseph Davies Bell, who married Lucy Shipp, of Orange county, Va. Nearly all these children of William Bell and Margaret, his wife, left issue, but it would be impossible to enumerate them within the limits of this sketch.

6. *Mary*, who married Colonel Nicholas Lewis, and removed to Kentucky. If there was issue of this couple, their descendants are unknown to the writer.

7. *Nancy*, who married Captain Samuel Frame, of Augusta, whose children were John, Thomas, and Nancy.

8. *Sarah*, first wife of James Bell, and mother of the late Colonel William A. Bell, of Augusta county.

9. *William*, married Susan Bell, of Kentucky, and removed



to that State in 1783, and settled at Lexington. He was the father of six children. His eldest daughter was the wife of Matthew Jouett, the distinguished Kentucky artist, and her oldest daughter married Richard Menifee, the celebrated Kentucky orator. Another daughter was the wife of Dr. Alexander Mitchell, of Frankfort, Ky., and one of her daughters married Oliver Frazer, the artist. One of Captain William Allen's sons was Colonel William H. Allen, formerly of Augusta, and another was Colonel James Allen, of Missouri.

10. *James*, who married Elizabeth Tate. Issue: William, who married a Miss Poague; John, who married, first, Polly Crawford, and second, Ann Barry, widow of Dr. William McCue, and, removing to Michigan, was the founder of Ann Arbor, so named for his wife; Mary, who married Captain John Welsh; Margaret, second wife of Major William Poague, of Augusta; Nancy, wife of Charles Lewis; Sarah, who married George Mayse, of Bath county, and James T., who married Miss Maynard, of Michigan.

The descendants of Captain James Allen and Margaret Anderson, his wife, are very numerous, and they are scattered all over the west and southwest. Many of them still remain in the Shenandoah Valley, and the posterity of this worthy couple have been noted for their intelligence and devotion to right principles in all the avocations of life. Much of the foregoing information was derived from Mr. Joseph A. Waddell's invaluable work, *The Annals of Augusta County, Virginia*, to whom due acknowledgment is hereby made.

II. JOHN. The Rev. John Craig's record of baptisms previously referred to shows that on October 19, 1740, John, the son of John Anderson, was baptized at the old Stone Church, but no mention is made of him in his father's will, and no tradition concerning him is known to the writer. Therefore, it is believed that he died unmarried, probably in infancy.

III. ROBERT, who was baptized November 15, 1741, by the Rev. John Craig at the old Stone Church. He married Ann Thompson, of Augusta, November 4, 1765, and removed to

South Carolina a few years prior to the Revolution and settled in the western portion of the state near Pendleton. He first located on Long Cane Creek, in what is now Abbeville county, but after the massacre in the neighborhood of Fort Ninety-six he removed to the Waxhaws, now Lancaster county, South Carolina, and after quiet was restored about Fort Ninety-six returned to that neighborhood, finally making his permanent home near Pendleton, as above stated. He served with distinction as a Colonel in the war of the Revolution under his friend and neighbor, General Andrew Pickens, and after the Revolution was made general of the State Militia. His children were:

1. *Anne*, who married Dr. William Hunter. Issue: Dr. John, who married Kittie Calhoun and removed to Selma, Alabama; William, who married a Miss Clayton; Ann, who married John Smith; Mary, who married Rev. David Humphreys; Andrew, who married, but the name of his wife is unknown.

~~ELIZABETH~~  
2. ~~Lydia~~, who married Samuel Maverick. Issue: (1) Elizabeth, married Mr. Weyman. This couple had three children, a son named Joseph, and a daughter who married a Mr. Thompson, of Memphis, Tenn. Joseph Weyman married Emily Maxwell, of Pendleton, South Carolina, and their son Samuel now resides in New York City. (2) Lydia, who married William Van Wyck, of New York. Issue: Samuel Maverick, who married Miss Margaret Broyles and had two sons. He was a surgeon in the Civil War and was killed in battle in Tennessee. ~~name unknown~~ <sup>Ze<sup>ph</sup>rah</sup>, married a gentleman of New York, ~~name unknown~~ and died leaving two daughters. William, married a Miss Battle, daughter of President Battle, of the University of North Carolina. Augustus, of New York City, for years a judge of one of the superior courts of New York; in 1898 the Democratic candidate for Governor of New York, but was defeated by Theodore Roosevelt, now President of the United States, by 18,000 majority, in one of the largest votes ever polled in the state. Robert Anderson,



Democratic Mayor of New York, and the first Mayor of the greater city. Lydia, who married Mr. Holt, of North Carolina, son of ex-governor Holt of that state. (3) The third child of ~~Lydia~~ <sup>SA MUEL</sup> Anderson and Samuel Maverick was named Augustus. He removed to Texas and became one of the largest land and cattle owners in the world.

3. *Elizabeth*, third child of General Robert Anderson, married General Robert Maxwell of the Revolution. Issue: John, married Elizabeth Earle; Robert, married Mary Earle; Anne, married Dr. Andrew Moore. Elizabeth (Anderson) Maxwell married, second, a Mr. Caruth, and had by him a daughter named Louisa, who married General James Gillam, of Greenwood, South Carolina.

4. *Robert*, fourth child of General Anderson, married Maria Thomas, of Nassau, New Providence Island. They had ten children: Robert, married Mary Pickens, granddaughter of General Andrew Pickens; Edward; Edmund, who was a Presbyterian preacher; Thomas; John; Julius; William Henry. The three daughters were, Ann, who married Joseph Harris; Caroline, who married Dr. Leroy Halsey, a Presbyterian minister of prominence, and at the time of his death a professor in the McCormick Theological Seminary of Chicago; and Martha, who married Samuel Pickens, grandson of General Andrew Pickens, of the Revolution.

IV. JEAN, fourth child of John Anderson and Jean, his wife, was baptized April 29, 1744, by the Rev. John Craig, at the old Stone Church, in Augusta county, Va. She married, first, Lieutenant Hugh Allen, of Augusta, Nov. 6, 1765, by whom she had three sons, John, William and Hugh, all of whom emigrated to Kentucky, and a daughter whose Christian name is unknown to the writer. Jean Anderson Allen married, second, in 1778, William Craig, of Augusta county, Va., brother of Agnes, who married Captain James Anderson. (For the descendants of William Craig and Jean Anderson, his wife, see sketch of the Craigs.)

V. JAMES, born in Augusta; was baptized in the old Stone



Church March 6, 1748. He married, December 10, 1771, Agnes, daughter of James and Mary (Laird) Craig. It is stated by his descendants that he removed to South Carolina a few years previous to the Revolutionary War and settled, first, near Rock Mills, in what was then Pendleton District, but which is now known as Anderson county, so called for his brother, General Robert Anderson, previously mentioned in this sketch. After residing a few years at Rock Mills, James Anderson removed to the head waters of Rocky river, on Beaver Dam creek, and his plantation is now owned by Richard H. Anderson, his grandson. James Anderson served as a captain in the Revolutionary army and died September 9, 1813. He is buried in the old Carmel Church graveyard, not far from Pendleton, South Carolina. Agnes Craig, his wife, was born April 10, 1754, and died in 1838. The children of James Anderson and Agnes, his wife, were as follows:

1. *Mary*, who was born in Virginia. She married James Watson, and their children were: James, married three times, names of his wives unknown; Samuel, married Harriet Jones; Robert, died unmarried; Cynthia, married Mr. Bennett; Mary, married Mr. Oliver; Eliza, married Mr. Berry; Sarah Ann, married John Couch; Andrew, never married.

2. *Robert*, who removed to Mississippi when a young man, married there, and was the father of three children, one son and two daughters; Christian names unknown.

3. *Sarah*, married William Orr, who removed to Jackson county, Ga., and afterwards to Talladega, Ala. Issue, six children, as follows: Sarah Ann, married James Montgomery; Anson, married Mary Ann Thompson; James Laird, married Elmira McLester; Craig, married Cynthia Montgomery; Columbus, married Elizabeth McAllister; Caroline, married Hugh Montgomery. Nothing is known by the writer as to the issue of the foregoing children of Sarah Anderson and William Orr.

4. *Jane*, married Mr. McKensie. Issue: William; Robert; Jane; a daughter, name unknown. After the death of her

husband Mrs. McKensie removed to Mississippi with her family, and nothing further is known of her descendants.

5. *James*, removed to northern Alabama where he married a Miss Kinkaid. He was accidentally shot and killed while duck hunting on the Tennessee River. It is known that he left two sons, the eldest of whom was named William.

6. *Nancy*, married John Matthews and removed to Jackson county, Ga. Issue: Elizabeth Caroline, married Mr. Mullins; Sarah Ann, never married; John James, married twice, sisters, named Trayler. John James Matthews served in the Confederate army as colonel of a regiment.

7. *George*, removed to Benton county, Mo. He was fond of adventure and enjoyed the life of a frontiersman. He married in Missouri, but the name of his wife is unknown, and in 1849 removed to Texas and settled near Henderson. He was the father of eleven sons and one daughter, the latter of whom he named Missouri Ann, for his adopted state and his favorite sister. Nothing further is known of his descendants, but they are probably numerous in the state of Texas.

8. *Ann*, who married James Orr, of South Carolina, and after residing there several years subsequent to their marriage, finally removed to Jackson county, Ga. They had five children, as follows: Adolphus James, married Martha Fannin; Gustavus John, married Eliza Caroline Anderson; Caroline Agnes, married Madison Mitchell; Augustus, died in infancy; Sarah Ann, never married. Of these children, some are worthy of note. The oldest son was a Methodist minister, and the second a most successful educator and professor in Emory College at Oxford, Ga., for a number of years, and president of a female college at Covington, Ga., and afterwards a professor in Oglethorpe University, of Atlanta, Ga. He founded the public school system of the state of Georgia, and was State Supt. of public schools of that state for sixteen years. He died Dec. 11, 1887.

9. *William*, who will be mentioned later in this sketch.

10. *Elizabeth*, married Saxon Anderson, who was not re-

lated to her. They removed from South Carolina to Marietta, Ga., and afterwards to Talladega, Ala. Issue: Augustus, died in infancy; Mary Elizabeth, not married; George Washington, died in infancy; Eliza Caroline, married Frank Carter; Margaret Taliaferro, married Mr. Wills; David Laird, married, name of wife unknown; James Laird, married Augusta V. Anderson.

11. *Margaret*, died in infancy.

William Anderson, 9th child of James and Agnes Craig Anderson, mentioned above, was born in South Carolina, June 9, 1790, and died in that state May 12, 1853. He was married to Miss Mary McEldowny Hunter, Sept. 16, 1824. She was born May 25, 1802, and died June 1, 1884. They are buried in the family graveyard on the homestead of his father, Captain James Anderson. Issue:

1. Eliza Caroline, born in Pendleton District, now Anderson county, S. C., July 10, 1825, and was married to her cousin, Gustavus John Orr, Dec. 30, 1847. He was born in Anderson county, S. C., August 9, 1819, and died in Atlanta, Ga., Dec. 11, 1887. Issue: (1) William Anderson, born in Anderson county, S. C., Dec. 31, 1848, and died in Newton county, Ga., May 25, 1849. (2) Edgar Harold, born Sept. 25, 1850; married Martha Reynolds, of Atlanta, Ga., Feb. 5, 1885. She was born Feb. 10, 1858. Their children were: Martha Reynolds, born Jan. 10, 1887; Nellie Orr, born Oct. 31, 1889; Edward Harold, Jr., born Dec. 31, 1892; Mary Gertrude, born Nov. 9, 1899. (3) Alice Gertrude, born Feb. 28, 1853; died July 11, 1854. (4) Mary Eliza, born May 1, 1855; died Dec. 21, 1900. (5) Anna Gustavia, born Nov. 2, 1856; died July 12, 1858. (6) James Harrison, born June 26, 1858; died Jan. 20, 1859. (7) Gustavus John, Jr., born Jan. 12, 1860; married Minnie Felda Pou, of Auburn, Ala., May 6, 1886. She was born August 24, 1867. Issue: Gustavus John, born Oct. 5, 1887; Samuel Joseph, born Sept. 25, 1892. (8) Jessie Olivia, born March 29, 1862; married July 16, 1889, Howard Linton Bass, born Dec. 27,



1860. Issue: Anne Frank, born Oct. 23, 1890; Gustavus John, born July 16, 1895; Howard Linton, born July 18, 1897. (9) Cornelia Agnes, born July 17, 1864. (10) Angus Elgin, born June 19, 1867.

2. Sarah Cornelia, second child of William Anderson, was born May 5, 1827, and married the Rev. John McLees, Jan. 1, 1850. He was a Presbyterian minister, and was born March 5, 1812, and died June 6, 1882. Issue: (1) William Anderson, born Sept. 29, 1850; married Caroline Adele De Vose, of Edgefield, S. C., Jan. 17, 1878. She was born March 24, 1853. Their children were: John De Vose, born Jan. 24, 1879; James Maxcie, born Feb. 23, 1881; Edith Sheppard, born March 31, 1883; William Anderson, born Feb. 21, 1885; Sarah Louise, born Oct. 12, 1887; George Leslie, born Oct. 25, 1890; died Oct. 23, 1892. (2) Mary Hunter, born Nov. 16, 1851; not married. (3) Anna Lucia, born Nov. 3, 1853; died June 26, 1855. (4) John Logan, born May 24, 1855; married Annia Leah Cornelson, Feb. 2, 1892. She was born Feb. 21, 1873. Issue: Anna Louise, born Nov. 10, 1892; Cornelia Anderson, born Sept. 9, 1894; George Cornelson, born Dec. 10, 1896; John Logan, born Oct. 5, 1899. (5) James Thornwell, born May 23, 1859. (6) Robert Andrew, born Feb. 25, 1861. (7) Howard Maxwell, born Jan. 15, 1863. (8) Richard Gustavus, born Dec. 4, 1864. Of these sons of the Rev. John McLees and his wife, two, John Logan and Richard Gustavus, are Presbyterian ministers. The other sons are successful farmers residing near Greenwood, S. C.

3. Richard Harrison, third child of Dr. William Anderson, was born Feb. 25, 1829; married August 12, 1856, Josephine Elvira McCann, born August 12, 1837. Issue: (1) Ida Narcissa, born July 18, 1858; married Dec. 4, 1877, John Dixon Smith. Their children were: Harrison Gustavus, born Feb. 4, 1879, married Feb. 6, 1901, Leila Inez Boggs; Jerome Dixon, born March 22, 1881; Julius Edgar, born Aug. 14, 1883, died Aug. 15, 1883; Plumer De Witt, born August 20, 1884; Clyde Nicholdson, born Dec. 26, 1886; Lloyd Hunter,

born June 12, 1889, died in July, 1890; John Adger, born May 29, 1891; Minnie Lee, born Feb. 23, 1894; Selma Josephine, born July 12, 1896. (2) Hampton Gustavus, born August 20, 1861. (3) Julius Harrison, born Feb. 5, 1865. Married Mary Simpson Norris, Nov. 15, 1892. Issue: Louis Harrison, born March 4, 1894; Susan Simpson, born Sept. 15, 1897. (4) Mary Josephine, born Sept. 41, 1869; married Dr. Marion Augustus Thompson, Jan. 9, 1901. (5) William De Witt, born September 29, 1872.

4. Mary Julia, 4th child of Dr. William Anderson, was born March 19, 1831; married Rev. Robert H. Reid, of Orrville, S. C., Nov. 25, 1851. Issue: Ella Louise, born July 4, 1853; married Rev. Robert P. Smith, Nov. 28, 1876. He was born March 24, 1852. Their children were: Mabel Clare, born March 30, 1878; Bernard Reid, born July 6, 1881; Albert Dixon, born August 9, 1883, died May 14, 1884; Mary Julia, born June 30, 1885; Roy Hamilton, born May 26, 1888, and died Sept. 26, 1889.

5. Ann Elizabeth, 5th child of Dr. William Anderson, was born Dec. 22, 1832; married John Robert Tarrant, Oct. 28, 1856. He died March 27, 1891. Issue: (1) William Anderson, born August 4, 1857; died Sept. 30, 1873. (2) Mary Augusta, born Feb. 27, 1859; married George Barksdale, Dec. 21, 1876. Their children were: Claude Bruce, born July 2, 1879, died in June, 1892; Guy Tarrant, born August 12, 1880, died April, 1883; George Roydon, born August 27, 1882; John Hugh, born Sept. 25, 1885; Clara Gladys, born June 25, 1890; Carl, born April 29, 1892; Cecil Bruce, born Jan. 10, 1894. (3) Clara Cornelia, born Dec. 27, 1860; married Joel Smith Bailey, Oct. 25, 1882, who died Sept. 6, 1900. Issue: Joel Smith, born Aug. 12, 1882; Willie Tarrant, born June 6, 1886; Ossamus Bowen, born Nov. 22, 1887; May Maxwell, born May 4, 1889; Clarence Bernard, born July 25, 1894; James Robert, born June 1, 1896, died Sept. 10, 1899. (4) Lucia Linwood, born Nov. 25, 1862; died June 26, 1899; married Dr. James Bryan Hughey, Jan. 7, 1885. Issue:



Robert Duncan, born Nov. 26, 1885; Florence Burkhead, born Dec. 22, 1886; Annie Laurie, born June 17, 1888; Lucia Tarrant, born Aug. 13, 1889; Mary Hunter, born Aug. 26, 1891; Joseph Wilmot, born April 26, 1894; James Bryan, born Aug. 1, 1897, died Oct. 13, 1898. (5) John Robert, Jr., born Jan. 10, 1865; married May 22, 1884, Ida V. Reynolds. Issue: Bennie Clyde, born Dec. 22, 1884; Anna Linwood, born March 6, 1886; Guy Matthews, born Sept. 13, 1888; Blanche Garlington, born April 18, 1890; Leland Reynolds, born Nov. 14, 1892; Robert Hunter, born Dec. 22, 1894; Jessie Virginia, born Oct. 30, 1897; Sybil Hudson, born May 5, 1900; Arthur Anderson, born Jan. 24, 1902. (6) Eugene Hunter, born March 24, 1870; married, July 19, 1892, Mrs. Mary Ida Parks. Issue: Eugene Hunter, born June 16, 1894, died Dec. 17, 1897; Mary Elizabeth, born June 13, 1896; George Barksdale, born Oct. 26, 1898; Clara Augusta, born July 14, 1900; Ruby McBride, born Feb. 5, 1902. (7) Jessie Olivia, born July 16, 1872; died August 31, 1876.

6. William, sixth child of Dr. William Anderson, was born July 7, 1835, and died Nov. 2, 1835.

7. Olivia Louise, seventh child of Dr. William Anderson, was born Feb. 9, 1837. Married Oct. 13, 1858, Rev. Jesse De Witt Burkhead, D. D. He was born Aug. 10, 1833, in Iredell county, N. C. He was a graduate of Davidson College, N. C., took his theological course at Columbia Seminary in South Carolina, and at Free Church College in Edinburg, Scotland. He was a Presbyterian minister of distinction, and died in Montgomery, Ala., April 18, 1892. Issue: (1) Mary Florence, born Nov. 28, 1859. Married in Huntsville, Ala., Sept. 16, 1878, to Malcolm Joseph Gilchrist, and died March 15, 1881. Issue: Jessie Olivia, born Oct. 1, 1879, and married Jan. 29, 1902. Name of husband not given. (2) William De Witt, born June 16, 1861. Married in Montgomery, Ala., June 27, 1890, Annie Laurie Bell. Issue: Jessie De Witt, born July 5, 1893; Ella Louise, born Jan. 22, 1897. William De Witt Burkhead is a Presbyterian minister and is



located (1902) at Mount Meridian, Virginia, as pastor of Mount Horeb Church. (3) Rockwell Giles, born June 28, 1863; died Oct. 23, 1899, unmarried. (4) Arthur Anderson, born Nov. 11, 1866; died Feb. 26, 1884, unmarried.

8. Arrabella Hunter, eighth child of Dr. William Anderson, was born Sept. 3, 1838; died Oct. 7, 1901, unmarried.

9. Rebecca Jane, ninth child of Dr. William Anderson, was born June 23, 1840; died Dec. 30, 1842.

10. Augusta Virginia, tenth child of Dr. William Anderson, was born Jan. 12, 1842, and died Dec. 17, 1898. She was married to her cousin, James Laird Anderson, Dec. 17, 1873. He was born May 2, 1837. Issue: (1) Mary Hunter, born Oct. 30, 1874; died July 30, 1886. (2) William Saxon, born June 14, 1876; married April 10, 1901, Ruby Rowland. Issue: Hugh Rowland, born Feb. 27, 1902. (3) Augusta Virginia, born March 3, 1878; married George M. Douglass, Dec. 16, 1897. Issue: Mary Hunter, born Oct. 23, 1898; Irene, born Nov. 10, 1900. (4) John Heflin, born July 28, 1880. (5) Eliza Caroline, born March 3, 1882.

11. William Henry, eleventh child of Dr. William Anderson, was born Dec. 23, 1843; married Nov. 12, 1862, Clarissa Ann Duckworth, of Anderson county, S. C. She died in 1869. No issue.

Dr. William Anderson was a man of the highest character and fine attainments, a member of the legislature of South Carolina before the Civil War, an eminent physician, and one of the largest land owners in his section.

VI. ANDREW, sixth child of John Anderson and Jean, his wife, was born in Augusta county, Va., about 1750. His will was admitted to probate in the county court of Augusta in 1823. He was twice married, the name of his first wife being unknown to the writer. By this marriage he had the following children:

1. *Dr. George Anderson*, of Montgomery county, Va., born Sept. 4, 1779; died Sept. 22, 1818; married Mary Douglass, daughter of Benjamin Douglass, of Bath county, Va. No issue.

2. *Mrs. Brown*, of Kentucky.

3. *Betsy*, first wife of Major William Poague.

The second wife of Andrew Anderson was Martha, daughter of Patrick Crawford, of Augusta, and her children were:

1. *John*, born April 19, 1789; died in Montgomery county, Va., March 16, 1821. He married Elizabeth Fitzhugh Douglass, granddaughter of Benjamin Douglass, and had three children: (1) Mary D., born July 31, 1816; married Dr. John Smith, of Russell county, Va. (2) George W., born April 23, 1818. (3) Eldred R., born June 3, 1820.

2. *James*, who married Caroline Douglass, sister of John's wife, and had (1) John, (2) Eliza, (3) James, and (4) William, who removed to Tennessee.

3. *Robert*, who married Nancy Dean, of Greenbrier county, W. Va., and had one son, William D., who married Miss Ingles.

4. *William*, who died in New Orleans.

5. *Nancy*, wife of William Crawford, of Augusta.

6. *Sallie*, wife of Jacob Ruff.

Andrew Anderson served as an ensign, lieutenant, and captain in the War of the Revolution, and in 1794 was the colonel in command of the militia of Augusta county, Va. He served for many consecutive years as a member of the House of Delegates from that county.

VII. WILLIAM, seventh child of John Anderson and Jean, his wife, was born about the year 1752. He served as captain in the War of the Revolution. His wife was Mary, daughter of James and Mary (Laird) Craig, born May 10, 1752, and died Jan. 16, 1778. If there was issue born of this marriage they are unknown to the writer. In 1784 Captain Anderson removed to Kentucky and nothing is known of his descendants.

---

The writer has endeavored to give as complete a list as possible of John Anderson's descendants in the foregoing paper, but necessarily there are many omissions in some of the

lines of descent. For much kindly assistance in the preparation of this article, the writer is indebted to Mrs. Eliza C. Orr, of Atlanta, Ga., and Mrs. Olivia Louise Burkhead, of Huntsville, Ala., granddaughters of Captain James Anderson; also to Miss Harriet Maxwell, of Pendleton, S. C., and Rev. B. Palmer Reid, of Reidsville, S. C.

CHARLES E. KEMPERS.

*Washington, D. C., November 18, 1902.*



## TRANSCRIPT OF THE HUGH DAVIS BIBLE OF DAVIS COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA.

This record is here inserted that the student of history may readily separate the North Carolina family from that of Spottsylvania county, Va., which follows, their children being cotemporary :

### TRANSCRIPT.

Hugh Davis married, ———, Ann ———. Children :

1. Mary, b. April 14, 1731.
2. Bridget, b. Dec. —, 1732.
3. Mirick, b. Feb. 15, 1734–5.
4. Sarah, b. July 2, 1740.
5. Lydia, b. Feb. 19, 1742–3.
6. Hugh, b. ———, 1748.
7. Joseph (Rev.), b. Nov. 19, 1751.

Mirick Davis, born 1734–5 ; son of Hugh and Ann, his wife ; married Margaret ———. Children :

1. Hannah, b. May 10, 1761.
2. Bridget, b. Oct. 29, 1763.
3. Mirick, b. Mar. 1, 1765.
4. Gabriel, b. Sept. 10, 1767.
5. Abner, b. Aug. 27, 1773.
6. Hugh, b. June 16, 1778.
7. William, b. Nov. 11, 1780.
8. Mary, b. June 18, 1788.

Hugh Davis, born 1748 ; son of Hugh and Ann ; married ——— McCrary. Children :

1. Susan, b. Dec. 15, 1755.
2. Abner, b. Sept. 17, 1763.
3. Lydia, b. Feb. 9, 1771.
4. John, b. ———, 1772.

Mirick Davis, Jr., born 1765 ; son of Mirick and Margaret ; married Rachel Yountz, 1783, daughter of Rudolph Yountz. Children :

1. Mahaly, b. Dec. 9, 1783.
2. Mirick, b. Feb. 9, 1786.
3. Elizabeth, b. Dec. 15, 1788.
4. Susannah, b. Mar. 11, 1791. } Twins.
5. Rachel, b. Mar. 11, 1791. }
6. John, b. July 12, 1794.
7. Lydia, b. July 24, 1797.
8. Joel, b. July —, 1800.
9. Fanny, b. ——— ; married ——— McCrary.

Rachel Davis, Sr., died in North Carolina in 1881, aged 96 years.

Gabriel Davis, son of Mirick, Sr., and Margaret, born Sept. 10, 1767 ; married, 1792, Nancy (Ann), born June 16, 1774. Children :

1. Mirick, b. Mar. 8, 1793.
2. Abner, b. Mar. 6, 1795.
3. Hugh, b. Sept. 12, 1797.
4. James, b. Jan. 8, 1800.
5. Gabriel, b. Apr. 23, 1802.

William Davis, son of Mirick, Sr., and Margaret, born Nov. 11, 1780 ; married ———, 1800, Sarah ———. Sarah, a daughter, born Nov. 23, 1800.

---

#### DAVIS FAMILY NOTES. (REVOLUTIONARY.)

Affidavit of Hugh Davis, in 1837, then a resident of Nelson county, Kentucky ; states his age at 80 years ; that he was born in Prince William county, Va., and that Capt. Jesse Davis, of Prince William county, was his brother-in-law and

first cousin ; that Presley Davis, who was killed at the battle of Long Island, was a brother of Capt. Jesse Davis ; that John Davis, who died in the hospital of smallpox, was another brother ; that Capt. Jesse Davis was married to Nancy Milton (Melton), of Prince William county, about the beginning of the war, and further, that William M. Davis, of Frankfort, Kentucky, and Mr. P. Davis, of Washington county, Ky., and Mrs. Nancy Reynolds, of said county, were the children of Capt. Jesse Davis and Nancy Milton, his wife. The military service of Capt. Jesse Davis is given in the following order : Served as a soldier from Jan. 1, 1777, to Jan. 6, 1778 ; as a lieutenant from Jan., 1778, to Oct., 1778, and twenty days in Oct. as captain. Died Feb., 1782.

Another affidavit in this set of papers states that Elijah Davis, of Nelson county, Ky., was a son of Jefferson Davis, who was a soldier in the Continental Line, Revolutionary army.

Col. William Davis, of Virginia, received Land Warrant Certificate, No. 597, for 500 acres, May 7, 1797. (Pub.)

---

TRANSCRIPT FROM THE DAVIS FAMILY BIBLE OF  
SPOTTSYLVANIA COUNTY, VA., WITH DECLAR-  
ATION OF REVOLUTIONARY WAR SERVICE  
OF THOMAS DAVIS.

The first date intelligible is 1738 ; which is believed to be the date of marriage of the parents whose names are obliterated by time. Their children were :

James Davis,	b. March 5, 1741.
Benjamin,	b. Jan. 10, 1743.
Elizabeth,	b. Feb. 22, 1745.
Snead,	b. May 16, 1748.
William,	b. Aug. 26, 1750.



Mary, b. May 24, 1753.  
 Felix, b. Apr. 27, 1755.  
 Charles, b. Oct. 22, 1758.  
 Thomas, b. Nov. 30, 1761.

Thomas Davis married May 1, 1783, Susannah Heath, in Spottsylvania Co., Va., where she was born Feb. 26, 1765; their children were:

Elizabeth Davis,	b. Oct. 16, 1784,	{ in Spottsylvania Co., Virginia.
Mary,	b. Dec. 22, 1786,	
Fielding,	b. May 9, 1789,	in Woodford Co., Ky.
Larkin,	b. Sept. 27, 1791.	
Thomas,	b. Feb. 3, 1794;	died Oct., 1794.
Thomas,	b. Aug. 26, 1795;	died May, 1817.
William,	b. Apr. 7, 1798;	died Dec., 1798.
John,	b. June 9, 1800;	died Aug. 9, 1800.
Susannah,	b. Aug. 13, 1801.	
James,	b. Apr. 17, 1804.	
Diannah,	b. June 17, 1806.	
Benjamin,	b. March 1, 1809;	died Sept. 6, 1828.
Sallie Stephens,	b. Apr. 26, 1811.	

The last eleven were all born in Woodford county, Ky.

---

## DECLARATION OF THOMAS DAVIS OF WOODFORD COUNTY, KY.

I was born in Spottsylvania county, Va., in 1761. I enlisted April 25, 1779, for 18 months in the war of the Revolution.

I served under Capt. Alexander Parker in Col. Richard Parker's regiment.

I served also for two months as a sub-alternate for my brother Benjamin in a company of militia commanded by

Capt. William Mills (James Cunningham, first lieutenant), and marched to Williamsburg, where I served until discharged.

The day after my return home I was drafted, and served two months in the state, I marched to Yorktown and was present at the surrender of Lord Cornwallis.

My total service was 18 months, for which I received \$60.

This declaration is supported by an affidavit of John McGrady, of Woodford county, who served in the same regiment with Thomas Davis.

Thomas Davis was pensioned in Woodford county, Ky., August 18, 1818, in the 57th year of his age. (Pub.)

---

### TRANSCRIPT FROM THE CUSTIS (THOMPKINS) BIBLE.

Now (1902) in the possession of Mrs. Edmonia Bayly, of Staunton, Va., wife of Capt. E. W. Bayly, deceased, late of Staunton, formerly of Accomac county, Virginia.

John Custis and Anne Kendall were married by Rev. John Holebrooke on Monday, 5th of March, 1732.

John Custis, son of said John and Anne, was born July 7, 1734.

Mary Brown Custis, born Jan. 9, 1736.

Peggy Custis, born July 16, 1738.

John Custis departed this life Dec. 27, 1738.

Hannah Custis, born 25th July, 1740; died Aug. 31st following.

John Custis, born April 10, 1743.

Hannah Custis, born 19th May, 1745; died Jan. 27, 1751.

Col. John Custis, died Dec. 1, 1746, aged 40 years.

John Custis (2d of that name, and third son of the above John Custis, deceased), died Aug. 24, 1747.

John Thompkins and Anne Custis were married Feb. 25, 1747, by Rev. Mr. Barlow.

John Custis Thompkins, son of John and Anne Thompkins, was born 27th Nov., 1748, and died 16th Dec. following.

William, second son, was born 16th Sept., 1750, and died the 24th instant.

John Thompkins, 3d son of John Thompkins and Anne his wife, was born the 20th of Nov., 1751.

Bennet Thompkins, 4th son of John Thompkins and Anne his wife, was born Jan. 22, 1755.

John Thompkins, Sr., was born 19th June, 1718, and died Aug. 21, 1757.



## SMITH FAMILY OF AUGUSTA AND ROCKINGHAM COUNTIES, VIRGINIA.

Capt. John Smith, born 1698, in England, settled with his parents in Province of Ulster, Ireland; is said to have been an officer of the British army (?), and married, in 1719, Margaret ———; immigrated to America about 1730, with his wife and children; settled, 1st, in Chester Co., Pa., about 1740; removed, with the McDowells and others, to what is now Augusta county, Virginia, then Orange, and on June 26, 1740, proved the importation of himself, his wife Margaret, their sons Abraham, Henry, Daniel, John and Joseph, from the colony of Penna. (See Orange County Land Records.) In 1738 Augusta county was taken from Orange, the first court being held in Staunton Dec. 9, 1745, prior to which time all the legal business of Augusta county was transacted at Orange Court House. June 26, 1742, John Smith qualified at Orange Court House as captain of the militia for Augusta county.

As a protection against the inroads of the Indians, he had several rude forts, or block-houses, constructed in the Valley, one of which was in the county of Botetourt, on the James river, where Pattonsburg was subsequently located. This fort became the scene of memorable events.

Capt. John Smith, with seventeen men, held a fort, called Fort Vause—variously written Vass, Voss, and Vaus—which was located on the head-waters of the Roanoke river, about ten miles from where Christiansburg now stands. This fort was invested by three hundred French and Indians, and, after a brave resistance for three days, the garrison agreed to surrender the fort, upon a stipulation allowing them to return to their homes. Astonished and mortified at finding so few men in the fort, the enemy disregarded the terms of surrender and held the survivors—now only nine or ten in number—as prisoners. Two of Capt. Smith's sons were with him: John,

who was wounded during the siege, and killed by an Indian after the surrender. The prisoners were taken down the Ohio and Mississippi rivers to New Orleans, and on the way down the other young Smith (Joseph), who had survived the disaster at the fort, died. Only five of the prisoners lived to reach New Orleans. Capt. Smith and two others were then sent to France, and he alone returned to America, after an absence of two years. "When the treaty was signed at the fort, Captain Smith was so cautious as to secure the paper by ripping open the lining of his coat and sewing it between, which defeated the most diligent search for it. On arriving at Paris, Capt. Smith produced the agreement, and, upon exhibiting it to the proper authorities, was promptly released, and with his two companions was sent to London, where he received quite an ovation, a street being named in his honor. He there told of the immense territory of the Southwestern country."

Mr. Waddell, in the Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, says:

"Capt. John Smith commanded a company in the disastrous Sandy Creek expedition, sent out on Feb. 18, 1756, and it would seem that after his return he was stationed at Fort Vause; also, that while Capt. Smith was detained as a prisoner and absent two years, *his pay during that time, and also that of his son, Lieut. John Smith, Jr., up to the time he was killed at Fort Vause, on June 25, 1756, was provided for by an Act of Assembly, passed by the House of Burgesses.—Hening's Virginia Statutes.*"

As a further proof of the accounts given by Mr. Waddell, and Benj. H. Smith, the Editor of the Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, adds: "A register of the persons who have been either wounded, killed, or taken prisoner by the enemy in Augusta county, as also such as have made their escape;" and among many other names and dates are found the following: "June 25th, 1756, at Fort Vause, Capt. John Smith, prisoner returned 1758, Lieut. John Smith (Jr.), killed, Joseph Smith, prisoner, died on the way to New Orleans."

“After his return to this country, probably in impaired health, he seems to have taken no active part in Military affairs.

“He survived until the Revolutionary War began, and this, his military spirit having revived, he applied for a Commission and was refused on account of his advanced age, then 78 years, which greatly offended him. He died shortly after this at Smithlands, the residence of his son Daniel, two miles north of Harrisonburg, Virginia.

“His sons, Abraham, Henry, and Daniel, were also prominent in the French and Indian Wars; his son-in-law, Hugh Reece Bowen, was killed at the battle of Kings Mountain, near the close of the fight, as a Lieut. of Campbell's Regiment of Riflemen, Virginia Militia, on Oct. 7, 1780, and left many highly respectable descendants in southwestern Virginia, namely, Tazewell, Wythe, and Montgomery counties.”

Capt. Smith was one of the first Vestry Members for the parish of Augusta; their first Meeting was held April 5, 1747, at which date John Smith, John Buchanan, James Patton, John Madison and others, took the oath appointed by act of Parliament as such. His name appears as being present at all meetings from 1747 to Nov. 23, 1756; at this meeting John Matthews, Jr., was chosen Vestryman in place of Capt. John Smith, who had been captured at Fort Vause on Nov. 20, 1758, there being a vacancy, Col. (formerly Capt.) John Smith having returned to Virginia, was chosen Vestryman, which position he held until May 25, 1760. The military record of Capt. John Smith is well known, he having received from his colony, grants of land for his service as early as 1754. (See records.) His military record is too well known to require any further notice in this paper.

On March 30, 1745, John Smith, Gentleman, had patented to him 400 acres of land in the great survey on Mossy Creek, and 400 acres on Spring Creek; from this time on for many years the records of Augusta show that he and his sons handled many thousand acres of the best lands in the Shen-



andoah Valley. He died 1776. His wife Margaret Smith died ———. They had six children, namely :

1. Abraham, b. 1722, in Ireland. (See later.)
2. Daniel, b. 1724, in Ireland. (See later.)
3. Henry, b. 1727 ; m. Amy ———. [1756.
4. John, Jr., b. 1730 ; was killed at Fort Vause, June 25,
5. Joseph, b. 1734, in Chester Co., Pa. Was taken prisoner at Fort Vause ; d. on way to New Orleans, 1756.
6. Margaret, b. 1741 ; m. Hugh Reece Bowen, who was a Lieut. in Campbell's regiment of Riflemen, Va. Militia, was killed at the battle of Kings Mountain, Oct. 7, 1780, leaving his widow and children surviving. Of his descendants, no further record.

## SECOND GENERATION.

*First.* Abraham Smith, eldest child of Capt. John the emigrant and Margaret Smith, born in Ulster Province, Ireland, 1722, was Capt. during the French and Indian Wars from Sept. 11, 1756, to April 19, 1760. In 1778, one of the 1st Justices for Rockingham Co., and County Lieut. He is frequently referred to in the preceding pages of the work in connection with French and Indian war records of his county. Married Sarah Caldwell, of Augusta county, resided near North Mountain in Rockingham county, Va., on a large land estate called "Egypt," where he died. Two children :

1. John, b. Dec. 16, 1755.
2. Henry, b. 1758.

## THIRD GENERATION.

*First.* John Smith, born Dec. 16, 1755, son of Abraham and Sarah (Caldwell) Smith, was a soldier in the Revolutionary Army, distinguished himself at the Battle of Point Pleasant as ensign in the company commanded by his uncle Daniel.

He inherited his father's plantation at foot of North Mountain. He married on Sept. 14, 1775, Mary Jane Hart, daughter of Silas, 1st Sheriff of Rockingham county. Eleven children:

1. Abraham, Jr., b. Feb. 22, 1778 ; d. Apr. 22, 1778.
2. Joseph, b. June 27, 1785 ; d. May 14, 1863.
3. Silas Hart, b. Jan. 8, 1787 ; d. Sept. 15, 1842.
4. Nancy, b. Feb. 19, 1783 ; d. Aug. 25, 1854.
5. Margaret, b. June 10, 1776 ; d. Sept. 13, 1862.
6. Abraham, b. Jan. 8, 1781 ; d. Feb. 20, 1852.
7. Sarah, b. Dec. 7, 1788.
8. Jane, b. Aug. 27, 1790 ; d. July 30, 1836.
9. William, b. Apr. 1, 1792.
10. Lucinda, b. Aug. 24, 1793.
11. Annis, b. March 11, 1795.

#### FOURTH GENERATION.

*First.* Abraham Smith, Jr., born 1781 ; son of John and Mary Jane (Hart) Smith ; was three times married, 1st to Julia Lyle. Three children :

1. Margaret Lyle, b. ———.
2. Mary, b. ——— ; m. Ezra Walker. No issue.
3. Joseph, b. ——— ; m. Fannie Faucett. One child,  
a daughter Josephine, born ———.

Second marriage of Abraham Smith to Martha McDowell Reed, of Lexington, Va. Two children :

1. Juliet, b. ———.
2. Magdaline, b. ———.

Third marriage of Abraham Smith to Charolette Gambill, of Rockingham Co. Three children :

1. Jennie, b. ——— ; m. Alex. McNutt Hamilton.
2. Jouette, b. ——— ; d. unmarried.
3. Mary Walker, b. ——— ; d. unmarried.

FIFTH GENERATION.

*First.* Margaret Lyle Smith, 1st of Abraham and Mary Jane (Hart) Smith, born —; m. Robert S. Brooke, as his 2d wife, she being 1st cousin to his 1st wife. Six children :

1. John Brooke, b. —; m. —, Ann Carter, of Berkley.
2. Martha Brooke, b. —; m. —, Walter Chermside, of England, brother of Gen. Sir Herbert Chermside, of the British army. Four children : 1. Margary; 2. Mable; 3. Juliet; 4. Herbert.
3. Juliet Brooke, b. —; unmarried.
4. Mary Brooke, b. —; m. —, John W. Bocock.
5. Frank Brooke, b. —.
6. Berkeley Brooke, b. —.

*Fourth.* Juliet Smith, 4th of Abraham, and 1st by his 2d wife Martha (McDowell) Smith, born —; m. C. C. Strayer. Two children : Henry and Ernest.

*Fifth.* Magdaline Smith, 5th of Abraham, and 2d by his 2d wife Martha (McDowell) Smith, b. —; m. Isaac Coffman. Four children :

1. Samuel, b. —.
2. Frank, b. —.
3. Juliet, b. —.
4. Herbert, b. —.

FOURTH GENERATION.

*Second.* Joseph Smith, 2d of John and Mary Jane (Hart) Smith, son of Abraham, born June 27, 1785; resided at Folly Mills, Augusta Co.; was twice married, first to Elizabeth B. Muse, 1810, born 1790, died in child-birth Nov. 17, 1810. Left a daughter, Elizabeth, born 1810; m. Robert S. Brooke as his first wife. Three children :

1. Virginia Brooke, b. —; m. D. B. B. Donaghe.



2. Margaret Brooke, b. ———; m. Thomas P. Eskridge.
3. Elizabeth Brooke, b. ———; m. James C. Cochran.

Second marriage of Joseph Smith to Ann Price, born Dec. 10, 1784. She died Aug. 24, 1849. No issue.

### THIRD GENERATION.

*First.* Henry Smith, 2d and youngest child of Abraham and Sarah (Caldwell) Smith, born on the plantation called "Egypt;" m. Margaret Cravens, daughter of Robert and sister to Elizabeth, wife of Benjamin Smith, son of Daniel and Margaret (Davis) Smith. Three children;

1. Benjamin, b. ———; settled in Kentucky. No record.
2. William, b. ———; settled in Georgia. No record.
3. Abraham b. ———.

### FOURTH GENERATION.

*Third.* Abraham Smith, son of Henry and Sarah (Caldwell) Smith, born ———; m. Mary Scott, born 1795, died 1837. Issue, one child, a daughter, Martha, born ———.

### FIFTH GENERATION.

Martha Smith, daughter of Abraham and Mary (Scott) Smith, born ———; m. Yelverton Shands. Five children:

1. Frank, b. ———.
2. Yelverton, b. ———.
3. Sally, b. ———.
4. Mary, b. ———.
5. William, b. ———.

### SIXTH GENERATION.

William Shands, 5th of Telverton and Martha (Smith) Shands, born ———; m. Annie Smith, a cousin, and daughter of Judge John Wms. Green Smith and sister to Mrs. J. Fred Effinger.

SECOND GENERATION.

Daniel Smith, 2d of Capt. John and Margaret Smith, born in Ireland in 1724, came to America with his parents aged about six years; finally settled in Augusta county, where he married Jane Harrison about 1751, born 1735, daughter of Daniel Harrison, and sister of Col. Benjamin Harrison, of Augusta county (see Harrison family.)

March 10, 1751, he purchased a tract of land on the head of Linsville Creek, adjoining the land of his father-in-law, where he built his residence later known as "Smithland," a magnificent estate in Augusta county, now Rockingham. His is said to have been the first brick house built in the Valley; situated two miles north of Harrisonburg, Va. Smithland, the estate on which he lived and died, was patented Aug. 20, 1741, by Daniel Harrison, his father-in-law. (Deed book 1, Augusta county records.)

In 1757 Col. Daniel Smith was one of the Justices for Augusta county; was Capt. of a company under Gen. Lewis in the battle of Point Pleasant; he was a member of the Courtmartial for West Augusta district from the beginning of the French wars until Oct., 1777; on Sept. 20, 1781, he was commissioned, in the Revolutionary army, as Deputy Purveyor, Southern Department. As the Presiding Justice of Rockingham county, he signed the court records for the last time on Sept. 24, 1781, and left immediately for Yorktown, where he joined four of his sons, viz.: John, Daniel, Joseph, and Robert, who were in the Revolutionary army. After the return of the troops from the siege of Yorktown, Daniel Smith, then designated Colonel, summoned those from Rockingham, for a review to celebrate the victory; the last act of which was the "running salute." As the troops began firing, his horse became frightened, sprang aside, spraining his rider's back and throwing him; from which injury he died in a few days.

In 1778 Rockingham county was formed from Augusta; the plantations of Col. Daniel Smith being in the new county;

He was commissioned by the Governor one of the first Justices, the first court being organized April 27, 1778, which convened in his house until suitable buildings could be constructed. He is said to have been the wealthiest man of his day in the county; he was a member of the convention in 1775. He died in 1781, his will proven Nov. 26th of this year, his wife, Jane (Harrison) Smith, qualified as executrix, giving bonds of £50,000; was probably buried in the old Dayton graveyard near Smithsland, where some of the early members of the family are interred; his widow, Jane (Harrison) Smith, died 1796; their children were twelve:

1. John Smith,      b. Nov. 30, 1752.
2. Daniel Smith,    b. June 25, 1754.
3. Joseph Smith,    b. Feb. 9, 1756.
4. Robert Smith,    b. Nov. 28, 1757; died unmarried.
5. Margaret Smith, b. Oct. 27, 1759. No record.
6. Benjamin Smith, b. May 25, 1761.
7. Ann Smith,      b. Sept. 6, 1763. No record.
8. Jane H. Smith,   b. July 19, 1765; m. Smith Lofland.  
[No record.
9. Sarah Smith,     b. Oct. 13, 1767. No record.
10. Abraham Smith, b. July 23, 1770; died unmarried.
11. William Smith,   b. Aug. 20, 1775.
12. James Smith,    b. March 6, 1779.

From the family Bible in possession of James Smith, of St.  
[Paul, Minn.

### THIRD GENERATION.

*First.* John Smith, Jr., son of Daniel and Jane (Harrison) Smith, born Nov. 30, 1752, in Augusta county; was commissioned March 14, 1776, ensign in the 4th Virginia Regiment; August, 1776, 2d lieutenant; Feb. 21, 1777, 1st lieutenant; resigned May 26, 1778. He was again commissioned 1st lieutenant Sept. 12, 1778, and was present at the surrender of Yorktown, Oct. 19, 1781. Married, —, 1776, Margaret Davis. Issue, two children of whom we have record:



1. Margaret Reed, b. April 23, 1777.
2. Daniel, b. March 12, 1779. .

FOURTH GENERATION.

*First.* Margaret Reed Smith, 1st of John and Margaret (Davis) Smith, born 1777; married, 1797, Alexander Herring, of Rockingham county, Va. Ten children :

1. John Smith Herring, b. in 1798 ; was a distinguished lawyer and a member of the Virginia State Senate ; never married ; died in Ohio.
2. Eliza Herring, b. 1800 ; died unmarried.
3. Martha Davis Herring, b. 1802 ; married Col. Geo. H. Chrisman.
4. Wm. Herring, b. 1804 ; settled in Ohio ; died unmarried.
5. Alexander, b. 1806 ; graduated in law ; settled in Ohio ; died unmarried.
6. Daniel Smith Herring, b. 1808 ; graduated from West Point ; died in Florida during the Seminole War ; unmarried.
7. Margaret Davis Herring, b. 1810 ; never married ; died October, 1902.
8. Stephenson Herring, b. 1812 ; died on the Mississippi river, unmarried.
9. Rebecca Herring, b. 1814 ; died in childhood.
10. Ann Harrison Herring, b. 1816 ; m. 1st, Judge Madison McAfee, of Miss. ; 2d, Wm. G. Richardson, of Kentucky. No issue.

[For Richardson family, see Richardsons and their Kin, by W. F. Boogher.]

*Second.* Daniel Smith, 2d of John and Margaret (Davis) Smith, born 1779 ; at the age of 21 years came into possession of his interest in his grandfather's estate, inherited through his father ; studied law under Judge Bushrod Washington ; began the practice of his profession at his old home in Harri-

sonburg; was a member of both houses of the Virginia Legislature; first a member of the House of Delegates in 1805; passed his life on his estate known as "Waverly," where he generously dispensed his hospitality; was Judge of the Circuit and Supreme Courts for over forty years; his portrait can be seen in the Court House at Harrisonburg, Va., the only one the county officials will permit in the building; married, June 10, 1809, Frances Strother Duff, b. Feb. 11, 1792, d. Oct. 4, 1849. Seven children:

1. Margaret Davis Smith, b. Apr. 4, 1810.
  2. Elizabeth Strother Smith, b. Mar. 16, 1814.
  3. Lucius Quintus Smith, b. 1816; d. 1847, in Dayton,
  4. Frances Evelyn Smith, b. 1819. [Ohio, unmarried.
  5. Marie Antoinette Smith, b. Sept. 18, 1827.
  6. John Williams Green, b. Sept. 17, 1829.
  7. Daniel Smith, Jr., b. Apr. 10, 1835; d. 1860, un-  
[married.
- Daniel Smith, Sr., died Nov. 8, 1850.

#### FIFTH GENERATION.

*First.* Margaret Davis Smith, 1st of Judge Daniel and Frances S. (Duff) Smith, was twice married: 1st, to John Craig, in 1834. Issue, one child, a son, Robert Craig, who died 1889, unmarried. 2d marriage to M. H. Effinger, in 1845. One child, J. Fred Effinger, born May 13, 1846.

Margaret Effinger, *nee* Craig, *nee* Smith, was remarkable for her many qualities. Early in life she became the center of a brilliant and cultured company, which gathered in her father's hospitable home "Waverly;" and during her long life, was at all times, considered one of the most brilliant and fascinating women of the state, a strong and accurate mind, combined with great kindness of heart, dignity and character.

#### SIXTH GENERATION.

J. Fred. Effinger, born May 13, 1846, only child of M. H. Effinger and Margaret Davis Smith, *nee* Craig, widow, mar-

ried Nov. 27, 1886, Frances Strother Smith (his cousin), born March 17, 1861; daughter of Judge John Wms. Green Smith. Five children :

1. J. Fred. Effinger, Jr., b. Aug. 4, 1887 ; died in 1888.
2. Margaret Smith, b. Jan. 1, 1889 ; died in 1889.
3. Robert Craig, b. May 24, 1890.
4. Frances Smith, b. April 4, 1892.
5. Katherine Taylor, b. Aug. 16, 1896.

#### FIFTH GENERATION.

*Second.* Elizabeth Strother Smith 2d, of Judge Daniel and Frances S. (Duff), born 1814 ; married Judge Christopher Columbus Scott, of Arkansas, Aug. 2, 1832 ; he was born in Halifax county, Va., April 22, 1807, and died Jan. 13, 1859, leaving his widow surviving ; issue, nine children :

1. Daniel, b. June 4, 1833 ; died May 20, 1857,
2. Frank T., b. 1835. [unmarried.
3. Mary Frances, b. June 14, 1837.
4. Christopher C., Jr., b. 1839.
5. Elizabeth, b. 1841.
6. Robert, b. 1844 ; died Aug., 1848.
7. Catherine, b. 1846 ; died 1864, unmarried.
8. Julia, b. 1848.
9. Nellie, b. 1852.

#### SIXTH GENERATION.

*Second.* Frank T. Scott, born 1835, 2d of Judge Christopher and Elizabeth S. (Smith) Scott, married —, 1869, L. McMahon. Five children : Francis T., Jane, Christopher C., Francis T., and Mary Scott.

*Third.* Mary Frances Scott, born June 14, 1847, 3d of Judge Christopher C. and Elizabeth S. (Smith) Scott, married July 18, 1854, John W. Tobin, residence, New Orleans. Seven children :



1. Mary H., b. Feb. 4, 1856 ; died in 1859.
2. Daniel G., b. Feb. 25, 1858 ; died in 1859.
3. Mary, b. Nov. 16, 1859 ; m. Chas. P. McCann. Four children : Kate, b. 1882 ; Fannie Tobin, b. 1883 ; David C., 1884 ; Chas., 1887.
4. Fanny (called Jack) (girl), b. July 10, 1863 ; married Capt. T. H. Underwood, U. S. Army ; one child, a son, Tobin, born 1897.
5. Maude, b. July 30, 1867 ; married Leon G. Gibert ; one child, a son, Gustavus, born 1893.
6. Ellen Tobin, b. July 24, 1869 ; m. A. S. J. White ; two children : Maude, b. 1898 ; Ellen, b. 1899.
7. John Francis, b. June 17, 1871.

*Fourth.* Christopher C. Scott, Jr., born 1839 ; married —, Jane Toney. Three children :

1. Elizabeth, b. — ; m. Bleeker Luce, of Fort Smith, Ark.
2. Birdie, b. — ; m. —, Dr. Sharpe, of St. Louis.
3. Nellie, b. —, 1883.

*Fifth.* Elizabeth Scott, born 1841 ; married Levi Gailliard ; died 1866. Issue, two children :

1. Scott, b. ——. No record.
2. Lillie, b. — ; m. —.

#### SEVENTH GENERATION.

*Second.* Lillie Gailliard, born — ; married, —, Charles Urquhart. Residence, New Orleans. Three children :

1. Elise (or Alice), b. 1892.
2. Lillian, b. 1894.
3. Wilkins, b. 1897.

#### SIXTH GENERATION.

*Eighth.* Julia Scott, 8th of Judge Christopher and Elizabeth S. (Smith) Scott, born 1846–8 ; married J. W. Carhart. Two children :

1. Whitefield, b. 1876.
2. Lucia, b. —; died in infancy.

*Ninth.* Nellie Scott, youngest child of Judge Christopher and Elizabeth S. (Smith) Scott, born 1852; married, ———, Dr. A. A. Tufts. One child, a daughter, Maude Shippen, born 1873; died 1876.

#### FIFTH GENERATION.

*Fourth.* Frances Evelyn Smith, 4th of Judge Daniel and Frances S. (Duff) Smith, born 1819; married July 2d, 1839, Andrew Plunkett Beirne. Two children:

1. Mary Frances, b. June 15, 1840.
2. Andrew Plunkett, Jr., b. April 6, 1842.

#### SIXTH GENERATION.

*First.* Mary Frances Beirne, 1st of Andrew Plunkett and Frances E. (Smith) Beirne, born June 15, 1840; married July 9, 1861, John Marshall Kinney. Four children:

1. Nettie, b. April 12, 1863; m. Edward Harman.
2. Cabell, b. April 3, 1866; m. ———, Annette Trowbridge, in 1892.
3. Evelyn, b. Aug. 12, 1872; m. John A. Renalhan.
4. Beirne Kinney, b. April 17, 1875.

*Second.* Andrew Plunkett Beirne, Jr., 2d of Andrew, Sr., and Frances E. (Smith) Beirne, born April 6, 1842. He was a naval cadet at Annapolis at the breaking out of the Civil War; he resigned and joined the Confederate navy in May, 1861, and served until captured at Mobile, in 1865; married, Dec. 19, 1867, Elizabeth Caperton. Six children:

1. Lewis Caperton, b. Oct. 1, 1868; m. Rhoda Beatty, 1902.  
(See Beatty Family Records, by the Pub.)
2. Elizabeth, b. Oct. 20, 1870.
3. Mary Plunkett, b. Dec. 17, 1872.

4. Andrew Plunkett, b. Sept. 14, 1874.
5. Frances, b. Nov. 25, 1876.
6. Alice Beulah, b. Aug. 21, 1880.

*Fifth.* Marie Antoinette Smith, 5th of Judge Daniel and Frances S. (Duff) Smith, born Sept. 18, 1827; married, April 29, 1847, William Henry Tams,\* at "Waverley," Rockingham county, Va., the home of her father, born Dec. 8, 1824, at Fayetteville, North Carolina, died at Rawley Springs, Va., Aug. 2, 1873. She died Feb. 1, 1902. Ten children:

1. Mary Purviance, b. July 14, 1848; d. June 10, 1849.
2. Fannie Smith, b. May 28, 1850.
3. William Purviance, b. March 11, 1852.
4. Maggie, b. July 18, 1854; d. June 4, 1856.
5. Marie Antoinette, b. July 8, 1856.
6. Mary Carolina, b. Aug. 2, 1858; d. June 25, 1875.
7. Rosalie Beirne, b. March 21, 1860.
8. Briscoe Donaghe, b. Feb. 28, 1862; d. Jan. 14, 1889,  
[unmarried.
9. Florence Brownlow, b. Sept. 22, 1864; d. July 14, 1865.
10. Weightman Hanson, b. Aug. 20, 1867; m. Alice Beamer.

#### SIXTH GENERATION.

*Third.* William Purviance Tams, 3d of Wm. Henry and Marie Antoinette (Smith) Tams, born Mar. 11, 1852, in Rockingham county, Va. In 1853 his parents settled at Staunton, V.; here he received his early training. In 1873 he grad-

\* William Tams, born March 13, 1794, was a native of Burslen, England; immigrated to America in 1820; settled in North Carolina, where he married, in 1824, Mary Brownlow Purviance, of Fayetteville, a granddaughter of Col. Wm. Purviance, of Huguenot descent, who settled in North Carolina in 1763; was appointed colonel of militia for New Hanover county 1775-6, page 365, "Revolutionary History of the State, by J. S. Jones." His only living child, William Henry Tams, born 1824, at Fayetteville, North Carolina, was a Master of Arts of Princeton College before he reached his nineteenth year; and, after graduating in law at the University of Virginia, settled in Rockingham county, Va., where he married Marie Antoinette, daughter of the distinguished jurist Judge Daniel Smith.



uated from the Virginia Military Institute with distinction. After teaching military tactics and chemistry for one session, he returned to Staunton, and shortly thereafter entered the service of the Augusta National Bank, becoming its cashier in 1880, which position he still occupies. He has been active in municipal affairs, and is at present chairman of the city council. He married, Nov. 17, 1880, Sue Lewis Frazier, born May 19, 1859, daughter of the late Hon. William and Susan Massie Lewis Frazier, of Staunton, Va. Two children :

- |                       |                    |  |
|-----------------------|--------------------|--|
| 1. William Frazier,   | b. March 17, 1882. | } Both of whom<br>are graduates of the Virginia Polytechnic Institute. |
| 2. William Purviance, | b. May 19, 1883.   |  |

*Seventh.* Rosalie Beirne Tams, 7th of Wm. Henry and Marie Antoinette (Smith) Tams, born March 21, 1860; married, Dec. 9, 1880, Conway McNeece Whittle, son of Commodore William C. Whittle. Three children :

- |                          |                          |
|--------------------------|--------------------------|
| 1. William Tams Whittle, | b. ———; died in infancy. |
| 2. Rosalie Beirne,       | b. ———.                  |
| 3. Mary Conway,          | b. ———; died in infancy. |

#### FIFTH GENERATION.

*Sixth.* John Williams Green Smith, 6th of Judge Daniel and Frances Strother (Duff) Smith, born Sept. 17, 1829; was twice married, 1st to Catherine M. Taylor, of Jefferson county, Ky., Nov. 30, 1853. Five children :

1. Marie Antoinette, b. Nov. 28, 1855; d. Oct. 9, 1868.
2. Annie Taylor, b. Sept. 29, 1857.
3. Frances Strother, b. March 17, 1861.
4. Catherine Taylor, b. Jan. 10, 1864.
5. Lucius Green, b. Nov. 3, 1871.

Catherine Taylor Smith died Jan. 18, 1873. The 2d marriage of John Williams Green Smith was on March 13, 1875, to Sarah McKeldon. One child, a son, Herbert McKeldon, born April 10, 1876.

## SIXTH GENERATION.

*Second.* Ann Taylor Smith, 2d of John Williams Green and Catherine (Taylor) Smith, born Sept. 29, 1857; was twice married: 1st, to William Shands, March 4, 1878; he died Oct. 12, 1880, leaving one child, a son, William, born May 5, 1879; 2d marriage of Ann Taylor Shands, to Walter Newman Peale, Feb. 4, 1891. He died Feb. 6, 1894. No children.

*Third.* Frances Strother Smith, 3d of John Williams Green and Catherine (Taylor) Smith, born March 17, 1861; married Nov. 27, 1886, J. Fred. Effinger, her cousin. Four children. (See Effinger record.)

*Fourth.* Catherine Taylor Smith, 4th of John Williams Green and Catherine (Taylor) Smith, born Jan. 10, 1864; married Feb. 27, 1889, Benjamin Gause Gregg. Three children:

1. Benjamin Gause, b. Nov. 21, 1889.
2. Lucius Smith, b. May 11, 1892.
3. Jessie Chestnut, b. Aug. 22, 1896.

*Fifth.* Lucius Green Smith, 5th of John Williams Green and Catherine (Taylor) Smith, born Nov. 3, 1871; married, June 30, 1896, Jessie Bright Dent. Their son, Garrard Dent Smith, born June 27, 1897. Jessie Bright Dent was the daughter of Marshall Mortimer Dent, of Morgantown, West Virginia, son of Dr. Marmaduke and Sarah (Price) Dent, daughter of Wm. Price, of Kingwood, West Virginia. Dr. Marmaduke Dent was the son of Capt. John Dent and Margaret Evans, daughter of Col. John Evans and Ann Martin, of Loudoun county, Va. Capt. John Dent\* was born 1755,

\* Capt. John Dent enlisted from Monongalia county, Va., April, 1777, as a private soldier, for three years, under Capt. Davis Scott, of the 13th Virginia Regiment, commanded by Col. John Gibson; marched to Fort Pitt, then to Fort Kittanning, where he remained two months. In the fall of 1777, as sergeant, with twelve men, marched to a point near Wheeling, where they built a fort. In the spring of 1778 was appointed lieutenant of Capt. Jacobus Sullivan's company, under Gen. McIntosh; marched to Beaver Creek, where they built a fort. In

in Maryland (?), and is a direct descendant of William and Elizabeth (Foulk) Dent, the immigrant. (See notes of the Dent Family by the publisher.)

*Sixth.* Herbert McKelden Smith, 6th and only child of John Williams Green, by his second wife, Sarah (McKeldon) Smith, born April 10, 1876; married, Feb. 1, 1898, Ida Morgan Glover. No children.

### THIRD GENERATION.

*Second.* Daniel Smith, Jr., 2d of Colonel Daniel Smith and Jane Harrison Smith, born June 25, 1754; commanded a company at the battle of Point Pleasant, after his captain had been wounded. Of him nothing further is known. →

*Sixth.* Benjamin Smith, 6th of Colonel Daniel and Jane (Harrison) Smith, born in Augusta county, Va., May 25, 1761; married about 1782-3, Elizabeth Cravens, born 1762, daughter of Robert. (See Cravens Family.) He was a lieutenant in the Revolutionary army and present at the surrender of Yorktown; was the owner of a fine estate near Harrisonburg, about two miles from his father's place, "Smithland," and about the same distance in the opposite direction from

the fall of 1778 marched to Tuscaroah river, where they built Fort Lawrence. February, 1779, marched to Fort Pitt, where he commanded seventy-five men to harrass the Indians. In the winter of 1779-80 he returned to Fort McIntosh, where he was in command, by order of Col. Gibson, of a cavalry company in pursuit of deserters, where he remained until November, 1780, when he resigned. On Aug. 28, 1832, he filed his declaration for a pension, stating his age at seventy-seven years; his service as ensign two months and twenty-nine days; as lieutenant, one year and nine months. He married, June, 1780, Margaret Evans, and died Sept. 20, 1840. In 1845 his widow Margaret filed her claim for a pension for the services of her husband; with which declaration was filed a copy of their family Bible, stating her marriage to Capt. John Dent as June, 1780, and the date of his death as Sept. 20, 1840. The names and births of their twelve children recorded in the following order: Elizabeth, b. Dec. 26, 1781; John S., b. Jan. 24, 1783; George, b. Nov. 18, 1784 (d. at New Orleans July, 1805); Dudley S., b. March 1, 1787; Ann, b. May 23, 1789; Nimrod, b. June 18, 1792; Margaret Higgs, b. April 1, 1794; Enoch, b. May 21, 1796; James, b. Aug. 15, 1799; Marmaduke, b. May 25, 1801; Nancy, b. April 3, 1803; Evans, b. Feb. 28, 1808.



Judge Daniel Smith's estate, known as "Waverley." His home was known as the Old Stone House. Wishing to free his slaves, in September, 1810, he removed with his family to Ohio, and settled near where the town of Lancaster now is. He was a man of high integrity, strong character and religious conviction. He died August 18, 1812, his wife surviving; she died Feb. 22, 1837, aged 75 years. Both were buried in the old Methodist churchyard. Their house at Lancaster was destroyed by fire in 1859, with all family records, hence the deficiency of dates, etc. Nine children:

- |                       |                     |
|-----------------------|---------------------|
| 1. John,              | b. 1783.            |
| 2. Ann, or Nancy,     | b. 1784.            |
| 3. Robert,            | b. 1785.            |
| 4. Daniel,            | b. ———.             |
| 5. Margaret,          | b. 1792.            |
| 6. Elizabeth,         | b. 1795.            |
| 7. Benjamin Harrison, | b. 1797.            |
| 8. James Harrison,    | b. 1798.            |
| 9. Jane Harrison,     | b. ———; died young. |

#### FOURTH GENERATION.

*First.* John Smith, 1st of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Cravens) Smith, born 1783, in Rockingham county, Va.; married, ———, 1809, Adamena Carthae, of Rockingham county; lived in Charleston, W. Va., later in Lancaster, Ohio; served in the commissary department in the War of 1812; died from an accident in 1827. His wife Adamena was born July 28, 1783; a member of one of the oldest families of the valley of Virginia; is said to have been a woman of remarkable beauty, devoted Christian, and universally beloved; she died in Charleston, W. Va., June 16, 1848. Issue, four children:

1. Charles, b. 1810; was elected to Virginia State Senate in 1834; died in Vicksburg, Miss., before taking his seat.
2. Mary Smith, b. 1811; married, in 1834, Geo. Hudson; died 1837, leaving a daughter, Mary, born 1835, died 1848.

3. Elizabeth Frances Smith, b. 1819.

4. John Benjamin Smith, b. June 22, 1822, in Charleston,  
[W. Va.

FIFTH GENERATION.

*Third.* Elizabeth Frances Smith, 3d of John and Adamena (Carthae) Smith, born in 1819; married, ———, William Noyes. Four children:

1. Adelbert, b. ———; m. ———. Res., W. Va.

2. Charles, b. ———; m. ———. Res., W. Va.

3. Wright, b. ———; m. ———. Res., W. Va.

4. John Smith, b. ———; m. Mary McKay, an aunt of Mrs.  
Roger M. Smith, of Jefferson Co., Ken-  
tucky. Res., Louisville, Ky.

*Fourth.* John Benjamin Smith, 4th of John and Adamena (Carthae) Smith, born June 22, 1822; he passed part of his early life with his grandmother, Elizabeth Cravens Smith, at Lancaster, Ohio; returned to Charleston, W. Va.; where he engaged in commercial life. In 1854 he moved permanently with his family to Louisville, where he represented the Kanawha Salt Company, and rapidly rose in prominence, becoming a merchant and financier of marked ability. In 1857 he retired from active business, later engaged in banking, and was the founder of the bank of Commerce of Louisville, of which he was President for many years; was vestryman of Christ Church for twenty-seven years, of which the Rev. Dr. James Cregg (?), who performed his marriage ceremony in Va., was rector. He was a man of simple taste, gentleness and refined manners. He married July 18, 1844, Caroline Amelia Welsh, born Feb. 16, 1827; d. of Levi Welsh and Catherine G. Slaughter. He died April 20, 1887, in Louisville, Ky. Had issue, five children:

1. Levi Welsh, b. ———, 1845; died 1848.

2. Mary Cornelia, b. Feb. 9, 1848.

3. Kate Welsh, b. Sept. 13, 1850.

4. Amelia, b. 1852; died young.
5. Roger Morris, b. Mar. 20, 1858.

#### SIXTH GENERATION.

*Second.* Mary Cornelia Smith, 2d of John Benjamin and Caroline Amelia (Welsh) Smith, born 1848; married June 14, 1871, H. D. Newcomb, of Louisville, Ky. He died Aug. 10, 1874. Two children:

1. Warren Smith, b. Aug. 10, 1872; d. Jan. 16, 1895, in Louisville, during his senior year at Harvard College.
2. H. Dalton Newcomb, b. Nov. 24, 1873; graduated at Yale, 1896.

The second marriage of Mary Cornelia Smith Newcomb, May —, 1878, to Richard Tenbroeck; one child, a son, Richard, born Sept. 13, 1879. Richard Tenbroeck, Sr., died Aug. 1, 1892.

*Fifth.* Roger Morris Smith, 5th of John Benjamin and Caroline Amelia (Welsh) Smith, born March 20, 1858; was educated at the University of Virginia, sessions 1876–7–8, returning to Kentucky he became interested in the Provision and Pork Packing business of Hamilton Bros. & Co., of Louisville, Ky., in which firm he remained for several years; retiring from mercantile life, located on a farm in Jefferson county, where for twenty years he has been engaged in the breeding of thoroughbred horses and cattle. He married June 8, 1881, Jane McKay Hamilton, born Aug. 21, 1860; daughter of Samuel S. Hamilton, of Maryland, and Elizabeth McKay, of Louisville, Ky. One child, a daughter, Elizabeth Hamilton Smith, born June 6, 1883. Residence, St. Matthew's, Jefferson county, Ky.

#### FOURTH GENERATION.

*Second.* Ann or Nancy, 2d of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Cravens) Smith, born 1784, in Rockingham county, Va.,



where she married in 1800 Major Joseph Brown. Seven children : (See Brown Family).

1. Benjamin S., b. ———.
2. Thomas, b. ———; m. Lucy Hollister. No issue.
3. Mary Brown, b. ———; m. ——— Pyle. No issue.
4. Eliza, b. ———; m. Mr. Knowlton.
5. Ophelia, b. Oct. 17, 1816.
6. Ellen, b. ———; m. Dr. Jno. Russell, of Mt. Vernon, Ohio, where she died in 1879, leaving many descendants, who now reside in California.
7. Adelaide, b. ———; m. ——— Orr. Their children all died young.

#### FIFTH GENERATION.

*First.* Benjamin S. Brown, 1st of Major Joseph and Ann (Smith) Brown, born ———; married Catherine Thomas. Four children :

1. Joseph, b. ———.
2. Jesse Burgess, b. ———.
3. Richard, b. ———.
4. Catherine, b. ———; m. John James.

#### FOURTH GENERATION.

*Fourth.* Eliza Brown, 4th of Major Joseph and Ann (Smith) Brown, born ———; married ——— Knowlton. Two children :

1. Benjamin, b. ———.
2. Julia, b. ———.

*Fifth.* Ophelia Brown, 5th of Major Joseph and Ann (Smith) Brown, born October 17, 1816, at Mount Vernon, Ohio, where she married, March 20, 1839, Worthy Paul Meacham, born April 24, 1802, in Southwick, Hampton Co., Mass. He died in Ohio, May 17, 1853. She died July 8, 1883, in Ross Valley, California. Three children :

1. Benjamina Catherine, b. March 15, 1841.
2. Anna Roxalina,           b. Jan. 31, 1844.
3. Adelaide Ellen,           b. June 19, 1846.

#### FIFTH GENERATION.

*First.* Benjamina Catherine Meacham, 1st of Worthy Paul and Ophelia (Brown) Meacham, born at Mount Vernon, Ohio, March 15, 1841; married, in San Francisco, April 3, 1866, William Harney. One child, a daughter, *Annie Ralston*, born Jan. 25, 1867. Benjamina Catherine died in San Francisco, Nov. 26, 1882.

#### SIXTH GENERATION.

*First.* Annie Ralston Harney, only child of William and Benjamina C. (Meacham) Harney, born Jan. 25, 1867; married, Dec. 8, 1885, at Fern Hill, Ross Valley, California, Evan Cyfeiliog Evans, an Englishman. Three sons:

1. Evan Cyfeiliog, b. Sept. 21, 1886.
2. Henry L.,           b. March 3, 1888.
3. Arthor C.,           b. Dec. 8, 1890.   Res., England.

#### FIFTH GENERATION.

*Second.* Anna Roxalina Meacham, 2d of Worthy Paul and Ophelia (Brown) Meacham, born at Mount Vernon, Ohio, Jan. 31, 1844; married, July 11, 1867, at San Francisco, Cal., Albert Dibblee, born at White Plains, New York, Feb. 18, 1821, died at Ross Valley, Cal., Dec. 6, 1895. Four children:

1. Albert James,           b. Feb. 25, 1870.
2. Anita Lavina,           b. Feb. 8, 1871.
3. Harrison,           b. April 30, 1874.
4. Benjamin Harrison, b. July 8, 1876; graduated from  
[Harvard, class 1899.

#### SIXTH GENERATION.

*First.* Albert James Dibblee, 1st of Albert and Anna Roxalina (Meacham) Dibblee, born Feb. 25, 1870; graduated in

law from Harvard, 1893; is a member of the bar at San Francisco; married, April 21, 1899, Ethel Rogers, of Columbus, Ohio.

*Third.* Harrison Dibblee, 2d of Albert and Anna Roxalina (Meacham) Dibblee, born April 30, 1874; a graduate of Harvard, class of 1896; is engaged in mining; married, Jan. 11, 1899, Adelia Halliday Davidson, at San Rafael, Cal.

#### FIFTH GENERATION.

*Third.* Adelaide Ellen, 3d of Worthy Paul and Ophelia (Brown) Meacham, born June 19, 1846; married, March 1, 1866, A. D. Elwell. One child, Frank Elwell, born Nov. 27, 1866. A. D. Elwell died Dec. 3, 1874.

The second marriage of Adelaide Ellen Elwell, Dec. 8, 1876, to Dr. Henry W. Boone, of South Carolina. She died Oct. 12, 1881, at Shanghai, China.

#### SIXTH GENERATION.

*First.* Frank Elwell, only child of A. D. and Adelaide Ellen (Meacham) Elwell, born November, 1866; married ———. Four children:

1. Frank, b. ———.
2. George, b. ———.
3. Adelaide, b. ———.
4. Burnadine, b. ———.

#### FOURTH GENERATION.

*Third.* Robert Smith, 3d of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Cravens) Smith, born 1785; settled in Ohio with his parents in 1810; married, 1834, Phoebe Searle, of Providence, R. I., born in 1810. He died Feb. 21, 1870; she died Feb. 22, 1884. Five children:

1. Elizabeth Cravens, b. April 5, 1835; died age 23 years, unmarried.
2. Daniel, b. 1837; m. Dilly Hunter. No record.



3. Geo. Creed, b. 1839 ; died young, unmarried.
4. James, b. 1841 ; m. Rebecca McLeary. Two children :
  1. Wm. C., b. ——. 2. Robt. McLeary, b. ——.
5. Fanny, b. Dec. 8, 1844 ; m. June 2, 1870, Samuel Rutter.  
Two children : 1. Robt. Smith, b. Mar. 14, 1871.  
2. Elizabeth, b. August, 1875.

#### FOURTH GENERATION.

*Fourth.* Daniel Smith, 4th of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Cravens) Smith, born in Rockingham county, Va., about 1787.

He was a man of fine mind, remarkably bright and witty. He studied medicine, and practiced in Lancaster and Charleston during his early life. He was known as "General Smith," which title was conferred for services in the war of 1812–1814, being a Surgeon-General.

He served under General William Henry Harrison, also under Commodore Perry at the battle of Lake Erie ; was a member of the Ohio Legislature Sessions of 1817–18 ; a delegate from Kanawha county, Va., to the general assembly, during the sessions 1828–29–37–38–41–44.

He was a man of enormous size, weighing over 300 lbs. He married late in life Mrs. Nancy Harriman, of W. Va. No issue ; died at Charleston, West Virginia, 1854.

#### FOURTH GENERATION.

*Fifth.* Margaret Smith, 5th of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Cravens) Smith, born 1792 ; married —, 1811, John Creed. She died Sept. 11, 1823. Issue, six children :

1. Mary, b. 1812 ; died in infancy, 1813.
2. George, b. 1814.
3. Mary (2), b. 1816.
4. Elizabeth, b. Oct. 1, 1818.
5. Margaret Davis, b. 1820.
6. Jane Harrison, b. 1822.

#### FIFTH GENERATION.

*Second.* George Creed, 2d of John and Margaret (Smith)

Creed, born at Lancaster, Ohio, in 1814; married Oct. 25, 1836, Elizabeth A. Clement, and died Aug. 29, 1845. Elizabeth, his widow, died May 7, 1889. Four children:

1. George, b. July 19, 1836.
2. Mary Livering, b. Jan. 17, 1840.
3. John Marshall, b. April 30, 1842.
4. Charles Hopkins, b. May 20, 1844.

#### SIXTH GENERATION.

*First.* George Creed, son of George and Elizabeth (Clement) Creed, born at Lancaster, Ohio, July 19, 1838; married Dec. 6, 1864, Alice Peters. Four children:

1. Mary Low, b. Sept., 1865; died Dec., 1865.
2. Frank Peters, b. Sept. 2, 1867.
3. Ann Peters, b. Nov. 15, 1871.
4. Fanny, b. Jan. 5, 1875.

#### SEVENTH GENERATION.

*Second.* Frank Peters Creed, son of George and Alice (Peters) Creed, born Sept. 2, 1867; married March, 1894, Ida Mitchell. Four children: Frederick, b. 1894; Garrett, b. 1896; Ann Maria, b. July 19, 1898, and Cornelia, b. Oct., 1899.

*Third.* Ann Peters Creed, daughter of George and Alice (Peters) Creed, born Nov. 15, 1871; married March, 1895, Dr. W. H. Silbaugh. Two children: George Creed, b. 1896, and Harold, b. 1898.

*Fourth.* Fanny Creed, daughter of George and Alice (Peters) Creed, born Jan. 5, 1875; married March, 1897, Charles W. Griffith. One child, a son, Paul Winters, born Oct., 1897.

#### SIXTH GENERATION.

*Second.* Mary Livering Creed, 2d of George and Elizabeth (Clement) Creed, married 1858, Frederick F. Low. One

child, a daughter, Flora, born Dec. 4, 1858, at Maysville, California.

*Third.* John Marshall Creed, 3d of George and Elizabeth (Clement) Creed, born April 30, 1842; married 1872, Mary Sullivan. Six children:

1. Joseph, b. Nov. 1, 1872, at San Francisco, Cal.
2. George Dominick, b. Aug. 11, 1874.
3. Ellen Elizabeth, b. Oct. 30, 1876.
4. Mary Agnes, b. Jan. 22, 1878; died Dec. 31, 1878.
5. Elizabeth Ann, b. July 5, 1879.
6. Charles B., b. Mar. 11, 1881.

*Fourth.* Charles Hopkins Creed, 4th of George and Elizabeth (Clement) Creed, born May 20, 1844; married —, Louise Withoff. Nine children:

1. Celia Withoff, b. Oct. 29, 1868, at Lancaster, Ohio.
2. Mary Low, b. June 10, 1870.
3. Elizabeth Clement, b. Jan. 27, 1873.
4. Anna Withoff, b. Oct. 22, 1874.
5. Flora Low, b. Sept. 22, 1876.
6. Louise Withoff, b. Oct. 15, 1878.
7. George, b. Aug. 13, 1880; died Feb. 14, 1883.
8. Jennie Collette, b. Sept. 26, 1882.
9. Charles Henry, b. April 4, 1885.

Residence near Lancaster, Ohio.

#### FIFTH GENERATION.

*Third.* Mary Creed (2), 3d of John and Margaret Smith Creed, born at Lancaster, Ohio; married —, William A. Ritchie. Seven children:

1. Creed Ritchie, b. —; m. —; died 1877, left three children.
2. Henry Ritchie, b. —; killed in the Civil war.
3. Alexander, b. —; killed in the Civil war.
4. Catherine, b. (see later).



5. Margaret, b. ———; m. ———, William Walbridge. No
6. James, b. ———. [issue.
7. Wm. A., b. ———; unmarried.

SIXTH GENERATION.

*Fourth.* Catherine Ritchie, 4th of William A. and Mary (Creed) Ritchie, born ———; married, ———, Charles Simpkins, of San Francisco, Cal. Two children :

1. Alice, b. ———; m. Robert Lewis Coleman. Two children : 1. Robt., Jr., b. ———. 2. Caroline, b. ———.
2. Henry Ritchie, b. ———; unmarried.

*Sixth.* James Ritchie, 6th of William A. and Mary (Creed) Ritchie, born ———; married, ———, Phoebe Boerstler. Two children :

1. Elizabeth, b. ———.
2. Margaret, b. ———.

FIFTH GENERATION.

*Fourth.* Elizabeth Creed, 4th of John and Margaret (Smith) Creed, born Oct. 1, 1818; married Darius Tallmadge as his 2d wife. No issue. Mr. Tallmadge died ———; his widow Elizabeth resides at Trenton, N. J.

*Fifth.* Margaret Davis Creed, 5th of John and Margaret (Smith) Creed, born 1820; married Major Andrew Parks, attorney-at-law, of Charleston, West Virginia, where they both died, he in 1864 and his wife Margaret in 1866. Four children :

1. Creed Parks, b. ———; was killed during the Civil War.
2. Bushrod Washington, b. ———; m. ———; died 1875.
3. Harriot Washington, b. ———; m. ———, T. W. Tallmadge, of Washington, D. C., as his 2d wife, June 26, 1867. Two children : 1. Flora Harriot, b. Oct. 1, 1868; d. Feb., 1900. 2. Andrew Parks, b. Jan. 16, 1870; electrical engineer and contractor, Washington, D. C.

4. Andrew Parks, b. ———; m. ———. Residence, West Virginia.

*Sixth.* Jane Harrison Creed, 6th of John and Margaret (Smith) Creed, born 1822; married, ———, John C. Fall, of California. She died 1859. Two children:

1. Kate Fall, b. ———; died in infancy.
2. Sallie Fall, b. ———; m. Commodore Rogers, of the U. S. Navy. Residence, Washington, D. C. Issue, one child, a son, Ralph Fall Rogers, born ———.

#### FOURTH GENERATION.

*Sixth.* Elizabeth Smith, 6th of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Cravens) Smith, born 1795; m. ———, 1826, Hugh McElroy; died Sept. 4, 1827; her only child dying in infancy.

*Seventh.* Benjamin Harrison Smith, 7th of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Cravens) Smith, born Oct. 31, 1797. He was a noted lawyer for over 60 years and a large land owner in western Virginia. In 1833 was elected a delegate to the Virginia State Senate; was twice re-elected. In 1849 was appointed by President Taylor U. S. States attorney for the western district of Virginia, remaining in office during the term of Taylor and Fillmore. In 1852 was elected a member of the Constitutional Convention of Virginia, and in 1862 a member of the convention which formed the state of West Virginia. He was again appointed district attorney by President Lincoln, and continued in office for five years, when he resigned. He married, Dec. 19, 1826, Roxalana Noyes, daughter of Isaac Noyes, of Charleston. Three children:

1. Cynthia Elizabeth, b. Oct. 22, 1827.
2. Isaac Noyes, b. April 6, 1831.
3. Roxalana Emeline, b. May 13, 1841.

Benjamin H. Smith died in Charleston, W. Va., Dec. 10, 1887. His widow, Roxalana (Noyes) Smith, died Feb. 10, 1859.

FIFTH GENERATION.

*First.* Cynthia Elizabeth Smith, 1st of Benjamin Harrison and Roxalana (Noyes) Smith, born Oct. 22, 1827; married, ———, Fred F. Brooks. Two children:

1. Lilly Rand Brooks, b. 1852; m. 1874, Wm. Burlingham.  
Three children: 1. Frederick Harrison, b. Jan. 18, 1877. 2. William, b. Oct. 15, 1879. 3. Prentis, b. Oct. 14, 1881.
2. Morris Oden Brooks, b. 1862; unmarried.

FIFTH GENERATION.

*Second.* Isaac Noyes Smith, 2d of Benjamin Harrison and Roxalana (Noyes) Smith, born April 6, 1831. In his early youth was a pupil in the Charleston Academy; at the age of sixteen years entered Washington College, now Washington and Lee University, graduating with the degree of Bachelor of Arts; studied law under his father, and afterwards attended the law school of Judge John W. Brockenbrough.

In 1852 was licensed to practice law, in which he was eminently successful. In 1859 and 1860 he represented the county of Kanawha in the legislature of Virginia. During the Civil War he served as major of the 22d Virginia Regiment C. S. A.

He was a man of extensive information and breadth of thought, including not only the graver things of business, but the nobler affairs of life—love of humanity, devotion to family and friends—unobtrusive, but zealous in good works. His life was moulded by three principles: love of God, charity for his fellowman, and respect of self; and it is not eulogistic to say that, gauged by these standards, his life was complete. He married, Nov. 29, 1860, Caroline Shrewsbury Quarrier, born Oct. 23, 1839. Seven children:

1. Benjamin Harrison, b. Mar. 20, 1862; d. May 18, 1887.
2. Alexander Quarrier, b. Mar. 24, 1864.
3. Harrison Brooks, b. Sept. 7, 1866.



4. Elsie Quarrier, b. April 4, 1869.
5. Isaac Noyes, b. Dec. 21, 1876.
6. Christopher Tompkins, b. Feb. 16, 1879.
7. Winston Shrewsbury, b. Dec. 23, 1880; d. Oct. 10, 1882.

#### SIXTH GENERATION.

*Second.* Alexander Quarrier Smith, 2d of Isaac Noyes and Caroline S. (Quarrier) Smith, born March 24, 1864; married June 2, 1891, Ethelind Parker Appleton, born June 28, 1867. Three children:

1. Benjamin Harrison, b. July 16, 1893.
2. Elsie Quarrier, b. March 25, 1898.
3. Everard Appleton, b. April 1, 1900.

*Third.* Harrison Brooks Smith, 3d of Isaac Noyes and Caroline S. (Quarrier) Smith, born Sept. 7, 1866; married May 12, 1896, Katherine Dana Bowne, born June 8, 1872. Two children:

1. Harrison Bowne, b. March 2, 1898.
2. Helen Dana, b. March 2, 1900.

*Fourth.* Elsie Quarrier Smith, 4th of Isaac Noyes and Caroline S. (Quarrier) Smith, born April 4, 1869; married Nov. 29, 1892, Frederick M. Staunton, born May 17, 1866. One child, Caroline Quarrier, born May 6, 1894.

*Fifth.* Isaac Noyes Smith, 5th of Isaac Noyes and Caroline S. (Quarrier) Smith, born Dec. 21, 1876; married Oct. 25, 1890, Elizabeth Adelaide Dana, born Oct. 24, 1876.

#### FIFTH GENERATION.

*Third.* Roxalana Emeline Smith, 3d of Benjamin Harrison and Roxalana (Noyes) Smith, born May 13, 1841; married —, Col. Amos Balfour Jones. One child, a daughter, Lena, born 1865; was twice married: 1st, to Wm. B. Dixon. Issue, one child, William Boulton Dixon. 2d marriage to D. L. Laine. (No further record.)

FOURTH GENERATION.

*Eighth.* James Harrison Smith, 8th of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Cravens) Smith, born 1798-9; married Nov. —, 1828, Elizabeth Standeland White, daughter of Rev. Wm. White, of Philadelphia; was a successful merchant, and died Aug. 9, 1830, at Lancaster, Ohio. One child, a daughter, Elizabeth Tacy, born Aug. 3d, 1829; married Dec. 10, 1850, Wm. Latta. He died Nov. 13, 1874. Six children:

1. John Latta, b. ———.
2. James, b. ———; died unmarried, age 24 years.
3. William, b. ———.
4. Catherine, b. ———.
5. Elizabeth, b. ———.
6. Morton Brasee, b. Sept. 11, 1868; d. July 16, 1896. No [further record.

FIFTH GENERATION.

*First.* John Latta, 1st of William and Elizabeth T. (Smith) Latta, married Mary E. Smith, 1885. One child, Harrison Smith Latta, born 1886.

*Third.* William Latta, 3d of William and Elizabeth T. (Smith) Latta, born ———; married 1st, Sarah Bennett. One child, son, James, born Dec. 1, 1880; 2d marriage of William Latta to Ellen M. Stewart; one child, a daughter, Alice, born July 8, 1888.

*Fourth.* Catherine Latta, 4th of William and Elizabeth T. (Smith) Latta, born ———; married 1st, ———, S. G. Griswold. One child, a son, Latta Griswold, born 1876. The second marriage of Catherine Latta Griswold to Horace S. Wade. Now resides at Orange, New Jersey.

Latta Griswold, student at Princeton Seminary.

*Fifth.* Elizabeth Latta, 5th of William and Elizabeth T. (Smith) Latta, born ———; married, ———, Dr. L. H. Laidley, of St. Louis, Mo. Three children:

1. Latta Laidley, b. ———; died in infancy.
2. Paul Laidley, b. in 1882.
3. Edward Laidley, b. in 1886.

### THIRD GENERATION.

*Eleventh.* William Smith, 11th of Col. Daniel and Jane (Harrison) Smith, born Aug. 20, 1775; m. ———, Diana McDonough, born Sept. 19, 1776. Five children:

1. Edward H., b. July 1, 1799.
2. Jane H., b. Dec. 18, 1800.
3. James, b. July 7, 1802; d. unmarried, Oct. 18, 1827.
4. Mary, b. 1804.
5. William, b. 1806.

William Smith, Sr., died Oct. 6, 1806. His widow Diana died Jan. 22, 1842.

### FOURTH GENERATION.

*First.* Edward H. Smith, 1st of William and Diana (McDonough) Smith, born July 1, 1799; m. ———, Julia Harrison. No record of children. He died 1852. She died 1883.

*Second.* Jane H., 2d of William and Diana (McDonough) Smith, born Dec. 18, 1800; m. Dr. Michael Harris. Three children:

1. McDonough, b. ———.
2. James, b. ———.
3. Crampton, b. ———. No further record.

*Fourth.* Mary Smith, 4th of William and Diana (McDonough) Smith, born 1804; m. ———, Col. Wm. B. Yancy. Seven children:

1. Diana S., b. ———.
2. William B., b. ———.
3. Edward S., b. ———.
4. Thomas Layton, b. ———.
5. Charles Albert, b. ———.



6. Mary Frances, b. ———; died unmarried.

7. Margaret Jane, b. ———.

**FIFTH GENERATION.**

*First.* Diana S. Yancy, 1st of Col. Wm. B. and Mary (Smith) Yancy, born ———; m. Geo. O. Conrad. Six children :

1. Thomas William, b. ———; m. 1st, Minnie Palmer;  
2d, Lucy Jeffries.

2. Edward Smith, b. ———; m. Jennie Irick.

3. Mary Lynn, b. ———; unmarried.

4. Fannie Kyle, b. ———; m. Dr. T. Oliver Jones.

5. Margaret Elizabeth, b. ———; m. 1st, Jno. L. Logan;  
2d, Talfourd N. Hass.

6. Geo. Newton, b. ———; m. Emily Pasco.

*Second.* William B. Yancy, 2d of Col. Wm. B. and Mary (Smith) Yancy, born ———; m. Julia Winsboro. Eight children :

1. William L., b. ———; m. Mary Gibbons.

2. Thomas, b. ———; m. Mollie Mauzy.

3. Stuart, b. ———.

4. Emma, b. ———; m. Chas. Gibbons.

5. Nettie, b. ———; m. Whitfield Mauzy.

6. Albert, b. ———; m. Birdie Shipp.

7. Julia, b. ———.

8. Frank, b. ———.

*Third.* Edward S. Yancy, 3d of Col. Wm. B. and Mary (Smith) Yancy, b. ———; m. Fanny Mauzy. Three children :

1. Charles, b. ———.

2. Joseph, b. ———.

3. Maggie, b. ———.

*Fourth.* Thomas Layton, 4th of Col. Wm. B. and Mary (Smith) Yancy, born ———; m. Margaret Newman. Two children :

1. William, b. ———; m. Sallie Yancy.
2. Mary Rebecca, b. ———; m. Geo. Sipe.

*Fifth.* Charles Albert Yancy, 5th of Col. Wm. B. and Mary (Smith) Yancy, born ———; m. Julia Morrison. Four children :

1. Lottie, b. ———.
2. Lulu, b. ———.
3. Burbridge, b. ———; m. Minnie Reid.
4. Nannie, b. ———.

*Seventh.* Margaret Jane Yancy, 7th of Col. Wm. B. and Mary (Smith) Yancy, born ———; m. Joseph Mauzy. Nine children :

1. Thomas, b. ———; m. Byrd Roller.
2. Minnie, b. ———.
3. Fannie, b. ———; m. Prentiss Weaver. Issue, —
4. Layton, b. ———. [children.
5. Diana Lynn, b. ———.
6. Charles, b. ———.
7. Virginia, b. ———.
8. Harry, b. ———.
9. Margaret, b. ———.

[For the early Mauzy family, see records by the publisher hereof.]

### THIRD GENERATION.

*Thirteenth.* James Smith, 13th of Col. Daniel and Jane (Harrison) Smith, born March 6, 1779; m. ———, 1804, Rebecca Emmett, of Augusta county, Va. In 1807, having conscientious scruples on the question of slavery, he moved to Ohio; settled at Mount Vernon; was clerk of the county court for twenty years. In religion was a member of the Christian Church, in which he was an ardent worker, filling the pulpit as well as attending to his secular duties; was the author of several books on the Trinity. He died while re-

turning from court at Madison, Ohio, being thrown from his horse. Seven children :

1. Jane Harrison, b. 1805.
2. Diana, b. 1808. (No record.)
3. Benjamin F., b. 1811.
4. James, b. 1815.
5. Vespasian, b. 1818.
6. Adeline T., b. 1821.
7. Henrietta Clay, b. 1824.

#### FOURTH GENERATION.

*First.* Jane Harrison Smith, 1st of James and Rebecca (Emmett) Smith, born in Rockingham county, Va., Nov. 18, 1805; married Col. Charles Sagar, Sept. 25, 1823, at Mount Vernon, Ohio. Seven children :

1. Elizabeth Rebecca Jackson, b. Oct. 18, 1824; d. in Oakland, Ohio, Nov. 21, 1854; unmarried.
2. Jane Caroline, b. Jan. 19, 1827; d. in Lebanon, Ills., March 19, 1866; unmarried.
3. Diana Eliza, b. Oct. 16, 1829; d. June 22, 1898, in Lebanon, Ills.; unmarried.
4. Marcus Smith, b. Dec. 26, 1831. (See later.)
5. Charles Henry, b. in Lancaster, Ohio, Nov. 5, 1838.
6. Frances Henrietta, b. in Oakland, Ohio, Aug. 22, 1844.
7. Irene, twin sister of Frances H., died at Oakland, Ohio, Feb. 6, 1856.

#### FIFTH GENERATION.

*Fourth.* Marcus Smith Sagar, 4th of Col. Charles and Jane Harrison (Smith) Sagar, born Dec. 26, 1831; married Eleanor McMaster, Dec. 31, 1858. Three children :

1. Emma, b. —; died in infancy.
  2. Henry, b. —; m. —. No issue. [Chicago.
  3. Adolph, b. —; unmarried; resides with his mother in
- Marcus Smith Sagar died March 30, 1897, in Chicago.



*Fifth.* Charles Henry Sagar, 5th of Col. Charles and Jane Harrison (Smith) Sagar, born Nov. 5, 1838; married, March 3, 1859, Amelia W. Starkel. Five children:

1. Charles Emil, b. Jan. 15, 1860.
2. Frances S., b. ———; died in infancy.
3. Edgar Grant, b. Oct. 30, 1864.
4. James Richard, b. Oct. 5, 1871.
5. Jesse B., b. ———; unmarried.

#### SIXTH GENERATION.

*First.* Charles Emil Sagar, 1st of Charles H. and Amelia W. (Starkel) Sagar, born at Washington C. H., Ohio, Jan. 15, 1860; married in Lebanon, Ills., Sept. 21, 1881, Addie V. Moore. Three children:

1. A daughter, b. ———; died Dec. 11, 1882.
2. Charles LeRoy, b. March 6, 1884.
3. Chauncey Moore, b. July 20, 1890.

*Third.* Edgar Grant Sagar, 3d of Charles H. and Amelia W. (Starkel) Sagar, born Oct. 30, 1864, in Lebanon, Ills.; married Oct. 16, 1889, Sarah Louise Gleishbrin, of Belleville, Ills. Three children:

1. Martha May, b. Nov. 9, 1890.
2. Helen Luella, b. Sept. 5, 1894.
3. Edgar Charles, b. Jan. 8, 1898.

*Fourth.* James Richard Sagar, 4th of Charles H. and Amelia W. (Starkel) Sagar, born in Lebanon, Ills., Oct. 5, 1871. Is a Presbyterian minister. Res., Hardine, Ills., married Feb. 21, 1893, Bertha A. Smith, in St. Louis, Missouri. Five children:

1. Dorothy Bess, b. Nov. 7, 1893.
2. Mildred Mae, b. July 5, 1895; died ———.
3. Elsie Louise, b. July 27, 1896.
4. James Donald, b. July 22, 1898.
5. Alice Marguerite, b. Sept. 2, 1899.

FIFTH GENERATION.

*Sixth.* Frances Henrietta Sagar (twin sister of Irene), daughter of Col. Charles and Jane Harrison (Smith) Sagar, born Aug. 22, 1844; married Nov. 19, 1861, John H. Eckert. Three children:

1. Iona May, b. ———.
2. Harry, b. ———; died in infancy.
3. Frances A., b. ———.

SIXTH GENERATION.

*First.* Iona May Eckert, 1st of John H. and Frances H. (Sagar) Eckert, married George Nunnelly. One child, a daughter, Ethel. Iona May (Eckert) Nunnelly, died Dec., 1894.

*Third.* Frances A. Eckert, 3d of John H. and Frances H. (Sagar) Eckert, born ———; m. ———, Henry James. One child died in infancy. Mrs. Frances Sagar Eckert, widow, residence, Arkansas City, Kansas, resides with her daughter, Frances James.

FOURTH GENERATION.

*Third.* Benjamin F. Smith, 3d of James and Rebecca (Emmet) Smith, born at Mount Vernon, Ohio, 1811; was Auditor of Knox county, Ohio; and four years a member of the State Legislature. In 1857 moved to Minnesota, was Mayor of Mankato, and served as Senator from that district; was grand commander of Knight Templars of his State; Col. of the 8th Minnesota regiment, and appointed to the command of Fort Snelling during the Indian war. He married 1830, Julia Stilly. Thirteen children:

1. Rebecca, b. Feb. 2, 1831; died Aug. 26, 1849.
2. James Monroe, b. Dec. 31, 1832; died Mar. 17, 1836.
3. John Stilly, b. Apr. 7, 1834. (See later.)
4. Diana Jane, b. Jan. 23, 1836.
5. Sarah, b. July 31, 1837.
6. Mary Henrietta, b. Mar. 4, 1839.

7. Eliza Ann, b. Aug. 13, 1840.
8. Emmet Thompson, b. Apr. 17, 1842 ; d. June 22, 1843.
9. Dorcas Virginia, b. June 19, 1844 ; d. Apr. 17, 1848.
10. Benjamin Finney, b. Oct. 30, 1845 ; d. Apr. 18, 1847.
11. Adrienne Antoinette, b. Mar. 6, 1847. (No record.)
12. Julia Adaline, b. Oct. 21, 1848 ; d. May 10, 1877.
13. Henry Warden Burr, b. Aug. 15, 1850.

#### FIFTH GENERATION.

*Third.* John Stilly Smith, 3d of Benjamin F. and Julia (Stilly) Smith, born April 7, 1834 ; m. ———, Mary Dayton. Three children :

1. Benjamin Dayton, b. ———; m. ———; has children.  
No further record.
2. Minnie Louise, b. ———; died 1886.
3. Ada Lena, b. ———; m. ———, Harvey Williams ; has children. No further record.

*Fourth.* Diana Jane Smith, 4th of Benjamin F. and Julia (Stilly) Smith, born Jan. 23, 1836 ; m. Andrew C. Dunn. Seven children :

1. Mary Tillinghast, b. ———; m. Francis A. Molyneaux.
2. Gertrude, b. ———; died in infancy.
3. Ellen, b. ———; died in infancy.
4. Edward Gano, b. ———; died in infancy.
5. Alice Hope, b. ———; m. William H. Hodgman.
6. Ethel, b. ———; died in infancy.
7. Andrew Paul, b. ———.

*Fifth.* Sarah Smith, 5th of Benjamin F. and Julia (Stilly) Smith, born July 31, 1837 ; m. Nahum Bixby. Three children :

1. Julia, b. ———; m. Evans, now the widow Evans.
2. Jesse, b. ———; died ———.
3. James, b. ———; died ———.



*Sixth.* Mary Henrietta Smith, 6th of Benjamin F. and Julia (Stilly) Smith, born March 4, 1839; m. ———, Geo. Parrot. Three children:

1. Ruth, b. ———.
2. Winnie, b. ———.
3. Bernice, b. ———; died ———.

*Seventh* Eliza Ann Smith, 7th of Benjamin F. and Julia (Stilly) Smith, born Aug. 13, 1840; m. C. Brown. Two children:

1. Gertrude, b. ———; m. ———, Eugene Chamberlain.  
Has children.
2. Effie, b. ———; m. ———, Willie Chamberlain.  
Has children.

*Thirteenth.* Henry Warden Burr Smith, 13th of Benjamin F. and Julia (Stilly) Smith, born Aug. 15, 1850; m. ———, Miss Ralph. Five children:

1. Ralph, b. ———.
2. Roy, b. ———.
3. Walter, b. ———.
4. Bessie, b. ———.
5. Hazel, b. ———.

#### FOURTH GENERATION.

*Fourth.* James Smith, 4th of James and Rebecca (Emmett) Smith, born at Mount Vernon, Ohio, 1815, where he practiced law for some years, and was identified in the municipal affairs of the town; he moved to St. Paul, Minnesota, in 1857, and has been one of the leading lawyers of the state, one of the founders of the city of Duluth, and was instrumental in the building of the St. Paul and Duluth railroad, of which he was President, Counsel, and Director for many years; a member of both Houses of the Legislature for seven terms, and is now the oldest living representative of our family; m. in 1848, at Mount Vernon, Ohio, Elizabeth L. Morton. Five children:

1. Elizabeth, b. ———; d. in infancy.
2. Henrietta C., b. 1851.
3. Ella Augusta, b. 1852.
4. James Morton, b. 1854; m. ———, Elizabeth L. Morton, in Mount Vernon, Ohio.
5. Alice Morton, b. 1858.

James Smith, Sr., died Nov. 22, 1882.

*Fifth.* Vespasian Smith, 5th of James and Rebecca (Emmett) Smith, born at Mount Vernon, Ohio, Oct. 21, 1818. He graduated from the medical college of Cleveland, Ohio, practiced medicine in his native town, moved to Superior City, Wisconsin, in 1857, settled at Duluth, Minnesota, in 1870, with which city he was identified from its infancy, was one of the first Mayors, and foremost in all public enterprises; he was the second Collector of Customs for the Port of Duluth, which position he held for nine years. Married 1846, Charlotte Neely, of Penna., born 1824. Four children:

1. Charles Emmett, b. 1847; died 1869.
2. Louise Eleanor, b. 1848.
3. Frank Branden, b. 1852.
4. Wm. Neely, b. 1863; died 1896.

Dr. Vespasian Smith died Oct. 9, 1897.

Charlotte (Neely) Smith, his widow, died 1899.

#### FIFTH GENERATION.

*Second.* Louise Eleanor Smith, 2d of Dr. Vespasian and Charlotte E. (Neely) Smith, born 1848; m. 1871, Dr. McCormick. Two children:

1. William Smith, b. 1874.
2. Clinton Pristely, b. 1875.

*Third.* Frank Branden Smith, 3d of Dr. Vespasian and Charlotte E. (Neely) Smith, born 1852; m. Isabel F. Eysten, 1878. She died 1894, leaving three children:

1. Vespasian, b. 1881 ; died 1898.
2. Pauline, b. 1883.
3. Margaret Eysten, b. 1894.

FOURTH GENERATION.

*Sixth.* Adeline T. Smith, 6th of James and Rebecca (Emmett) Smith, born in Mount Vernon, Ohio, July 31, 1821 ; m. Rev. A. A. Davis, June 25, 1850, at Oakland, Ohio. Six children :

1. Adeline Augusta, b. July 29, 1851, at Frederickstown, Ohio ; died Oct. 29, 1851.
2. Frederick Schiller, b. Aug. 19, 1852, at Mount Vernon, Ohio ; died December, 1852.
3. Elizabeth Rebecca, b. Oct. 13, 1853, at Sunbury, Ohio.
4. James William Smith, b. Oct. 9, 1855, at Sunbury.
5. Edward Douglass, b. June 9, 1858, at Sunbury ; died Sept. 22, 1862.
6. Fairman Hewlett, b. May 24, 1860, at Sunbury ; died Nov. 29, 1860.

FIFTH GENERATION.

*Third.* Elizabeth Rebecca Davis, 3d of the Rev. A. A. Davis and Adeline T. (Smith) Davis, born Oct. 13, 1853 ; m. Dec. 8, 1881, at Sunbury, Ohio, Theodore Moore. Two children :

1. Forest Benson, b. Oct. 22, 1882.
2. Ernest Smith, b. May 24, 1884.

*Fourth.* James William Smith Davis, 4th of the Rev. A. A. Davis and Adeline T. (Smith) Davis, born Oct. 9, 1855 ; m. Oct. 15, 1882, Addie L. Payne, of Cardington, Ohio, where they reside.

FOURTH GENERATION.

*Seventh.* Henrietta Clay Smith, 7th of James and Rebecca (Emmett) Smith, born 1824 ; m. Charles Lybrand —, 1846.



One child, a daughter, Charlesette, born 1847. Henrietta Clay Lybrand died 1847.

#### FIFTH GENERATION.

*First.* Charlesette Lybrand, 1st of Charles and Henrietta Clay (Smith) Lybrand, born 1847 ; m. William Swartz, Nov. 27, 1867. Six children :

- |                          |                   |
|--------------------------|-------------------|
| 1. Mary Ella,            | b. Aug. 26, 1868. |
| 2. Addie Elizabeth,      | b. Mar. 13, 1871. |
| 3. Daisy,                | b. Dec. 5, 1873.  |
| 4. Henry Ferdinand,      | b. Sept. 9, 1875. |
| 5. James Benjamin,       | b. July 26, 1877. |
| 6. Geo. Charles Lybrand, | b. May 27, 1879.  |

Charlesette Swartz died June, 1880.

---

The Smith, Harrison and Cravens family records were courteously supplied by Mr. William P. Tams, of Staunton, Virginia, and Mr. Roger Morris Smith, of St. Matthew's, Jefferson county, Kentucky. These gentlemen have spent much time and thought in the study of their family history.

For any errors in the mechanical construction of the paper the publisher is responsible. In several instances where dates are omitted from the records, there were doubts as to the order of birth of various members of the families. The publisher hopes his arrangement of them will be found satisfactory, and will welcome any corrections, additional data, or historical data.

## HARRISON FAMILY OF AUGUSTA AND ROCKING- INGHAM COUNTIES, VA.

Thomas Harrison, the founder of this family, on March 15, 1744, obtained from Lieut.-Gov. William Gooch a grant for 258 acres of land in Orange county, later Augusta county, situated at the head spring of the east fork of Cook's Creek. Of his early life, or the date of his death or that of his wife, nothing definitely is known; it is claimed by some of his descendants that he belonged to the James River Harrisons; of this, however, we find no proof; some writers claim that he was an immigrant direct to Chester county, Penna., then to Orange county, Va., about 1743.

The publisher is of the opinion that Thomas Harrison descended from one of the early Maryland immigrants, some of whom are known to have settled in Virginia, in what was then Stafford county, about 1700; after 1730 Prince William county, which at this date embraced the counties of Fairfax, Loudoun and Fauquier; this territory being the natural route to Augusta county, where about 1743-4 he removed and settled on Cook's Creek. After 1690 the names of several branches of the Harrison family disappear from the Maryland records, and later are found in Virginia, but owing to the destruction of the early records of Stafford, and many of those of Prince William counties, it is doubtful if satisfactory record proof can be obtained. Of the children of Thomas Harrison we have no record, except that of Daniel.

### SECOND GENERATION.

Daniel Harrison, son of Thomas and Jane (Delahage) Harrison, born in 1700 (perhaps Charles county, Md.); was twice married: 1st, to Margaret Cravens, a sister of Robert. Seven children:

1. Robert,      b. 1725.
- 2. Daniel, Jr., b. 1727.    No record.

- † 3, Jesse, b. 1729. No record. [record.  
 4. Mary, b. 1733 ; m. Wm. Cavanaugh. No further  
 5. Jane, b. 1735 ; m. Daniel Smith, Sr. See record.  
 6. Abigal, b. 1731 ; m. Jeremiah Reagan. No record.  
 7. Benjamin, b. 1741.

Margaret (Cravens) Harrison died in 1753.

The second marriage of Daniel Harrison to Sarah Stephenson, widow of William, in 1760, whose will was proven May 16, 1759. As in 1761 Sarah Harrison joined her husband (Daniel) in making deeds to some of his lands. Daniel Harrison, Sr., died July 10, 1770.

### THIRD GENERATION.

*First.* Robert Harrison, 1st of Daniel and Margaret (Cravens) Harrison, born 1725 ; died unmarried in 1761 ; his will bearing date May 4, 1761, was proven at Augusta county Court Aug. 18, 1761. In this will reference is made to his father Daniel Harrison ; his brother Jesse ; Ann, the daughter of brother Jesse, under 18 years of age ; his brother Daniel, Jr. ; to Daniel Smith, the husband of his sister, Jane, born 1735 ; to Daniel Smith's son, Robert Smith ; his brother, Benjamin Harrison ; his sisters, Mary and Abigal Harrison. Appointed his brother-in-law, Daniel Smith, and Jesse Harrison, executors. Silas Hart, Hugh Hamilton, William Minter and William Gregg, witnesses.

*Seventh.* Benjamin Harrison, 7th of Daniel and Margaret (Cravens) Harrison, born 1741 ; died 1819 ; married Mary McClure, born 1745, died 1815, daughter of John. One child, a son, Peachy, of whom we have record, born April 6, 1777 ; graduated in medicine ; became a distinguished physician ; was an active Christian, and characterized throughout life by public spirit, integrity and benevolence ; married, Feb. 29, 1804, Mary Stuart, born Sept. 12, 1783, daughter of John and Frances (Burnsides) Stuart, daughter of John and Mary Burn-



sides. Mary (Stuart) Harrison died Sept. 19, 1857, aged 74 years. Had issue eight children :

1. Edward Tiffin, b. Aug. 20, 1805 ; d. June 21, 1828.
2. Gessner, b. June 26, 1807. (See later.)
3. Frances Moore, b. Feb. 23, 1809 ; d. July 10, 1810.
4. An infant, b. Feb. 28, 1815 ; d. young.
5. Mary Jane, b. Nov. 5, 1816 ; d. Dec. 17, 1889.
6. Margaret Frances, b. April 24, 1818. (See later.)
7. Caroline Elizabeth, b. May 22, 1822 ; d. Sept. 5, 1890.  
(No further record.)
8. Peachy Rush Harrison, b. Jan. 4, 1825.

#### FOURTH GENERATION.

*Second.* Gessner Harrison, 2d of Peachy and Mary (Stuart) Harrison, born June 26, 1807. In 1825 entered the University of Virginia. Took the degrees of medicine and ancient languages in July, 1828. On Aug. 10, 1828, was appointed professor in the school of ancient languages, which position he held until his death, on April 7, 1862. He married, Dec. 15, 1830, Eliza Lewis Carter, daughter of Professor George Tucker, of the University of Virginia. Ten children :

- |                         |                                  |
|-------------------------|----------------------------------|
| 1. Maria Carter,        | b. Nov. 14, 1831.                |
| 2. Mary Stuart,         | b. Feb. 10, 1834.                |
| 3. George Tucker,       | b. July 23, 1835.                |
| 4. Edward Tiffin,       | b. Sept. 9, 1837.                |
| 5. Peachy Gessner,      | b. Dec. 24, 1839.                |
| 6. Charles Carter,      | b. May 10, 1842 ; d. Feb., 1882. |
| 7. Henry William,       | b. Sept. 15, 1844. [No record.   |
| 8. Eleanor Rosalie,     | b. July 16, 1847.                |
| 9. Robt. Lewis,         | b. March 2, 1850. No record.     |
| 10. Francis Washington, | b. Feb. 15, 1852 ; d. young.     |

#### FIFTH GENERATION.

*First.* Maria Carter Harrison, 1st of Gessner and Eliza Lewis (Carter) Harrison, born Nov. 14, 1831 ; d. Oct. 21,

1857; m. Nov. 14, 1849, Rev. John A. Broddus. Three children:

1. Eliza Sommerville, b. ———.
2. Ann Harrison, b. ———.
3. Maria Louisa, b. ———.

*Second.* Mary Stuart Harrison, 2d of Gessner and Eliza Lewis (Carter) Harrison, born Feb. 10, 1834; m. July 31, 1853, Prof. Francis H. Smith, of the University of Virginia. Twelve children.

#### SIXTH GENERATION.

*First.* Eliza Lewis Carter Smith, 1st of Frances H. and Mary Stuart (Harrison), born ———; m. William W. Walker, of Westmoreland county; died Sept. 2, 1880.

*Second.* Eleanor Annabel Smith, 2d of Frances H. and Mary Stuart (Harrison), born ———; was twice married: 1st, to Fielding Miles, of Blacksburg, Va. Issue, a daughter, Elise Miles. Second marriage to Professor Kent, of the University of Virginia. One child, a daughter, Eleanor Kent, born ———.

*Third.* Francis Albert Smith, born ———; died in infancy.

*Fourth.* Maria Smith, born ———; died in infancy.

*Fifth.* Lelia Maria Smith, 5th of Frances H. and Mary Stuart (Harrison) Smith, born ———; married Lucien Cocke, of Roanoke, Va. Four children:

1. Frances, b. ———.
2. Mary Stuart, b. ———.
3. Lucien, b. ———.
4. Janie, b. ———; d. April 5, 1899.

*Sixth.* Gessner Harrison Smith, 6th of Frances H. and Mary Stuart (Harrison) Smith, born ———; graduated in law; settled at Kansas City, Mo., where he practiced his profession, and died Feb. 18, 1892.

*Seventh.* Summerfield Smith, born ———; died in infancy.

*Eighth.* Geo. Tucker Smith, 8th of Frances H. and Mary Stuart (Harrison) Smith, graduated in medicine, is a surgeon in U. S. Navy.

*Ninth.* Mary Stuart Smith, born ———; died Oct. 15, 1900. No further record.

*Tenth.* Rosalie Smith, 10th of Frances H. and Mary Stuart (Harrison) Smith, m. Dr. J. Carrington Harrison. One child, a son, Francis Henry.

*Eleventh.* Courtney Smith, died in infancy.

*Twelfth.* Duncan Smith, 12th and youngest child of Francis H. and Mary Stuart (Harrison), born ———. Art student, New York City.

#### FIFTH GENERATION.

*Third.* Geo. Tucker Harrison, 3d of Gessner and Eliza Lewis (Carter) Harrison, born July 23, 1835, graduated at the University of Virginia, studied Civil Engineering, was a surgeon in the Confederate army throughout the war; resides in New York, where he is well known as a physician; m. Lelia Bell. Three children:

1. Gessner, b. ———. Physician in New York City.
2. Lelia Bell, b. ———.
3. Elizabeth, b. ———.

#### SIXTH GENERATION.

*Third.* Elizabeth Harrison, 3d of Geo. Tucker and Lelia (Bell) Harrison, born ———; married Wm. E. Echols, Prof. of Mathematics, University of Va. Two children:

1. Lilly, b. ———.
2. Marion Patton, b. ———.



## FIFTH GENERATION.

*Fourth.* Edward Tiffin Harrison, 4th of Gessner and Eliza Lewis (Carter) Harrison, born Sept. 9, 1837; d. Dec. 2, 1873. (No further record.)

*Fifth.* Peachy Gessner Harrison, 5th of Gessner and Eliza Lewis (Carter) Harrison, born Dec. 24, 1839; m. ———, Julia Riddick. Four children:

1. Edward,            b. ———, at Richmond.
2. Gessner,           b. ———, at Richmond.
3. Lewis,            b. ———, at Richmond; a student at the  
[University of Virginia.
4. Julia Peachy, b. ———, at Richmond. Res., Richmond, Va.

*Seventh.* Henry William Harrison, 7th of Gessner and Eliza Lewis (Carter) Harrison, born Sept. 15, 1844; graduated in medicine, is a practicing physician in Roanoke, Va. No record.

*Eighth.* Eleanor Rosalie Harrison, 8th of Gessner and Eliza Louisa (Carter) Harrison, born July 16, 1847; m. ———, Wm. Mynn Thornton (Prof. of applied mathematics in the University of Virginia). Six children:

1. John,                    b. ———. Medical student in the
2. Eliza Carter,           b. ———. [University of Va.
3. Eleanor Rosalie,       b. ———.
4. Janet,                   b. ———.
5. William Mynn, Jr., b. ———.
6. Charles Edward,       b. ———.

## FOURTH GENERATION.

*Sixth.* Margaret Frances Harrison, 6th of Peachy and Mary (Stuart) Harrison, born April 24, 1818; m. Wm. F. Stephens; died June 13, 1858. No further record.

*Eighth.* Peachy Rush Harrison, 8th of Peachy and Mary (Stuart) Harrison, born Jan. 4, 1825; entered the University

of Virginia on October 1, 1841 ; graduated in medicine, July 4, 1846 ; attended Clinical lectures in Philadelphia, and commenced the practice of medicine in Harrisonburg, Virginia, as his father's partner in the spring of 1848 ; married June 6, 1848, Mary Frances Rodes, born Jan. 14, 1828 ; daughter of William, of Albemarle. Two children :

1. Mary Lynn, b. May 5, 1850.
2. Lucy May, b. April 2, 1852.

---

### CRAVENS FAMILY OF AUGUSTA COUNTY, VA.

Of Robert Cravens, whose family have intermarried with that of the Smith and Harrison families of Augusta and Rockingham counties, Virginia, but little is known. He is believed to have first immigrated into Orange county, with the Smiths and McDowells, about 1740. He married Mary Harrison, a sister of Daniel. He was a large planter, and for his day a man of wealth in lands, etc. He was the brother of Margaret Cravens, wife of Daniel Harrison, of Augusta county. (See Harrison family.) He died in Augusta county in 1762, where his will, bearing date Oct. 2, 1761, was proven May 18, 1762, in which are mentioned the following legatees :

- 1st. His wife Mary (Harrison) Cravens.
- 2d. His son John Cravens.
- 3d. His son William.
- 4th. His daughter Margaret (Cravens) Harrison.
- 5th. His daughter Agnes.
- 6th. His daughter Margaret (Cravens) Smith.
- 7th. His son Robert.
- 8th. His daughter Elizabeth (Cravens) Smith.
- 9th. His two grandsons, Robert and John Cravens.
- 10th. His granddaughter Mary (Cravens) Black, wife of Robt.

## SECOND GENERATION.

*First.* John Cravens, the son of Robert and Mary, born ———; m. the widow Dyer, relic of William. He died July, 1778, leaving a family of children. No further record.

*Second.* William Cravens, son of Robert and Mary, born ———; was a soldier in the French and Indian wars, and is frequently referred to in the preceding pages of this work; married Jane ———. No further record.

*Third.* Margaret Cravens, daughter of Robert and Mary, born ———; m. her cousin Zebulon Harrison.

*Fourth.* Agnes Cravens, daughter of Robert and Mary, born ———; m. Samuel Hemphill.

*Fifth.* Maggie Cravens, daughter of Robert and Mary, born ———; m. Henry Smith, son of Abraham, son of Capt. John. (See Smith record.)

*Sixth.* Robert Cravens, Jr., son of Robert and Mary, born ———; m. Hester ———; died April 27, 1784.

*Seventh.* Elizabeth Cravens, daughter of Robert and Mary, born ———; m. ———, Benjamin Smith, son of Daniel and Jane (Harrison) Smith. (See Smith record.)

---

BROWN FAMILY OF AUGUSTA AND BATH  
COUNTIES, VIRGINIA.

John Brown, born Feb. 15, 1743, O. S., in Ireland; probably of Scotch-Irish parentage, immigrated from Dublin to America about 1760; doubtless through the influence of Capt. John Smith, McDowell and others, who had twenty years previously settled in the upper valley of Virginia. He married Mary Donnelly about 1778, who was born in America of

NOTE.—No effort has been made by the publisher to trace the descendants of the children of Robert Cravens and his wife Mary (Harrison) Cravens.



Irish parentage in 1761, and settled in the Warm Spring Valley on the Cowpasture River, a branch of the James, called by the Indians Wallahatoolah. His tract of land containing 400 acres was known as Flowing Spring, named from a series of springs which flowed at irregular intervals, gushing out of the earth in such an unusual manner as to attract the attention of Thomas Jefferson and other writers on Virginia.

During the Revolution John Brown enlisted a company of militia soldiers in Augusta county from the neighborhood in which he lived, of which he was captain, and Robt. Thompson, lieutenant, Col. Sampson Matthews, commander; his company marched to Richmond, thence to Petersburg and Amelia county, where they saw active service; was in the engagement with the British at the battle of Hot Water, and again at the battle of Green Spring (Jamestown), in which Major Brown (then Capt.) was taken prisoner July 6, 1781.

Upon the organization of Bath county, Aug. 26, 1791, Major Brown was commissioned one of the first justices for the county, which position he continued to hold until his death; was also Capt. of militia for the county, occupying various positions of trust, as Sheriff and Treasurer for Bath county, and later was Major in command of the 2d Battalion of Bath county militia; April 12, 1796, was elected a member of the General Assembly of the state of Virginia, and again in 1802-3-4. Lieut. Robt. Thompson, Jan. 8, 1833, in his declaration for a pension says: he was commissioned Lieut. of Virginia militia of Augusta county, and served as such under Capt. John Brown; that he was in the battle of Hot Water and at Jamestown; that they marched to Richmond, Petersburg, Amelia county, etc., under command of Col. Sampson Matthew, and was with Gen. Campbell, Wayne and Morgan.

Mary (Donnelly) Brown, wife of Capt. John, died about April, 1815, as a deed bearing date April 1st, of this year, was signed by her, but not acknowledged. Major Brown died Feb. 6, 1830, his will bearing date Nov. 6, 1824, with codicil dated March 17, 1828; was proven June term of Court, 1830;

recorded in Liber 4, folio 39, will book of Bath county, Va. To his two daughters, Peggy (Brown) Wallace and Rosannah (Brown) Morgan, he devised all lands on the east side of Cowpasture River, etc., to be divided equally between them, each to pay their brother Joseph Brown \$250.00; to his grandson N. I. Brown Morgan, a negro boy; to his grandson John Brown Wallace, a negro boy; the residue of his estate, real and personal, to his son John Brown; he to pay his brother Joseph \$500.00; and directed his body to be buried by the side of his deceased wife. Appointed John Brown, Gerard Morgan and Joseph Wallace, executors. Witnesses: Matthew Wallace, Charles Harnsell and William Benson.

The codicil makes his granddaughter, Mary Ann Blackburn Brown, a beneficiary.

---

#### TRANSCRIPT FROM THE BROWN FAMILY BIBLE.

John Brown, born Feb. 15, 1743, O. S.

Died Feb. 6, 1830, at 11 o'clock p. m.

Mary Brown, wife of above, died July 7, 1824, in the 63d year of her age.

Five children :

1. Charles Brown, born April 6, 1779; died Aug. 16, 1780.
2. Joseph Brown, born Dec. 2, 1780; married Nancy Smith, July 20, 1802. He died June 10, 1829.
3. Peggy (Margaret) Brown, born April 1, 1784; married Joseph Wallace, Nov. 16, 1808. She died March 29, 1828.
4. John Brown, born Tuesday, May 8, 1787; married, 1st, Sept. 15, 1818, Adelaide Kyle; 2d, May 16, 1850, ———, at the age of 63, his wife's age 30. He died Sept. 2, 1861.
5. Rosannah Brown, born on Friday, April 17, 1789; married June 21, 1810, Gerard Morgan.

## EARLY MARRIAGES, ORANGE COUNTY, VA.

Barnett, William, to Elizabeth Carrer, 1771.  
Barber, Thomas, to Mary Thomas, 1771-74.  
Hawkins, Moses, to Susan Strother, Mar. 3, 1770.  
Herndon, Zachariah, to Mary Scott, 1771.  
Johnson, William, to Ann Barnett, Feb. 10, 1770.  
Sisson, ———, to Millie Braham, 1771-74.  
Taylor, Zachariah, to Alice Chew, 1771.  
Terrell, Zachariah, to Millie Walker, 1771.  
———, George, to Catherine Spencer, 1771-74.

[From the fly-leaf of a memorandum book, Orange Court House. Where names or dates are omitted, the record is defaced by time.—PUB.]

---

FROM THE MARRIAGE BONDS OF ORANGE COURT HOUSE.

Hawkins, John, to Mary Gaines, widow, Apr. 28, 1780.  
Helm, William, to Matilda Taliaferro, May 31, 1784.  
Head, Benjamin, to Margaret Carr, Aug. 21, 1784.  
Head, John, to Nancy Sanford, Nov. 26, 1787.  
Head, Tavenah, to Janney Plunket, daughter of Jesse, Dec. 20, 1798.  
Hawkins, Benjamin, to Sallie Scott, Mar. 1, 1799.  
Hawkins, James, to Betty Coleman, Sept. 3, 1799.  
Head, George Marshall, to Millie Rucker, Nov. 10, 1799.  
Hawkins, James, to Elizabeth Keeton, daughter of John, Nov. 11, 1799.  
Hanks, Rodney, son of Reuben and Elizabeth, to Alice Chandler, March 26, 1803.  
Hawkins, Moses, to Joyce Quisenberry, Apr. 23, 1804.



MARRIAGES SOLEMNIZED IN ALBEMARLE COUNTY,  
VIRGINIA, BY THE REV. JOHN GIBSON,  
FROM 1800 TO 1846.

John Gibson was born 1759, in Culpeper county, Virginia, son of Peter, where he resided until 1782. He was reared on the plantation of his father with only the limited opportunities of the Log Cabin School House for an education, and these but for three months in the year.

September 30, 1778, at the age of nineteen, he enlisted as a private soldier in the Culpeper county militia, or minute-men, under Capt. Francis Miller, with whom he marched from Culpeper to Orange, thence to Spottsylvania, thence to Essex county, and later to Mobinhills, below Richmond, at which place his command was stationed four weeks with troops from all parts of Virginia. Subsequently they marched to Williamsburg, where he remained till the end of the service for which he enlisted.

In 1779 he again enlisted for three months, as a substitute for his father, Peter, under Capt. James Smith; was at Williamsburg, Norfolk and Jamestown. In April of that year he was honorably discharged.

In 1781 John Gibson was drafted, on his own account, by Capt. Fisher Rice, under whom he marched from Culpeper to Louisa county. He served until discharged, returning to his home in Culpeper. In 1782 he removed with his parents to Albemarle county, where he married and reared a large family, living in the same neighborhood for sixty-eight years.

In early life Mr. Gibson made a profession of religion, and joined the Methodist Episcopal Church. In 1793 he was licensed by the Quarterly Conference of said Church as a local minister, and as such performed many marriages in the community in which he lived. He kept a record of these marriages from 1800 to 1846. On Aug. 3, 1846, he filed the same in the United States Pension Office with his application

for a pension, from which application the foregoing facts have been taken, together with the following list of marriages :

- Austin, Samuel and Elizabeth Johnson, Sept. 9, 1801.  
Austin, Renelder and Mahala K. Wats, February 11, 1830.  
Austin, Henry and Henrietta Dickerson, January 26, 1830.  
Ansel, Robert and Harriet Boswell, May 14, 1835.  
Allen, Orville and Sarah Ann Davis, December 18, 1844.  
Archer, James W. and Nancy Roberts, May 10, 1846.
- Bush, Aaron and Mary Meadows, November 11, 1804.  
Bingham, Wyat and Rebecca Bingham, July 23, 1812.  
Breeding, James and Rachel Gibbins, April 9, 1816.  
Bingham, John and Mary Harshbarger, August 22, 1816.  
Burns, James and Elizabeth Knight, April 28, 1818.  
Brickham, Blewford and Elizabeth Catterton, Dec. 17, 1822.  
Brown, Bernis and Patsey M. Garrison, December 22, 1822.  
Brown, Clifton and Sally Brown, January 30, 1823.  
Brown, Garland and Patsey Ballard, September 23, 1824.  
Breeding, Ephraim and Jenny Haney, October 15, 1824.  
Bingham, George and Priscilla Ross, June 8, 1824.  
Bedders, Fielding and Hannah Mohler, Aug. 20, 1824.  
Brown, George S. and Amanda Brown, November 18, 1830.  
Burkhead, Francis and Emily Wood, January 24, 1832.  
Burton, Aylett and Patsey Williams, January 1, 1833.  
Baker, Noah and Susan Going, September 19, 1833.  
Brian, James and Elizabeth Freek, October 1, 1834.  
Blackwell, William B. and Mary Elizabeth Sims, September 10, 1835.
- Bruce, Loudon B. and Lina Shiflett, April 20, 1837.  
Bryan, Robert and Lurania Jollett, January 16, 1839.  
Baughker, Asa and Eliza Rucker, March 4, 1842.  
Breeding, Harrison and Lucretia Morris, September 19, 1843.
- Conley, David and Catharine Wyant, March 10, 1804.  
Collier, Martin and Fanny Marshall, January 30, 1817.  
Coleman, William and Nancy Dowel, June 11, 1818.

Carthra, Charles and Elizabeth Brown, October 6, 1818.  
Connel, Timothy and Nancy Wyant, March 7, 1822.  
Cretshall, Godfrey and Sally Wood, December 21, 1824.  
Crawford, Obadiah and Anna Wyant, June 16, 1825.  
Catterton, Michael and Lucy Mills, May 22, 1826.  
Connell, John and Tilda Morris, August 6, 1829.  
Crawford, Wade and Elizabeth Morris, Nov. 17, 1829.  
Collier, Chapman and Charlotte Morris, Jan. 26, 1830.  
Connell, Zachariah and Drucilla Morris, Feb. 6, 1834.  
Collier, Caswell and Elizabeth Haney, April 27, 1837.  
Coatney, John and Nancy Smith, Feb. 4, 1838.  
Currier, James and Louisa Shiplett, Dec. 19, 1839.  
Collier, George and Susan Shiplett, Jan. 21, 1842.  
Cave, Hiram and Madison Shiplett, June 5, 1844.

*Shiplett*

Duke, William and Linny Gibbs, January 2, 1803.  
Dowel, Major and Frankey Jones, Nov. 15, 1804.  
Dowel, Major and Elizabeth Martin, April 28, 1807.  
Davis, Thompson and Nancy McClary, May 12, 1808.  
Davis, John and Sally Davis, Jan. 4, 1809.  
Dowel, William and Sally Picket, Jan. 18, 1810.  
Douglas, George and Rhoda Bingham, April 3, 1810.  
Dean, George and Mary Rindle, Feb. 18, 1811.  
Davis, Lewis and Susana Sandridge, Feb. 15, 1814.  
Davis, Lewis and Dosha Ham, May 17, 1814.  
Dowel, John and Emily Walton, Nov. 11, 1814.  
Dickenson, John and Ann Brown, Jan. 17, 1815.  
Davis, Robin and Lucy Shiplett, March 16, 1815.  
Dossey, John and Nancy Marshall, Dec. 10, 1816.  
Dunn, James and Betsey Collins, Nov. 12, 1818.  
Dunn, John and Elizabeth Johnson, Nov. 8, 1822.  
Dossey, Richard and Milly Howard, Jan. 15, 1824.  
Dunnavan, William and Fanny Knight, March 15, 1825.  
Davis, Isaac and Martha Langford, Nov. 26, 1829.  
Durrett, Thomas G. and Frances Sims, Sept. 30, 1830.  
Dickinson, Nimrod and Elizabeth Robinson, Dec. 16, 1830

*Sandridge*



- Dickerson, William and Ellen Lane, Jan. 25, 1831.  
Dowel, Madison and Elizabeth Huckstep, October 10, 1831.  
Dunn, James and Elizabeth Gentry, July 10, 1834.  
Dowel, Fountain and Lucy Ann Bingham, Jan. 19, 1837.  
Dunn, James and Carolina Salmon, Sept. 19, 1839.  
Davis, Smith and Mary Snow, Jan. 17, 1840.  
Davis, John C. and Agnes Jane Robert, Jan. 12, 1843.  
Davis, William F. and Ardena Wyant, Dec. 31, 1844.  
Davis, Elijah and Barbrana Shiplett, April 23, 1846. *Shiplett*
- Estes, Elisha and Maria Bingham, August 24, 1815.  
Ellis, Thomas and Mary Ballard, April 5, 1821.  
Early, James and Milly Thompson, Dec. 11, 1828.  
Elliott, Parrott and Amanda A. Cattleton, Oct. 5, 1843. *Cattleton*  
Elliott, Marshall and Malinda Shiplett, April 9, 1846.
- Frazier, John and Lucy Shiplett, January 20, 1811.  
Fishel, Robert and Nancy Walton, Jan. 6, 1831.  
Frazier, Livingston and Delithia Rosanber, Aug. 19, 1834.  
Frazier, John H. and Mary I. Morris, April 5, 1836.  
Frazier, James and Sarah I. Rucker, Dec. 23, 1838.  
Frazier, Michael and Virinda Shiplett, July 4, 1844.
- Grimes, David and Sallie Sexton, January 12, 1801.  
Gentry, John and Patsey Hicks, Nov. 25, 1804.  
Gentry, George and Elizabeth Dunn, Nov. 1, 1808.  
Gibson, Pater and Fanny Estes, Dec. 24, 1809.  
Gaines, John and Anna Gaines, Jan. 11, 1810.  
Gentry, Christopher and Sally Dunn, Aug. 2, 1810.  
Gaines, Thomas and Louise Evans, Jan. 17, 1811.  
Garrison, Volly and Sarah Dowel, Aug. 29, 1816.  
Gaines, Henderson and Malinda Gaines, Jan. 4, 1820.  
Gardener, Wilson and Milly Ballard, Sept. 21, 1820.  
Gardner, Garland T. and Mary Garrison, Oct. 17, 1822.  
Gentry, Fountain and Ann Knight, Feb. 9, 1823.  
Greenning, Isaac and Polly Stone, Dec. 23, 1824.  
Garten, James A. and Nelly Sullivan, Dec. 18, 1828.

- Garrison, Yelly and Nancy Perce, Dec. 31, 1828.  
Greening, Nehemiah and Elizabeth Keyseer, Nov. 22, 1830.  
Garrison, Ralph and Frances Marshall, Dec. 22, 1831.  
Goings, Henderson and Agnes Goings, Jan. 19, 1831.  
Garrison, Robert and Sarah Dunn, Aug. 23, 1831.  
Gentry, Austin and Jane F. Nailor, Jan. 3, 1833.  
Garrison, William and Nancy Sullivan, Jan. 17, 1833.  
Going, Levi and Frances Going, Sept. 19, 1833.  
Gardner, Brightbury B. and Lucinda Wood, Nov. 7, 1833.  
Gardener, James and Mary Wood, October 25, 1835.  
Gear, Nathaniel and Sarah Lamb, March 23, 1836.  
Goring, Charles and Matilda Middlebrooks, July 30, 1835.  
Garrison, Ryland and Rhody Keatin, Dec. 22, 1836.  
Graham, William, Esq., and Lucinda P. Eddens, April 14,  
Gentry, John and Caroline Douglas, Dec. 5, 1840. [1840.  
Garrison, John and Delila Monday, Dec. 22, 1842.  
Gibson, Leroy and Elizabeth Goodall, Sept. 24, 1842.  
Goodall, James and Pyrna Gibson, Sept. 22, 1842.  
Garrison, Austin and Sarah Jane Taylor, Dec. 20, 1842.  
Gentry, James and Luthana Sandridge, Nov. 6, 1845.
- Hicks, Joel and Elizabeth Davis, Nov. 30, 1800.  
Harvey, Richard and Dolly Gentry, January 3, 1805.  
Hall, Nathan and Julia Ham, May 5, 1805.  
Herndon, Edward and Polly Mayab, Nov. 6, 1806.  
Herring, Willis and Elizabeth Roch, Nov. 16, 1806.  
Harvey, Anthony and Polly Bingham, Feb. 25, 1808.  
Ham, Joseph and Elizabeth McCawly, August 15, 1811.  
Hall, John and Annie Wilkinson, January 1, 1818.  
Harris, Lansy and Dosha Ann Bailey, August 9, 1821.  
Haney, James and Aggie Lamb, March 4, 1824.  
Howard, Richard and Elizabeth Pettet, Nov. 2, 1824.  
Hoffman, William and Fanny Mitchell, July 22, 1828.  
Haws, John and Elizabeth Offal, Jan. 28, 1830.  
Hoye, Isaac and Mildred Hamble, March 15, 1831.  
Huckstep, William G. and Frances Ann White, Oct. 9, 1831.

Hall, Lewis and Elizabeth Seamans, May 20, 1831.  
Howard, Eli and Ann Marshall, May 22, 1834.  
Hall, Samuel and Elizabeth Dowel, Oct. 2, 1834.  
Hupp, Jacob and Matilda Lawson, March 25, 1837.  
Hall, Wootson and Sarah Wilkinson, Oct. 30, 1838.  
Hall, Richard M. and Lurania Powell, March 3, 1839.  
Ham, Robert and Mary Douglas, March 27, 1843.  
Hall, Richard and Sarah Gwin, July 20, 1846.

Johnson, Martin and Polly McClary, Nov. 8, 1805.  
Jarrell, Willis and Malinda Herring, June 4, 1829.  
Jones, Isaac and Rebecca Vier, Dec. 24, 1829.  
Jackson, William E. and Susan Jane Gentry, Dec. 21, 1830.  
Jackson, Stephen and Dosha Gowen, Feb. 3, 1831.  
Jarrell, James and Kiziah Huffman, April 16, 1838.  
Jear, Thomas and Nancy I. Lamb, Oct. 16, 1845.

Keating, James and Elizabeth Dowel, Jan. 18, 1812.  
Keaton, Nathan and Jane Keaton, May 29, 1828.  
Keaton, James and Sarah McCawley, Oct. 27, 1829.  
Knight, William B. and Polly Morris, Dec. 28, 1830.  
King, Sabrat and Jerusha Herring, Oct. 15, 1835.  
Keaton, Lively and Sophia Shiplett, Jan. 5, 1838. *Shiplett*  
Keaton, James and Betsey Powel, Jan. 19, 1842.

Lawson, John and Eve Horneest, Feb. 14, 1803.  
Lamb, John and Lucy Knight, Nov. 8, 1820.  
Lain, Thedunk (Theodore) W. and Dorcas McCud, Aug. 8, 1821.  
Lune, Aaron W. and Frances Dickerson, Jan. 26, 1831.  
Langford, Garrett and Jane Sandridge, Dec. 6, 1832.  
Lawson, Moses and Rebecca Goodall, Dec. 29, 1833.  
Lamb, Henry and Elizabeth Catterton, Jan. 2, 1834.  
Lawson, Alfred and Frances Wyant, Aug. 10, 1834.  
Lawson, Joseph and Selina Snow, Feb. 17, 1835.  
Lamb, Johnson and Nancy Varant, April 25, 1837.  
Long, James and Sarah Beasley, May 9, 1839.  
Lamb, James and Isabella Craig, April 14, 1839.



Lankford, Warner and Frances Fisher Walton, July 16, 1840.

Long, John and Rebecca Long, Nov. 9, 1843.

Lawson, Theopholis and Carolina Herring, April 14, 1844.

Long, Laton and Rebecca Jane Gibson, Dec. 4, 1845.

Morris, Elisha and Sally Davis, Oct. 16, 1804.

Morris, John and Nancy Shiplett, Oct. 25, 1804.

*Shiplett*

Meadows, John and Elizabeth Wyant, March 6, 1806.

Morris, David and Polly Morris, March 30, 1809.

Meadows, James and Mary Wyant, June 22, 1809.

Mason, Reuben and Maria Mason, Sept. 18, 1812.

Maupine, John and Rosana Maupine, Nov. 12, 1812.

Morris, Davis and Nancy Shiplett, May 14, 1813.

*Shiplett*

✓ Mason, Matthew and Fanny Marshall, January 13, 1814.

Marshall, James and Fanny Roberson, Oct. 20, 1815.

Maiden, William and Sally Gardner, April 9, 1816.

Morris, Simpson and Juda Shiplett, Aug. 26, 1818.

*Shiplett*

Morris, Blewford and Mary Dunnivan, Dec. 25, 1818.

Marshall, Eppa and Nancy Dunn, Jan. 11, 1821.

Marshall, Wiley and Sally Dossey, Jan. 6, 1824.

Milliway, Isaac and Judith Milliway, Jan. 12, 1825.

Marshall, Henry and Dolly Shiplett, Oct. 5, 1825.

Marshall, Greensville and Frances Marr, Jan. 1, 1828.

Marshall, Wilson and Sophia Beddows, Jan. 6, 1828.

Martin, George and Elizabeth Burkett, May 4, 1826.

Mason, Enoch and Frances Payne, Jan. 5, 1832.

Morris, Absalom and Nancy Knight, Feb. 16, 1832.

Mooney, Thornton and Elizabeth Sullivan, Feb. 23, 1832.

Maupine, David and Virginia Mills, April 5, 1832.

Mooney, John and Vienna Sullivan, Aug. 16, 1832.

Mallory, Nathan and Cally Harris, Nov. 6, 1832.

Mallory, Alfred M. and Nancy Williams, Feb. 26, 1834.

Marshall, Thornton and Polly Shiplett, Feb. 27, 1834.

Morris, Tabner and Eliza Shiplett, Dec. 25, 1835.

Mason, Thompson and Harriet Cave, Jan. 21, 1836.

Maupin, John D. and Narcissa Davis, March 3, 1836.

Moyers, Michael P. and Susan Melone, March 8, 1836.  
Morriss, Garrett and Sarah Baughker, April 17, 1836.  
Marshall, Tavener and Airy Gibson, Sept. 6, 1836.  
Melton, James C. and Martha Pretchett, Nov. 8, 1836.  
Marshall, Fountain and Judith Gardner, Dec. 22, 1836.  
Marshall, Ansel and Elizabeth Lamb, Jan. 5, 1837.  
Morris, Gordon and Margaret Douglas, March 23, 1837.  
Marshall, William and Mary Ann Shackelford, May 4, 1837.  
Maupine, Pleasant and Sarah Catterton, Aug. 31, 1837.  
Marshall, William and Malinda Lawson, Jan. 18, 1838.  
Malloy, John B. and Elizabeth Roberts, March 8, 1838.  
Marshall, Winston and Jane Norford, July 26, 1838.  
Morris, Lively and Kiziah Frazier, Nov. 27, 1838.  
Morris, Garrett and Martha Malloy, Jan. 24, 1839.  
Maiden, James and Mary Ann Wyant, Aug. 6, 1840.  
Morris, Joseph and Polly Shiplett, Oct. 1, 1840.  
Morris, Revily and Delila Morris, April 15, 1842.  
Mallory, Elihu and Nancy Collier, Nov. 15, 1842.  
Morris, William and Sally Shiplett, Sept. 25, 1843.  
Morris, Riley and Harriet Morris, Nov. 7, 1843.  
Morris, Henry and Lucy Shiplett, Jan. 16, 1844.  
Morris, Harrison and Caty Morris, Dec. 19, 1844.  
Morris, Luis and Elvanda Morris, Dec. 19, 1844.  
Mills, David W. and Sarah E. Richards, Feb. 20, 1845.  
Monday, Meredith and Mahuldy Hall, April 20, 1845.  
May, Edmond and Elvina Snow, Oct. 22, 1845.  
Morris, Pleasant and Susan Frances Frazier, Dec. 4, 1845.  
McCawley, Peter and Agnes Garrison, Jan. 8, 1807.  
McCollister, Jacob and Jeane Maiden, June 8, 1809.  
McDaniel, Amsted and Julia McCawley, March 20, 1815.  
McDaniel, Ellis and Nancy Shiplett, June 3, 1819.  
McClary, John and Jane Davis, March 25, 1823.  
McDaniel, John and Patsey Snow, April 28, 1825.  
McClary, Isaac and Amanda Davis, Dec. 10, 1829.  
McCawley, Thomas and Polly Keating, June 15, 1830.  
McClary, George and Betsey Walton, Feb. 16, 1831.

McDaniel, Reuben E. and Sally Dunn, Dec. 20, 1836.

McCallister, Benjamin and Frances H. Dickerson, Feb. 29, 1839.

McGee, Angus and Polly Shorb, Oct. 30, 1842.

Nailor, John and Elizabeth Wells, Dec. 4, 1806.

Norris, Caleb and Harlena Harris, Dec. 22, 1837.

Norris, William and Mary Gibson, Jan. 24, 1839.

Norris, Jurrile and Virindy Morris, March 18, 1842.

Olava, Ealy and Martha Rhodes, Oct. 6, 1836.

Pense, John and Polly Smith, Jan. 11, 1807.

Powell, James and Betsey Powell, Oct. 31, 1816.

Powell, Robert and Nancy Shiplett, March 31, 1829.

Powel, Simon and Clarissa Lamb, August 30, 1832.

Powell, Yancey and Elizabeth Ann Beadle, Oct. 24, 1833.

Powell, Sinclair and Delilah Frazier, Dec. 31, 1834.

Parrott, William H. and Mary Wilcox, Jan. 29, 1834.

Parrott, William and Nancy F. Thompson, Feb. 21, 1835.

Patterson, John and Harriett Shiplett, Sept. 29, 1839.

Rucker, Jarvis (or Jarvis) and Milly Grayson, June 10, 1810.

Roach, Jacob and Elizabeth Haney, Sept. 13, 1810.

Roberts, Curtis and Sally Chewning, March 17, 1814.

Rife, Henry and Milly Bingham, June 6, 1816.

Rucker, Dewet and Nelly Rucker, Feb. 27, 1817.

Rippito, William and Rachel Stone, Dec. 21, 1823.

Runkle, William and Elizabeth Powell, Feb. 6, 1827.

Runkle, George and Frances Powell, Feb. 7, 1828.

Roberts, John H. and Mary White, Dec. 30, 1830.

Robert, John and Lucy Lamb, Jan. 6, 1833.

Randolph, Richard and Phoebe Huffman, June 2, 1833.

Rapp, John and Frances Ann Elizabeth Walton, March 11,  
1834.

Roach, Mickelberry and Angelina Rucker, Jan. 31, 1839.

Robert, Durrett and Amanda Lamb, Feb. 4, 1842.



Riddle, James and Frances Riddle, May 25, 1843.

Riddle, William and Nelly Riddle, May 25, 1843.

Sullivan, Richardson and Polly Marshall, Nov. 15, 1900. <sup>7</sup>

Sandridge, Reuben and Jestin Keaton, Oct. 9, 1804.

*hls* Shiplet, Thomas and Susanah Wyant, Feb. 11, 1807.

Shiplet, Overton and Sallie Herring, Jan. 20, 1809.

Sampson, William and Sally Sampson, Sept. 26, 1810.

Snow, Lewis and Polly Dunn, Jan. 3, 1811.

Shiplet, Edward and Joice Herring, March 7, 1811.

Shiplet, Thomas and Lucy Ham, Sept. 19, 1811.

Shiplet, Nathaniel and Betsey Proctor, Jan. 7, 1812.

Shiplet, Stephen and Joanna McDaniel, Jan. 11, 1816.

Shiplet, Michael and Minnie Shiplet, Feb. 10, 1817.

Snow, Henry and Polly Snow, May 27, 1818.

Sandridge, Stephen and Mira P. Gardener, March 22, 1821.

Shiplet, Micajah and Lotty Shiplet, Aug. 29, 1821.

Shiplet, Preston and Martha A. Thacker, Dec. 19, 1821.

Stone, Henry and Polly Michael, Jan. 9, 1823.

Sullivan, Jeremiah and Frances Collins, Jan. 1, 1824.

Shiplet, John and Polly Shiplet, Aug. 25, 1824.

Shiplet, Gaitwood and Lucinda Snow, April 14, 1825.

Shiplet, Burrel and Patience Shorb, Feb. 28, 1827.

Stevens, William and Lucy White, Aug. 22, 1827.

Sandridge, Nicholas and Elizabeth Sandridge, May 1, 1828.

Sullivan, Sinclair and Frances Luck, Aug. 7, 1828.

Shiplet, Benson and Teana Shiplet, Nov. 6, 1828.

Shiplet, Washington and Sally Morris, March 2, 1830.

Sullivan, David and Polly Seamans, Dec. 23, 1830.

Sandridge, William and Elizabeth Garrison, Jan. 6, 1831.

Sandridge, Joel and Frances Sandridge, Nov. 24, 1831.

Shiplet, Brightbuar and Tempy Shiplet, Jan. 25, 1831.

Sims, Blewford and Mildred Austin, Feb. 2, 1831.

Shiplet, Valentine and Jane Shiplet, Sept. 4, 1832.

Sandridge, Nathan and Jane H. Gardener, Jan. 3, 1833.

Shiplet, Lewis and Eliza Keaton, Jan. 30, 1834.

- Shiflet, Fielding and Mary Shiflet, Nov. 6, 1834.  
Sandridge, Benjamin and Salina Ellett, Nov. 20, 1834.  
Shiplet, Burton and Nancy Frazier, Dec. 1, 1834.  
Shiplet, Kinnel and Mary Ann Lawson, March 22, 1835.  
Smith, Thomas and Elizabeth Harris, June 5, 1835.  
Shurmond, George W. and Eliza Catterton, Oct. 13, 1885. ?  
Sandridge, Michael and Nancy Talor, Nov. 17, 1835.  
Shiplett, Davis and Julia Morris, March 24, 1836.  
Shiplett, William and Polly J. Shiplett, April 13, 1836.  
Snow, Obadiah and Nancy Watson, April 17, 1836.  
Shiplett, Ahaz and Jenny Shiplett, April 21, 1836.  
Shiplett, Nelson and Carry Davis, May 23, 1836.  
Sandridge, Austin and Sarah Sandridge, Aug. 18, 1836.  
Sandridge, Joel and Susan Wood, Sept. 28, 1836.  
Shiplett, John and Elizabeth Shiplett, March 16, 1837.  
Smith, Dobert and Nancy Lamb, May 14, 1837.  
Sandridge, Nathan and Parmelia Garrison, Aug. 29, 1837.  
Shiflet, Henderson and Milly Shiflet, Dec. 22, 1837.  
Shiplett, Wiley and Margaret Shiplet, Jan. 3, 1838.  
Shiflett, Solomon and Frances Collier, October 18, 1838.  
Stephens, Livingston N. and Sarah Parrott, Nov. 28, 1838.  
Sandridge, Pleasant and Charlotte Wilkinson, Dec. 6, 1838.  
Shiplett, Asa and Jane Shiplet, Dec. 10, 1838.  
Shearman, Thomas and Ann E. Early, Dec. 13, 1838.  
Shiplett, Smith and Sarah Shiplett, Dec. 23, 1838.  
Shiplett, Forril and Catharine Morris, Jan. 15, 1839.  
Shiflet, Harry and Caroline Bateman, June 16, 1840.  
Shiplett, Jackson and Harriet Bateman, June 16, 1840.  
Shiplett, Stephen C. and Mary M. Collier, Oct. 28, 1840.  
Shiplett, Solomon and Winney Shiflet, Jan. 21, 1842.  
Shiplett, Hardin and Theodosia Ham, May 19, 1842.  
Shiplett, Nicholas and Nancy Lawson, Jan. 11, 1843.  
Shiplett, Morton and Rosalania Shiplett, June 5, 1843.  
Shiplet, Sampson and Claussa Shiplet, Dec. 28, 1843.  
Shiplett, Henry and Eliza Morris, Jan. 25, 1844.  
Shiplet, Haston and Liddy Shiplett, March 30, 1845.

Tyre, Alexander and Franky Gaines, April 22, 1813.  
Turk, Archibald and Jane Maupin, Oct. 14, 1813.  
Thompson, William and Mary Ballard, Sept. 4, 1816.  
Tyre, Garrett and Margaret Barnett, Aug. 11, 1829.  
Thacker, John and Jane Shorb, Nov. 19, 1829.  
Thorp, Peter and Elizabeth Middlebrook, July 31, 1830.  
Thomason, Thomas and Catherine Smith, Feb. 15, 1830.  
Tate, Noah and Jency Goings, Oct. 25, 1831.  
Taylor, John W. and Johanna H. Taylor, March 12, 1835.  
Thrift, George and Eliza Early, Feb. 14, 1838.  
Turner, Robert and Peachey Morris, Dec. 27, 1838.

Via, Clifton and Judy Sandridge, Feb. 8, 1816.  
Vier, John A. and Mary Maupin, March 13, 1832.  
Via, Hiram and Harriet A. Nalor, March 10, 1836.  
Via, Thomas M. and Nancy J. Dunn, Dec. 20, 1836.

Ward, John and Jenny Seamans, March 6, 1801.  
Warran, James and Sally Rucker, Feb. 21, 1808.  
Wells, William and Polly Howard, Dec. 15, 1808.  
Wood, Levi and Susanah Esters, Oct. 20, 1811.  
Wood, John and Sally Jones, Jan. 13, 1814.  
Walton, Jesse and Nancy Gentry, May 9, 1816.  
Wood, James and Rebecca Marshall, Dec. 23, 1817.  
Wayland, Jeremiah and Mary Ramsay, Jan. 14, 1819.  
Ward, Samuel and Mildred Norris, Feb. 8, 1820.  
Ward, John and Sarah Ward, Oct. 2, 1822.  
Wood, Achillis and Polly S. Via, Nov. 28, 1824.  
Walton, Warring and Lucinda Sandridge, Oct. 21, 1825.  
Wyant, David and Elizabeth Lawson, Dec. 5, 1826.  
Wyant, Pater and Polly Frazier, March 11, 1829.  
White, Garott and Dicey Gentry, March 19, 1829.  
Whitehead, William and Malinda Cox, Feb. 20, 1830.  
Wood, Willis and Emily Walton, March 1, 1830.  
Wilerson, Nicholas and Nancy Luck, Nov. 15, 1832.  
Wood, Ezekiel and Patsey Thomas, March 14, 1833.



- Wolfe, George and Ellen Ferguson, April 14, 1833.  
Walton, Ison W. and Ann Dickerson, Aug. 11, 1835.  
Wood, Zachariah and Mary Ann Wood, Dec. 22, 1835.  
Watson, Benjamin and Eliza Hughes, Sept. 8, 1836.  
Watson, John and Macy Lamb, Sept. 19, 1837.  
Wyant, Frederick and Elizabeth Barnes, April 1, 1838.  
Wood, Nimrod I. and Dosha A. Maden, Aug. 19, 1842.

# BUREAU OF AMERICAN GENEALOGY.

WILLIAM F. BOOGHER, Manager,

1339 F Street, Washington, D. C.

Equipped with a thousand volumes of works pertaining to American Genealogy, together with an extensive collection of manuscript documents and notes copied from Colonial State and county archives, and from family and Revolutionary War records during the last twenty years, at a cost of over sixty thousand dollars.

Also extensive manuscript notes of the following families, from the emigrant to the third and eighth generations:

Ashby, Brooke, Beatty, Buck, Beall, Belt, Ball, Cole, Calmes, Carrington, Crocket, Douglass, Dent, Deadrick, Dulany, Deakins, Dameron, Duvall, Duckett, Duncan, Edmonston, Fenwick, Hillary, Hall, Hopkins, Houston, Jenkins, Lewis of Eastern Virginia, Magruder, Mercer, Mauzy, Moxly, Moss, Murdoch, Neville, Prather, Pettis, Perry, Richardson, Ridgly, Robinson, Sprigg, Springer, Snowden, Thrailkill, Taney, Willett, Wilson, White, Weems, and others from Maryland and Virginia.

A few copies of miscellaneous

Americana for sale at \$5.00.

✓ Also of Overwharton Parish, for sale at \$5.00.

*Both by the Author hereof.*

*Correspondence solicited.*





# INDEX.

---

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| <p>Aadell, Elijah, 179</p> <p>Abercrombie, James, 19, 20</p> <p>Accomack County, soldiers French and Indian War (names not indexed), 25</p> <p>Adams, Andrew, 221, 222</p> <p>Adams, Francis, 218</p> <p>Adams, John, 231</p> <p>Adams, Nathaniel, 218</p> <p>Adams, William, 8</p> <p>Albemarle County, marriages by Rev. John Gibson, 1800-1846, 384-396</p> <p>Albemarle County, soldiers French and Indian War (names not indexed), 25-28, 104</p> <p>Albemarle, Lord, 7</p> <p>Alexander, John, 217, 219, 220, 221, 222</p> <p>Allen, Ann, 310, 312</p> <p>Allen, Elizabeth, 310, 312</p> <p>Allen, Hugh, 300, 314</p> <p>Allen, James, 309, 312</p> <p>Allen, James T., 312</p> <p>Allen, Jean, 309, 314</p> <p>Allen, John, 300, 312, 314</p> <p>Allen, Margaret, 309, 311, 312</p> <p>Allen, Mary, 311, 312</p> <p>Allen, Nancy, 311, 312</p> <p>Allen, Polly, 312</p> <p>Allen, Rebecca, 311</p> <p>Allen, Sarah, 311, 312</p> <p>Allen, Widow, 300</p> <p><u>Allen, William, 300, 309, 311, 312, 314</u></p> <p>Allen, William H., 312</p> | <p>Amelia County, soldiers French and Indian War (names not indexed), 28-30</p> <p>Amherst County, soldiers French and Indian War (names not indexed), 104</p> <p>Amherst, Jeffery, 19, 20</p> <p>Anderson, Agnes, 305, 306, 314, 315, 317</p> <p>Anderson, Andrew, 114, 309, 321, 322</p> <p>Anderson, Ann, 306, 312, 314, 316</p> <p>Anderson, Ann Elizabeth, 319</p> <p>Anderson, Anne, 306, 313</p> <p>Anderson, Arabella Hunter, 321</p> <p>Anderson, Augusta V., 317, 321</p> <p>Anderson, Augustus, 317</p> <p>Anderson, Belle, 271</p> <p>Anderson, Betsy, 322</p> <p>Anderson, Caroline, 314, 322</p> <p>Anderson, Carrie, 295</p> <p>Anderson, Clarissa Ann, 321</p> <p>Anderson, Col., 224</p> <p>Anderson, David Laird, 317</p> <p>Anderson, Della, 271</p> <p>Anderson, Edmund, 314</p> <p>Anderson, Edward, 314</p> <p>Anderson, Eldred R., 322</p> <p>Anderson, Eliza, 322</p> <p>Anderson, Eliza Caroline, 316, 317, 321</p> <p>Anderson, Elizabeth, 306, 314, 316</p> <p>Anderson, Elizabeth Fitzhugh, 322</p> <p>Anderson, George, 305, 308, 316, 321</p> <p>Anderson, George W., 317, 322</p> <p>Anderson, Hampton Gustavus, 319</p> <p>Anderson, Hugh Rowland, 321</p> |
|--|--|

- Anderson, Ida Narcissa, 318  
 Anderson, James, 114, 305, 306, 308, 309, 314, 315, 316, 317, 322, 323  
 Anderson, James Laird, 317, 321  
 Anderson, Jane, 306, 315  
 Anderson, Jean, 299, 305, 308, 309, 314, 321, 322  
 Anderson, John, 114, 299, 305, 308, 309, 312, 314, 321, 322  
 Anderson, John Heflin, 321  
 Anderson, John Robert, 319  
 Anderson, Josephine Elvira, 318  
 Anderson, Julius, 314  
 Anderson, Julius Harrison, 319  
 Anderson, Louis Harrison, 319  
 Anderson, Lydia, 313  
 Anderson, Margaret, 309, 317  
 Anderson, Margaret Taliaferro, 317  
 Anderson, Maria, 314  
 Anderson, Martha, 314, 322  
 Anderson, Mary, 305, 306, 314, 315, 321, 322  
 Anderson, Mary D., 322  
 Anderson, Mary Elizabeth, 317  
 Anderson, Mary Hunter, 321  
 Anderson, Mary Josephine, 319  
 Anderson, Mary Julia, 319  
 Anderson, Mary McEldowney, 317  
 Anderson, Mary Simpson, 319  
 Anderson, Missouri Ann, 316  
 Anderson, Nancy, 316, 322  
 Anderson, Olivia Louise, 320  
 Anderson, Pauline, 267  
 Anderson, Rebecca Jane, 321  
 Anderson, Richard H., 315, 318  
 Anderson, Robert, 114, 305, 309, 312, 314, 315, 322  
 Anderson, Ruby, 321  
 Anderson, Sallie, 322  
 Anderson, Sarah, 306, 315  
 Anderson, Sarah Cornelia, 318  
 Anderson, Saxon, 306, 316  
 Anderson, Susan Simpson, 319  
 Anderson, Thomas, 314  
 Anderson, William, 114, 305, 306, 308, 309, 316, 317, 318, 319, 320, 321, 322  
 Anderson, William D., 322  
 Anderson, William DeWitt, 319  
 Anderson, William Henry, 314, 321  
 Anderson, William Saxon, 321  
 Andros, Sir Edmond, 6  
 Anthony, John, 226  
 Antill, Edw., 232, 233, 234  
 Appleton, Ethelind Parker, 360  
 Arbuckle, Alexander W., 311  
 Arbuckle, Jane, 305  
 Arbuckle, Julia, 311  
 Argall, Capt. Samuel, 5  
 Armistead, Elizabeth Lee, 276  
 Asbury, George, 218  
 Ash, Samuel, 226  
 Ashby, 397  
 Atkins, B. F., 275  
 Atkins, Betsy, 261  
 Atkins, Garrett, 261  
 Atkins, Mildred, 274, 275  
 Atlee, Mr., 233  
 Atmore, Ralph, 226  
 Augusta County, birth and death records, Old Stone and Hebron churchyards (not indexed, but arranged alphabetically), 289-291  
 Augusta County, Brown family of, 380, 381, 382  
 Augusta County, Cravens family of, 379, 380  
 Augusta County, Harrison family of, 378  
 Augusta County, historical and genealogical notes of John Anderson of, 308-323

- Augusta County, historical and genea-  
 , logical notes of William Craig of,  
 292, 307  
 Augusta County, list of militiamen in  
 Capt. John Givens' Company (names  
 not indexed), 223, 224  
 Augusta County, Smith family of, 330-  
 372  
 Augusta County, soldiers of French and  
 Indian War (names not indexed), 30-  
 58, 104-107  
 Augusta County, the Scotch-Irish of,  
 113, 115  
 Austin, Caroline Harrison, 265  
 Austin, Sarah Frances, 267  
 Authur, George, 226  
 Axon, William, 226  
  
 Bacon, Nathaniel, 6  
 Baddely, John, 226  
 Bagnall, William, 179  
 Bailey, Clara Cornelia, 319  
 Bailey, Clarence Barnard, 319  
 Bailey, Francis, 226  
 Bailey, James Robert, 319  
 Bailey, Joel Smith, 319  
 Bailey, May Maxwell, 319  
 Bailey, Ossamus Bowen, 319  
 Bailey, Willie Tarrant, 319  
 Ball, ———, 397  
 Ball, Farling, 216, 217, 220, 221, 222  
 Ball, Joseph, 226  
 Barbour, Fanny Butler, 254  
 Barbour, James, 251  
 Barbour, Lucy, 251  
 Barbour, Mary, 257  
 Barbour, Pendleton, 251  
 Barbour, Philip D., 254  
 Barger, Elizabeth, 275  
 Barksdale, Carl, 319  
 Barksdale, Cecil Bruce, 319  
 Barksdale, Clara Gladys, 319  
 Barksdale, Claude Bruce, 319  
 Barksdale, George, 319  
 Barksdale, George Roydon, 319  
 Barksdale, Guy Tarrant, 319  
 Barksdale, John Hugh, 319  
 Barksdale, Mary, 319  
 Barnett, Susan, 277  
 Barnwell, Edward, 226  
 Barnwell, John, 226  
 Baron Dieskau, 16  
 Barron, James, 132  
 Barron, Richard, 132  
 Barron, Samuel, 132  
 Barry, Ann, 312  
 Barry, Mrs., 311  
 Barton, Ann, 220  
 Basquin, William, 226  
 Bass, Anne Frank, 318  
 Bass, Gustavus John, 318  
 Bass, Howard Linton, 317, 318  
 Bass, Jessie Olivia, 317  
 Bath County, Brown family of, 380,  
 381, 382  
 Battaile, Isabel, 273  
 Battle, Miss, 313  
 Battle, President, 313  
 Bauman, G., 230  
 Bayley, John, 219  
 Bayly, Pierce, 217, 220, 222  
 Bayly, William, 285  
 Baytop, Thomas, 133  
 Bealer, Alba, 254  
 Bealer, Pierre, 254  
 Beall, ———, 397  
 Beamer, Alice, 344  
 Beard, Edward, 307  
 Beard, Elizabeth, 307  
 Beatty, ———, 397



- Beatty, Rhoda, 343  
 Beatty, David, 219  
 Beatty, Thomas, 219  
 Beavers, Jas., 218  
 Beck, Fanny, 256  
 Beck, G. A., 256  
 Bedel, Timothy, 173, 174, 175  
 Bedford County, soldiers French and  
     Indian War (names not indexed), 58-  
     67, 107  
 Bee, Joseph, 226  
 Beirne, Alice Beulah, 344  
 Beirne, Andrew Plunkett, 343, 344  
 Beirne, Elizabeth, 343  
 Beirne, Frances, 344  
 Beirne, Frances Evelyn, 343  
 Beirne, Lewis Caperton, 343  
 Beirne, Mary Frances, 343  
 Beirne, Mary Plunkett, 343  
 Beirne, Rhoda, 343  
 Bell, Annie Laurie, 320  
 Bell, Davis S., 305  
 Bell, Eliza, 305  
 Bell, Elizabeth, 305  
 Bell, Elizabeth Allen, 311  
 Bell, Henderson M., 305  
 Bell, J. Wayt, 305  
 Bell, James, 304, 311  
 Bell, Jane, 305, 311  
 Bell, John J., 305  
 Bell, Julia, 311  
 Bell, Lelia, 377  
 Bell, Lucy, 311  
 Bell, Margaret, 304, 305, 311  
 Bell, Margaret Allen, 311  
 Bell, Mary, 305, 311  
 Bell, Nancy, 311  
 Bell, Rebecca, 311  
 Bell, Sarah, 305, 311  
 Bell, Susan, 300, 311  
 Bell, William, 300, 307, 311  
 Bell, William A., 311  
 Bell, William Joseph Davies, 311  
 Belt, ———, 397  
 Bembridge, Henry, 226  
 Benham, John, 218  
 Benham, Peter, 218  
 Benneham, Dominick, 247  
 Bennett, Charles, 218  
 Bennett, Cynthia, 315  
 Bennett, Mr., 315  
 Bennett, Richard, 6, 237  
 Bennett, Sarah, 261  
 Benson, Margaret Ann, 250  
 Bently, John, 179  
 Berkeley, Norborne, 7  
 Berkeley, Sir William, 6  
 Berry, Eliza, 315  
 Berry, Mr., 315  
 Berry, Withers, 219  
 Beverly, William, 308  
 Bibb, Rosella, 272  
 Bienville, Celeron de, 10  
 Binns, Charles, 219, 221  
 Binns, Hamilton, 221  
 Binns, John, 219  
 Birth and death records, tombstones of  
     the old stone and Hebron church  
     graveyards, Augusta Co. (names not  
     indexed but alphabetically arranged),  
     289-291  
 Bixby, James, 368  
 Bixby, Jesse, 368  
 Bixby, Julia, 368  
 Bixby, Nahum, 368  
 Bixby, Sarah, 368  
 Bizant, Randolph, 179  
 Black, John, 226  
 Blackburn, Maj., 116, 117, 118, 119, 120  
 Blagg, John, 103

- Blair, John, 7  
 Blakey, Ann, 256  
 Blakey, Mary, 256  
 Bland, Richard, 25  
 Bland, Theodoric, 216  
 Bland, (Col.) Theodoric, Payroll for  
     northern neck Va. and Md. regiment,  
     Nov. & Dec. 1777 (names not in-  
     dexed), 185-215  
 Blindell, Nath., 226  
 Bliss, Joseph, 231  
 Bocock, Mary, 335  
 Bocock, John W., 335  
 Boerstler, Phoebe, 357  
 Boggs, Leila Inez, 318  
 Boone, Adelaide Ellen, 353  
 Boone, Henry W., 353  
 Booker, Samuel, 133  
 Boring, Bessie Bell, 301  
 Boring, O. L., 301  
 Boroughs, Bryan, 276  
 Boroughs, Elizabeth, 276  
 Boroughs, James, 276  
 Boroughs, Rebecca Kimball, 276  
 Boroughs, Sally, 276  
 Boroughs, Thomas, 276  
 Boroughs, Zachariah, 276  
 Borthwick, Martha May, 301  
 Borthwick, Robert Craig, 301  
 Botts, Joshua, 218  
 Bounethean, Peter, 226  
 Bouquet, Henry, 20, 21  
 Bourne, Alexander, 273  
 Bourne, Ambrose, 273  
 Bourne, Andrew, 263, 273  
 Bourne, Catherine, 273  
 Bourne, Frances, 263, 273  
 Bourne, Frances Christopher, 273  
 Bourne, Francis, 273  
 Bourne, Henry Clay, 273  
 Bourne, Jane, 263, 269, 273  
 Bourne, John, 269  
 Bourne, Lewis Milton, 273  
 Bourne, Mary, 264  
 Bourne, Milton, 273  
 Bowen, Hugh Reece, 332, 333  
 Bowerman, Christian, 179  
 Bowie, Chancellor Alexander, 277  
 Bowie, Jane, 277  
 Bowie, John, 277  
 Bowie, Susan, 277  
 Bowie, Walter W., 277  
 Bowles, Robt. H. W., 231  
 Bowling, Andrew, 308  
 Bowne, Harrison, 360  
 Bowne, Helen Dana, 360  
 Bowne, Katharine Dana, 360  
 Boyd, Alexander, 103  
 Braddock, Edward, 13, 14, 15, 17, 18, 20  
 Bradford, Gam, 231  
 Bradford, James, 231  
 Bradley, Jane, 261  
 Bradley, John, 261  
 Brady, John, 261  
 Brady, Maria, 261  
 Branford, William, 226  
 Branson, Lionel, 178  
 Branwell, Robert, 226  
 Breckenridge, Alexander, 114  
 Breckenridge, Robert, 114  
 Brent, Gyles, 238  
 Bricker, James, 226  
 Bridge, Miss, 255  
 Brockenbrough, John W., 359  
 Broddus, Ann Harrison, 376  
 Broddus, Eliza Sommerville, 376  
 Broddus, John A., 376  
 Broddus, Maria Carter, 376  
 Broddus, Maria Louisa, 376  
 Bronough, William, 217, 220

- Brooke, 397  
 Brooke, Ann, 335  
 Brooke, Berkeley, 335  
 Brooke, Elizabeth, 336  
 Brooke, Frank, 335  
 Brooke, John, 335  
 Brooke, Juliet, 335  
 Brooke, Margaret, 336  
 Brooke, Margaret Lyle, 335  
 Brooke, Martha, 335  
 Brooke, Mary, 335  
 Brooke, Robert, 7  
 Brooke, Robert S., 335  
 Brooke, Virginia, 335  
 Brooks, Cynthia Elizabeth, 359  
 Brooks, Fred. F., 359  
 Brooks, Lilly Rand, 359  
 Brooks, Morris Oden, 359  
 Brown, Adelaide, 351  
 Brown, Ann or Nancy, 351  
 Brown, Benjamin S., 351  
 Brown, C., 369  
 Brown, Catharine, 351  
 Brown, Effie, 369  
 Brown, Eliza, 351  
 Brown, Eliza Ann, 369  
 Brown, Ellen, 351  
 Brown family Bible, Transcript from the, 382  
 Brown family of Augusta and Bath counties, 380, 381, 382  
 Brown, Gertrude, 369  
 Brown, James, 249  
 Brown, Jesse Burgess, 351  
 Brown, John, 276  
 Brown, Joseph, 351  
 Brown, Lucy, 351  
 Brown, Mary, 351  
 Brown, Mrs., 322  
 Brown, Ophelia, 351  
 Brown, Richard, 351  
 Brown, Sarah, 249  
 Brown, Thomas, 351  
 Brownlee, Miss, 301  
 Broyles, Margaret, 313  
 Bruce, Elizabeth, 267  
 Brunswick county soldiers French and Indian War, 68, 69 (names not indexed).  
 Buck, 397  
 Buck, Thomas, 180  
 Buck, Thomas, roster of company in Revolution (Shenandoah Co.), 178, 179  
 Buckmaster, John, 239  
 Buckner, Mordecai, 103, 127  
 Buchanan, John, 332  
 Buchanan, Sarah, 266  
 Buford, Abrh., 131  
 Bullett, Thomas, 103  
 Burdett, Eliza, 281  
 Burdett, Henry, 246, 248, 281  
 Burgesses for Fairfax county in 1744, poll list for the election of (names not indexed), 121-124  
 Burgesses for Prince William county in 1741, poll list for election of (names not indexed), 116-120  
 Burkhead, Ann Laurie, 320  
 Burkhead, Arthur Anderson, 321  
 Burkhead, Ella Louise, 320  
 Burkhead, Jesse D<sup>e</sup>Witt, 320  
 Burkhead, Mary Florence, 320  
 Burkhead, Olivia Louise, 320, 323  
 Burkhead, Rockwell Giles, 321  
 Burkhead, William D<sup>e</sup>Witt, 320  
 Burkley, Scarlet, 218  
 Burlingham, Frederick Harrison, 359  
 Burlingham, Lilly Rand, 359  
 Burlingham, Prentis, 359



- Burlingham, William, 359  
 Burnes, Ignatius, 219  
 Burnsides, Frances, 374  
 Burnsides, John, 374  
 Burnsides, Mary, 374  
 Burton, Martha, 301  
 Burton, May, 301  
 Burton, Sarah, 301  
 Burwell, Ann M., 270  
 Burwell, Louis, 7  
 Burwell, Nathaniel, 133  
 Butcher, Samuel, 218  
 Butler, Elizabeth Price, 277  
 Butler, Joseph, 218, 219  
 Butler, Mary, 222  
 Butler, Phoebe, 253  
 Butler, Susan Kemper, 301  
 Byrd, William, 103
- Cabell, William, 103  
 Carson, Virginia, 252  
 Caldwell, Sarah, 333  
 Calhoone, John, 226  
 Calhoun, Kattie, 313  
 Calmers, Thomas, 8  
 Calmes, 397  
 Calmes, Ann, 180  
 Calmes, Marquis, 180  
 Calmes, Winnifred, 180  
 Cameron, Benton Haxall, 255  
 Cameron, John, 103  
 Cameron, Mary Randolph, 255  
 Campbell, John, Earl of Loudoun, 18  
 Caperton, Elizabeth, 343  
 Carhart, J. W., 342  
 Carhart, Julia, 342  
 Carhart, Lucia, 343  
 Carhart, Whitefield, 343  
 Carlisle, Secretary, 303  
 Carlyle, John, 172
- Carnan, William, 218  
 Caroline county soldiers French and In-  
 dian War (names not indexed), 69  
 Carpenter, Lavina, 261  
 Carr, Joseph, 284  
 Carr, Mary, 284  
 Carr, William, 284  
 Carrington, 397  
 Carrington, George, 103  
 Carter, Ann, 335  
 Carter, Charles, 24  
 Carter, Eliza Caroline, 317  
 Carter, Eliza Lewis, 375  
 Carter, Frank, 317  
 Carter, George Tuckner, 375  
 Carter, John C., 133  
 Carter, Landon, 25, 248  
 Carter, Robert, 7  
 Carthae, Adamena, 347  
 Caruth, Elizabeth, 314  
 Caruth, Louisa, 314  
 Caruth, Mr., 314  
 Cary, Archibald, 103  
 Caton, Jacob, 218  
 Cavanaugh, Mary, 374  
 Cavanaugh, William, 374  
 Cavans, William, 220, 222  
 Chamberlain, Effie, 369  
 Chamberlain, Eugene, 369  
 Chamberlain, Gertrude, 369  
 Chamberlain, Willie, 369  
 Chermside, Juliet, 335  
 Chermside, Herbert, 335  
 Chermside, Mable, 335  
 Chermside, Margary, 335  
 Chermside, Martha, 335  
 Chermside, Sir Herbert, 335  
 Chermside, Walter, 335  
 Chesterfield Co. soldiers French and In-  
 dian War (names not indexed), 70, 107

- Chew, Larkin, 103  
 Chicheley, Henry, 6  
 Chiles, Catharine, 261  
 Chiswell, John, 25  
 Chrisman, Geo. H., 339  
 Chrisman, Martha Davis, 339  
 Christian, Captain, 308  
 Christian, William, 127  
 Clapham, Josias, 216, 217, 220  
 Clare, Lucetta A., 269  
 Clare, Silas F., 269  
 Clark, Elizabeth, 274  
 Clark, George Rogers, 22  
 Clark, Henry Towles, 274, 275  
 Clark, John, 275  
 Clark, Mary, 274, 275  
 Clark, Stokely, 274  
 Clark, Susan, 274  
 Clarke, General, 225  
 Clarke, Jonathan, 226  
 Clayton, Bessie, 261  
 Clayton, Miss, 313  
 Clement, Elizabeth A., 355  
 Cleveland, James, 218  
 Coate, Elizabeth, 276  
 Coate, Henley W., 276  
 Cobbs, Ann, 258  
 Cobbs, Courtney, 258  
 Cobbs, Jemima, 258  
 Cobbs, Lucetta, 258  
 Cobbs, Peter, 258  
 Cobbs, Thomas, 258  
 Cochran, Elizabeth, 336  
 Cochran, James C., 336  
 Cocke, Frances, 376  
 Cocke, Janie, 376  
 Cocke, Lelia Maria, 376  
 Cocke, Lucien, 376  
 Cocke, Mary Stuart, 376  
 Cocke, William, 103  
 Cockeran, Thos., 226  
 Codd, George, 238  
 Coffman, Frank, 335  
 Coffman, Herbert, 335  
 Coffman, Isaac, 335  
 Coffman, Juliet, 335  
 Coffman, Magdaline, 335  
 Coffman, Samuel, 335  
 Cohen (Cowen), Jacob, 226  
 Coiner, Laura Cordelia, 302  
 Coke, James, 24  
 Cole, 397  
 Coleman, Alice, 357  
 Coleman, Caroline, 357  
 Coleman, James, 217, 218, 219  
 Coleman, Jemima, 220  
 Coleman, Joel, 220  
 Coleman, Robert, 357  
 Coleman, Robert Lewis, 357  
 Coleman, Whitehead, 133  
 Collens, Isabella, 220  
 Collens, Joseph, 220  
 Colville, Jno., 116, 117, 118, 119, 120, 121, 122, 123, 124  
 Colyar, A. S., 266  
 Conger, Dr., 278  
 Conger, Miss, 278  
 Conrad, Diana S., 363  
 Conrad, Edward Smith, 363  
 Conrad, Emily, 363  
 Conrad, Fanny Kyle, 363  
 Conrad, George Newton, 363  
 Conrad, George O., 363  
 Conrad, Jennie, 363  
 Conrad, Lucy, 363  
 Conrad, Margaret Elizabeth, 363  
 Conrad, Mary Lynn, 363  
 Conrad, Minnie, 363  
 Conrad, Thomas William, 363  
 Continental line, pay-roll officers of,

- 1782-1783 (names not indexed, but arranged alphabetically), 134-170
- Continental line, Va., list of officers who served at siege of York (names not indexed), 227-229
- Conyers, Norwood, 226
- Cooke, Thos., 226
- Copeman, Andrew, 179
- Copeman, William, 179
- Cornaga, Eliza, 279
- Cornelison, John, 219
- Cornelson, Annia Leah, 318
- Couch, John, 315
- Couch, Sarah Ann, 315
- Cowan, Chloe, 295, 296
- Cowan, George, 296
- Cowan, Harry, 295, 296
- Cowan, Harry J., 296
- Cowan, John, 295, 307
- Cowan, Letitia, 296
- Cowan, Mary, 307
- Cowherd, Caroline, 259
- Cowherd, Frank, 259
- Cowherd, Henrietta, 259
- Cowherd, John Payton, 259
- Cowherd, Phillippa, 259
- Cowherd, Sallie, 259
- Cox, James, 226
- Cox, Samuel, 218
- Coxen, Nicholas, 14
- Craig, Agnes, 296, 305, 315
- Craig, Ann, 294
- Craig, Benjamin James, 302
- Craig, Beattie Bell, 301
- Craig, Betsy, 296
- Craig, Caroline Elizabeth, 298
- Craig, Elijah, 296
- Craig, Elizabeth, 296, 297, 298, 300, 301, 302, 307
- Craig, Evelyn, 302
- Craig, Fannie, 301
- Craig, Franklin McCue, 301
- Craig, George, 296, 297, 298, 300
- Craig, George McChesney, 302
- Craig, Hugh Brown, 298, 299
- Craig, J. N., 294
- Craig, James, 292, 293, 294, 295, 296, 297, 300, 301, 302, 305, 306, 307, 311, 315, 322
- Craig, James Alexander, 301
- Craig, James Burton, 301
- Craig, Jane, 296
- Craig, Jean (Janet), 292, 293, 294, 297, 299, 300, 304, 314
- Craig, John, 282, 293, 294, 296, 297, 299, 304, 306, 307, 308, 309, 312, 314, 340
- Craig, John Newton, 298
- Craig, Jos. Davis, 300, 301
- Craig, Lee, 301
- Craig, Letitia, 296
- Craig, Lydia Brevard, 298
- Craig, Margaret, 298, 304
- Craig, Margaret Ann, 298
- Craig, Margaret Davis, 340
- Craig, Margaret Lewis, 301
- Craig, Martha, 301
- Craig, Martha Burton, 302
- Craig, Martha Jane, 301
- Craig, Martha May, 301
- Craig, Mary, 294, 296, 297, 305, 307, 315, 322
- Craig, Matilda, 298
- Craig, May Burton, 301
- Craig, Nancy, 297
- Craig, Rebecca, 294
- Craig, Richard Gaines, 297
- Craig, Robert, 292, 293, 294, 296, 304, 306, 340
- Craig, Samuel, 296, 297



- Craig, Sarah, 292, 295, 296, 304  
 Craig, Sarah Jane Cornelia, 303  
 Craig, Susan, 300, 311  
 Craig, Susan Kemper, 301  
 Craig, Susan Martha, 302  
 Craig, Susan Smith, 301  
 Craig, Virginia Estill, 301  
 Craig, William, 291, 292, 293, 294, 296, 299, 300, 304, 305, 306, 307, 314  
 Craig, Wm. Bell, 301  
 Craig, William Brown, 302  
 Craig, Willis Green, 307  
 Craig, William Lewis, 301  
 Crand, Samuel, 224  
 Cravens, Elizabeth, 347  
 Cravens family of Augusta County, 379, 380  
 Cravens, Margaret, 336, 373  
 Cravens, Robert, 336, 347, 373  
 Crawford, Alexander W., 298  
 Crawford, Ann, 311  
 Crawford, Cynthia, 311  
 Crawford, Eliza, 305  
 Crawford, Elizabeth, 311  
 Crawford, George M., 298  
 Crawford, George W., 311  
 Crawford, Harriet, 311  
 Crawford, Hugh Brown Craig, 298  
 Crawford, James, 305, 311  
 Crawford, John, 311  
 Crawford, Margaret, 311  
 Crawford, Margaret Allen, 311  
 Crawford, Margaret Ann, 298  
 Crawford, Martha, 322  
 Crawford, Mary, 311  
 Crawford, Mary Allen, 303  
 Crawford, Miss, 297  
 Crawford, Nancy, 322  
 Crawford, Newton G., 298  
 Crawford, Patrick, 322  
 Crawford, Polly, 312  
 Crawford, Rebecca, 311  
 Crawford, Robert I., 298  
 Crawford, Sallie, 311  
 Crawford, Sarah, 305  
 Crawford, William, 129, 322  
 Cray, Jos., 226  
 Creed, Alice, 355  
 Creed, Ann Maria, 355  
 Creed, Ann Peters, 355  
 Creed, Anna Withoff, 356  
 Creed, Celia Withoff, 356  
 Creed, Charles B., 356  
 Creed, Charles Henry, 356  
 Creed, Charles Hopkins, 355, 356  
 Creed, Cornelia, 355  
 Creed, Elizabeth, 354, 356, 357  
 Creed, Elizabeth A., 355, 356  
 Creed, Elizabeth Clement, 356  
 Creed, Ellen Elizabeth, 356  
 Creed, Fanny, 355  
 Creed, Flora Low, 356  
 Creed, Frank Peters, 355  
 Creed, Frederick, 355  
 Creed, Garrett, 355  
 Creed, George, 354, 355, 356  
 Creed, George Dominick, 356  
 Creed, Ida, 355  
 Creed, Jane Harrison, 354, 358  
 Creed, Jennie Collette, 356  
 Creed, John, 354, 356, 357, 358  
 Creed, John Marshall, 355, 356  
 Creed, Joseph, 356  
 Creed, Louise, 356  
 Creed, Louise Withoff, 356  
 Creed, Margaret, 354, 356, 357, 358  
 Creed, Margaret Davis, 354, 357  
 Creed, Mary, 354, 356  
 Creed, Mary Agnes, 356  
 Creed, Mary Livering, 355

- Creed, Mary Low, 355, 356  
 Cregg, James, 349  
 Crewdson, Milley, 281  
 Crittenden, Gov., 267  
 Crocket, 397  
 Crookshank, John, 178  
 Culpeper County, soldiers French and Indian War (names not indexed), 70, 74, 108  
 Culpeper, Lord, 6  
 Cumberland County, soldiers French and Indian War (names not indexed), 70  
 Cummings, Richard, 226  
 Cunningham, H., 231  
 Cunningham, Walter, 103  
 Cushing, Charles L., 250  
 Cushing, Christopher, 250  
 Cushing, Crawford, 250  
 Cushing, Eleanor, 250  
 Cushing, Henry, 250  
 Cushing, Thomas N., 250  
 Custis (Tompkins) Bible, transcript from, 328, 329  
  
 Dale, Thomas, 5  
 Dalton, John, 172  
 Dameron, 397  
 Dana, Elizabeth Adelaide, 360  
 Dandridge, John, 133  
 Dangerfield, William, 103, 127  
 Daniel, Jane, 273, 274  
 Daniel, John, 274  
 Daniel, Joshua, 216, 221  
 Daniel, Margaret, 274  
 Daniel, Vivien, 274  
 Daugherty, John, 225  
 Davidson, Adelia Halliday, 353  
 Davis, A. A., 371  
 Davis, Adeline Augusta, 371  
 Davis, Adeline T., 371  
 Davis, Edward Douglass, 371  
 Davis, Elizabeth Rebecca, 371  
 Davis, Fairman Newlett, 371  
 Davis (of North Carolina) family Bible, transcript from, 324, 325  
 Davis (of Virginia) family Bible, transcript from, 326, 327  
 Davis Family notes, 325, 326  
 Davis, Frederick Schiller, 371  
 Davis, James William Smith, 371  
 Davis, Jonathan, 217, 220, 222  
 Davis, Margaret, 338  
 Davis, Mrs., 296  
 Davis, Thomas, declaration of, 327  
 Davis, Will, 131  
 Day, James F., 269  
 Day, Mary Frances, 269  
 Dayton, Mary, 368  
 De Lancey, James, 14  
 De Vose, Caroline Adele, 318  
 Dead and deserted of the 1st Virginia State Regt. commanded by Col. George Gibson, from Sept. 16, 1777, to Jan. 1, 1778, list of balances due the (names not indexed), 181-183  
 Deadrick, 397  
 Deakins, 397  
 Dean, Nancy, 322  
 Deane, Elizabeth, 282  
 Deane, John, 282  
 Debell, William, 218, 219  
 Debell, John, 218  
 Dehaven, Abraham, 219  
 Dehaven, Isaac, 219  
 Delahage, Jane, 373  
 Dent, 397  
 Dent, Ann, 347  
 Dent, Dudley S., 347  
 Dent, Elizabeth, 247

- Dent, Enoch, 347  
 Dent, Evans, 347  
 Dent, George, 347  
 Dent, James, 347  
 Dent, Jessie Bright, 346  
 Dent, John, 346, 347  
 Dent, John S., 347  
 Dent, Margaret, 346, 347  
 Dent, Margaret Higgs, 347  
 Dent, Marmaduke, 346, 347  
 Dent, Marshall Mortimer, 346  
 Dent, Nancy, 347  
 Dent, Nimrod, 347  
 Dent, Sarah, 346  
 Dent, William, 347  
 Depanseure, Wm., 226  
 Dew, Lucy, 253  
 Dewar, Robert, 226  
 Dibblee, Adelia Halliday, 353  
 Dibblee, Albert, 352, 353  
 Dibblee, Albert James, 352  
 Dibblee, Anita Lavina, 352  
 Dibblee, Anna Roxalina, 352, 353  
 Dibblee, Benjamin Harrison, 352  
 Dibblee, Ethel, 353  
 Dibblee, Harrison, 352, 353  
 Dieskau, Baron, 16  
 Digges, Edward, 6  
 Diggs, Dudley, 25  
 Diggs, William, 25  
 Dinwiddie, Robert, 7, 11, 12, 14  
 Dixon, Lena, 360  
 Dixon, William B., 360  
 Dodd, John, 218  
 Donaghe, D. B. B., 335  
 Donaghe, Virginia, 335  
 Donaldson, Margaret, 268  
 Dolonson, Sarah Jane, 270  
 Donnely, Col., 224  
 Douglass, 397  
 Douglass, Augusta Virginia, 321  
 Douglass, Benjamin, 221, 222  
 Douglass, Caroline, 322  
 Douglass, Elizabeth Fitzhugh, 222  
 Douglass, George M., 321  
 Douglass, Hugh, 218, 219  
 Douglass, Irene, 321  
 Douglass, Mary, 321  
 Douglass, Mary Hunter, 321  
 Douglass, Peggie, 279  
 Douglass, William, 217, 220, 221, 222  
 Drysdale, Hugh, 7  
 Duckett, 397  
 Duckworth, Clarissa Ann, 321  
 Duff, Frances Strother, 340  
 Dulany, 397  
 Duncomb, A., 234, 235  
 Duncan, 397  
 Dunlap, Joseph, 226  
 Dunmore county (now Shenandoah), quar-  
     ter of Capt. Thomas Buck's Company  
     from, 178, 179  
 Dunmore, Lord, 7, 8, 21, 22, 114, 154,  
     235, 307  
 Dunn, Alice Hope, 368  
 Dunn, Andrew C., 368  
 Dunn, Andrew Paul, 368  
 Dunn, Diana Jane, 368  
 Dunn, Edward Gano, 368  
 Dunn, Ellen, 368  
 Dunn, Ethel, 368  
 Dunn, Gertrude, 368  
 Dunn, Mary, 259  
 Dunn, Mary Tillinghurst, 368  
 Dunn, Mr., 259  
 Dunn, William, 240  
 Duquesne, Marquis, 10, 11  
 Dust, Samuel, 179  
 Duvall, 397  
 Dyer, Rebecca, 243



- Earl of Loudoun, John Campbell, 18  
 Earl of Orkney, The, 6  
 Earle, Elizabeth, 314  
 Earle, Mary, 314  
 Early, Mary, 280  
 Eaton, William, 220  
 Eberly, John, 226  
 Echols, Elizabeth, 377  
 Echols, Lilly, 377  
 Echols, Marion Patton, 377  
 Echols, William E., 377  
 Eckert, Frances A., 367  
 Eckert, Frances Henrietta, 367  
 Eckert, Harry, 367  
 Eckert, Iona May, 367  
 Eckert, John H., 367  
 Eddens, Samuel, 133  
 Edmonds, Richard, 226  
 Edmonston, 397  
 Edwards, John, 226  
 Edwards, John Warren, 226  
 Effinger, Frances Smith, 341  
 Effinger, Frances Strother, 346  
 Effinger, J. Fred., 336, 340, 341, 346  
 Effinger, Katharine Taylor, 341  
 Effinger, Lena May, 256  
 Effinger, M. H., 340  
 Effinger, Margaret Davis, 340  
 Effinger, Margaret Smith, 341  
 Effinger, Robert Craig, 341  
 Egan, John, 226  
 Election of burgesses Fairfax Co. 1744,  
     poll list for (names not indexed), 121-  
     124  
 Election of burgesses Prince William  
     Co. 1741, poll for (names not in-  
     dexed), 116-120  
 Elgin, Francis, 218  
 Elgin, Gustavus, 218, 219  
 Elizabeth City Co., soldiers of French  
     and Indian War (names not indexed),  
     74  
 Elliott, Joseph, 226  
 Elliott, Thomas, 226  
 Elliott, William, 218, 226  
 Ellison, Elizabeth Price, 277  
 Ellison, Isaac B., 277  
 Ellison, Sarah, 277  
 Ellzey, Lewis, 121, 122, 123, 124, 285  
 Ellzey, William, 220, 221  
 Elwell, A. D., 353  
 Elwell, Adelaide, 353  
 Elwell, Adelaide Ellen, 353  
 Elwell, Burnadine, 353  
 Elwell, Frank, 353  
 Elwell, George, 353  
 Ely, Carrie, 295  
 Ely, Chloe, 295  
 Ely, James, 295  
 Ely, Sarah, 295  
 Emmett, Rebecca, 364  
 Emrey, George, 219, 222  
 Eskridge, Chas., 217  
 Eskridge, Chas. G., 218  
 Eskridge, Margaret, 336  
 Eskridge, Thomas P., 336  
 Essex county soldiers of French and In-  
     dian War (names not indexed), 75  
 Eueleigh, Thomas, 226  
 Evans, Ann, 346  
 Evans, Annie Ralston, 352  
 Evans, Arthur C., 352  
 Evans, Elizabeth, 297  
 Evans, Evan Cyfeiliog, 352  
 Evans, Henry L., 352  
 Evans, John, 226, 346  
 Evans, Julia, 368  
 Evans, Margaret, 346, 347  
 Everard, Thomas, 24  
 Eysten, Isabel F., 370

- Fairfax county, Poll list for election  
     burgesses 1744 (names not indexed),  
     121-124  
 Fairfax county, soldiers of French and  
     Indian War (names not indexed), 76-  
     79  
 Fairfax, Lord, 286  
 Fairfax, William, 116, 117, 118, 119, 120  
 Fall, Jane Harrison, 358  
 Fall, John C., 358  
 Fall, Kate, 358  
 Fall, Sallie, 358  
 Fannin, Martha, 316  
 Farnsworth, Henry, 218  
 Fauquier County, soldiers French and  
     Indian War (names not indexed), 108  
 Fauquier, Francis, 7  
 Faucett, Fannie, 334  
 Faulconer, Elias, 260  
 Faulconer, Frances, 274  
 Faulconer, Lawrence, 274  
 Faulconer, Maria, 260  
 Faulconer, Newman, 260  
 Faulconer, Polly, 260  
 Fennell, Mary Ann, 269  
 Fenna, E., 231  
 Fent, Joseph, 103  
 Fenwick, 397  
 Fibiger, Christ, 131  
 Fillmore, President, 358  
 Finney, Nancy, 260  
 Fisk, Charles H., 301  
 Fisk, Margaret Lewis, 301  
 Fitzherbert, Wm., 247  
 Fitzhugh, Sallie Battaile, 251  
 Fleming, John, 103, 129  
 Fleming, Thomas, 127, 129  
 Fleming, William, 103  
 Flewellen, James Edward, 252  
 Flewellen, Rosa, 252  
 Foote, Hester, 278  
 Forbes, John, 19  
 Ford, John, 281  
 Ford, Martha, 277  
 Ford, Patience, 281  
 Forye, Isaac, 230  
 Foster, John, 287  
 Foulk, Elizabeth, 347  
 Frame, John, 311  
 Frame, Nancy, 311  
 Frame, Samuel, 311  
 Frame, Thomas, 311  
 Franklin, Benjamin, 13, 14  
 Frazer, Oliver, 312  
 Frazier, Sue Lewis, 345  
 Frazier, Susan Massie Lewis, 345  
 Frazier, William, 345  
 Frederick County, partial list of Capt.  
     Daniel Morgan's Rifle Company of  
     July, 1775 (names not indexed), 171  
 Frederick County, soldiers French and  
     Indian War (names not indexed), 79-  
     82, 108  
 Freeman, Sarah, 270  
 French and Indian War, 8-112  
 French and Indian War soldiers (names  
     not indexed), 25-112  
 Frier, Robert, 217, 218  
 Fry, Joshua, 12  
 Furr, Enock, 219  
 Gabble, Lula, 257  
 Gadsden, Philip, 227  
 Gailliard, Elizabeth, 342  
 Gailliard, Levi, 342  
 Gailliard, Lillie, 342  
 Gailliard, Scott, 342  
 Gaines, Miss, 297  
 Gaines, Richard, 297  
 Gales, Nellie, 255

- Galissoniere, Governor, 10, 11  
 Gambill, Charlotte, 334  
 Gamble, John, 115  
 Gamble, Robert, 115  
 Garner, Genette, 269  
 Garrison at West Point, 1784, 229-231  
 Gates, Horatio, 173, 174, 175, 235  
 Gaugh, James, 8  
 Gee, Joseph, 260  
 Gee, Sarah Bell, 260  
 Geir, Christian, 227  
 George, Mitchell, 227  
 George, Thomas, 222  
 George, William, 219  
 Geott, Francis, 227  
 Gibbons, Charles, 363  
 Gibbons, Emma, 363  
 Gibbons, John, 227  
 Gibbons, Mary, 363  
 Gibbs, C., 230  
 Gibbs, Jas. Lewin, 219  
 Gibert, Gustavus, 342  
 Gibert, Leon G., 242  
 Gibert, Maude, 342  
 Gibson, A. C., 253  
 Gibson, Ann, 253  
 Gibson, George, 129, 183, 184  
 Gibson, George, list of balances due the  
     dead and deserted of his regiment  
     (names not indexed), 181-183  
 Gibson, John, 131, 346, 347  
 Gibson, John, marriages solemnized in  
     Albemarle Co., 1800-1846, 334-396  
 Gilbert, Frances, 260  
 Gilbert, Silas, 219  
 Gilchrist, Jessie Olivia, 320  
 Gilchrist, Malcolm Joseph, 320  
 Giles, Ellis, 8  
 Gillam, James, 314  
 Gillam, Louisa, 314  
 Gillespie, Adaline P., 265  
 Gillespie, John F., 265  
 Gilmore, Sarah, 220  
 Gilmore, William, 220  
 Ginning, James, 8  
 Gist, Christopher, 11  
 Gist, Nathaniel, 103  
 Gist, Thomas, 103  
 Givens, Benjamin, 225 ✓  
 Givens, George, 225  
 Givens, James, 225  
 Givens, John, 224, 226, 295  
 Givens, John, company of militiamen  
     commanded by, from Oct. 16, 1777, to  
     March 15, 1782 (names not indexed),  
     223, 224  
 Givens, John Allen, 225  
 Givens, Martha, 225  
 Givens, Molly, 225  
 Givens, Rebecca Brown, 225  
 Givens, Robert, 224, 225  
 Givens, Sarah Mitchell, 225  
 Glasscock, George, 247  
 Gleishbrin, Sarah Louise, 366  
 Gloucester Co. soldiers French and In-  
     dian War (names not indexed), 82  
 Glover, George Franklin, 271  
 Glover, Ida Morgan, 347  
 Glover, Joseph, 227  
 Glover, Roberta May, 271  
 Goalfold, Robert, 8  
 Gooch, William, 7, 373  
 Goochland county soldiers French and  
     Indian War (names not indexed), 82,  
     83  
 Gordon, Tabitha, 252  
 Gordon, William, 252  
 Goss, J. H., 251  
 Goss, Julia, 251  
 Grable, Abraham, 179



- Grant, Isaac, 218  
 Graves, Dr., 253  
 Graves, Ella, 253  
 Graves, John, 227  
 Graves, Wilhelmina, 253  
 Graves, William, 227  
 Grayson, Thomas, 227  
 Green, Thomas M., 307  
 Green, William, 103  
 Greene, John, 131  
 Gregg, Benjamin Gause, 346  
 Gregg, Catharine Taylor, 346  
 Gregg, Jessie Chestnut, 346  
 Gregg, Lucius Smith, 346  
 Gregg, William, 374  
 Gregory, John, 133  
 Griffin, Winnifred, 247  
 Griffith, Charles W., 355  
 Griffith, Fanny, 355  
 Griffith, Paul Winters, 355  
 Grimm, Martha Jane, 270  
 Grimm, R. B., 270  
 Griswold, Catharine, 361  
 Griswold, Latta, 361  
 Griswold, S. G., 361  
 Grubbs, Fred, 261  
 Grubbs, Sarah, 261  
 Guerard, Benjamin, 226  
 Guerard, Peter, 227  
 Guthrie, Matilda, 298  
  
 Hass, Annie Howard, 244  
 Hackney, Jane, 261  
 Hackney, Nancy, 261  
 Half-King (Indian), 12  
 Halifax county soldiers of French and  
     Indian War (names not indexed), 83-  
     85, 108-110  
 Hall, 397  
 Hall, Janet, 271  
 Hall, Leonard, 271  
 Hall, Susan B., 271  
 Halsey, Caroline, 314  
 Halsey, Leroy, 314  
 Hamilton, Alex. McNutt, 334  
 Hamilton, Andrew, 297  
 Hamilton, David, 221, 227  
 Hamilton, Elizabeth, 350  
 Hamilton, Hugh, 374  
 Hamilton, James, 103  
 Hamilton, Jane McKay, 350  
 Hamilton, Jennie, 334  
 Hamilton, John C., 296  
 Hamilton, Nancy, 296, 297  
 Hamilton, Samuel S., 350  
 Hamilton, Sarah, 296  
 Hampshire county soldiers French and  
     Indian War (names not indexed), 85,  
     86  
 Hancock, John, 172  
 Hancock, Margaret Armstrong, 267  
 Hancock, N. F., 267  
 Hanover county soldiers of French and  
     Indian War (names not indexed), 86,  
     87, 111  
 Hansbager, Conrad, 179  
 Harmous, William, 8  
 Harney, Annie Ralston, 352  
 Harney, Benjamina Catherine, 352  
 Harney, William, 352  
 Harnsberger, Robert S., 299  
 Harriman, Nancy, 354  
 Harris, Ann, 314  
 Harris, Crampton, 362  
 Harris, James, 362  
 Harris, Jane H., 362  
 Harris, Joseph, 314  
 Harris, Lydia Brevard, 298  
 Harris, McDonough, 362  
 Harris, Michael, 362

- Harris, Pearl, 271  
 Harris, Robert, 298  
 Harris, Sophia, 222  
 Harris, Thos., 227  
 Harris, William, 179  
 Harrison, Abigail, 374  
 Harrison, Ann, 374  
 Harrison, Benjamin, 7, 337, 374  
 Harrison, Caroline Elizabeth, 375  
 Harrison, Charles, 133  
 Harrison, Charles Carter, 375  
 Harrison, Cuthbert, 217  
 Harrison, Daniel, 337, 373, 374  
 Harrison, Edward, 378  
 Harrison, Edward Tiffin, 375, 378  
 Harrison, Eleanor Rosalie, 375, 378  
 Harrison, Eliza Lewis, 375, 376, 377, 378  
 Harrison, Elizabeth, 377  
 Harrison, Frances Moore, 375  
 Harrison, Francis Henry, 377  
 Harrison, Francis Washington, 375  
 Harrison, George Tucker, 375, 377  
 Harrison, Gessner, 375, 376, 377, 378  
 Harrison, Henry William, 375, 378  
 Harrison, J. Carrington, 377  
 Harrison, Jane, 337, 373, 374  
 Harrison, Jessie, 374  
 Harrison, John, 283  
 Harrison, Julia, 362, 378  
 Harrison, Julia Peachy, 378  
 Harrison, Lelia, 377  
 Harrison, Lelia Bell, 377  
 Harrison, Lewis, 378  
 Harrison, Lucy May, 379  
 Harrison, Mary Jane, 373, 375  
 Harrison, Mary Lynn, 379  
 Harrison, Mary Stuart, 375, 376  
 Harrison, Peachy, 374, 375, 378  
 Harrison, Peachy Gessner, 375, 378  
 Harrison, Peachy Rush, 375, 378  
 Harrison, Robert, 373, 374  
 Harrison, Robert Lewis, 375  
 Harrison, Rosalie, 377  
 Harrison, Sarah, 374  
 Harrison, Thomas, 116, 117, 118, 119, 120, 373  
 Harrison, William Henry, 310, 354  
 Hart, Mary Jane, 334  
 Hart, Silas, 334, 374  
 Harvey, William, 227  
 Harwood, William, 25  
 Haskell, E., 231  
 Haskell, Jonathan, 231  
 Hass, Margaret Elizabeth, 363  
 Hass, Talfourd N., 363  
 Hay, Elizabeth, 242  
 Hay, Zachariah, 242  
 Hazen, Kate, 255  
 Hazen, Moses, 234  
 Head, Benjamin, 301  
 Head, Sarah, 300  
 Heath, Will, 131  
 Hebron and old Stone Church graveyard records from tombstones (names not indexed), 289-291  
 Hedges, Vera, 272  
 Henderson, Adam, 220  
 Henderson, Catharine, 220  
 Henderson, Hugh, 220  
 Hendrick (Indian), 16  
 Henkel, Constance F., 245  
 Henrico county soldiers French and Indian war (names not indexed), 87  
 Henry, Governor, 130  
 Henry, Jacob, 227  
 Henry, John, 133, 218  
 Henry, Patrick, 7, 131  
 Henshaw, Betsy, 258, 259  
 Henshaw, Edmund, 251, 257, 258  
 Henshaw, James, 258, 259

- Henshaw, John, 251, 258, 259  
 Henshaw, Lily, 254  
 Henshaw, Lucy, 259  
 Henshaw, Martha, 258  
 Henshaw, Mary, 251, 257, 258, 259  
 Henshaw, Patty, 251  
 Henshaw, Phil. T., 254  
 Henshaw, Sally, 258, 259  
 Henshaw, Scott, 258  
 Henshaw, Thomas, 258  
 Henshaw, Veranda, 251, 258, 259  
 Henshaw, Virginia, 257, 258  
 Hereford, Elizabeth, 249  
 Herring, Alexander, 339  
 Herring, Ann Harrison, 339  
 Herring, Daniel Smith, 339  
 Herring, Eliza, 339  
 Herring, John Smith, 339  
 Herring, Margaret Davis, 339  
 Herring, Margaret Reed, 339  
 Herring, Martha Davis, 339  
 Herring, Rebecca, 339  
 Herring, Stephenson, 339  
 Herring, William, 339  
 Hervey, John, 6  
 Heward, James, 227  
 Hickerman, Elizabeth, 246  
 Hill, A. P., 253  
 Hill, Carrie B. M., 253  
 Hill, Henry, 278  
 Hill, Margaret, 221  
 Hill, Sarah F., 253  
 Hill, Thomas, 253  
 Hillary, 397  
 Hisey, Elizabeth, 264  
 Hixon, Timothy, 219  
 Hodgman, Alice Hope, 368  
 Hodgman, William H., 368  
 Hog, Peter, 103  
 Hollister, Lucy, 351  
 Holloway, Lucy, 259  
 Holloway, Phillippa, 259  
 Holman, Jane, 267  
 Holmes, John B., 227  
 Holmes, William, 227  
 Holt, Lydia, 314  
 Honaker, Frederick, 179  
 Hooke, Laura Bell, 303  
 Hoover, John, 179  
 Hoover, William, 179  
 Hopkins, 397  
 Hopkins, David, 218  
 Hopkins, Miss, 297  
 Hornby, Wm., 227  
 Horne, Susan Margaret, 266  
 Hough, Amos, 217  
 Hough, Joseph, 219  
 Houseworth, A. V., 256  
 Houseworth, Cora, 256  
 Houston, 397  
 Howard, Lord, 6  
 Howe, Robert, 133  
 Howell, Jos., 234, 235  
 Hudson, George, 348  
 Hudson, Mary, 348  
 Huff, Benjamin, 242  
 Huff, Lydia, 242  
 Huggard, Col., 224  
 Hughes, Thos., 227  
 Hughes, William, 103  
 Hughey, Annie Laurie, 320  
 Hughey, Florence Burkhead, 320  
 Hughey, James Bryan, 319, 320  
 Hughey, Joseph Wilmot, 320  
 Hughey, Lucia Linwood, 319  
 Hughey, Lucia Tarrant, 320  
 Hughey, Mary Hunter, 320  
 Hughey, Robert Duncan, 320  
 Hukson, S., 231  
 Humphreys, David, 313



- Humphreys, Mary, 313  
 Hunter, Andrew, 313  
 Hunter, Ann, 313  
 Hunter, Anne, 313  
 Hunter, Dilly, 353  
 Hunter, John, 313  
 Hunter, Kittie, 313  
 Hunter, Mary, 313  
 Hunter, Mary McEldowny, 317  
 Hunter, Robert, 6  
 Hunter, William, 313  
 Hutchison, Benjamin, 219  
 Hutchison, William, 218, 219  
 Hutt, William, 230  
 Hyde, Addison, 311  
 Hyde, Cyrus, 311  
 Hyde, John, 311  
 Hyde, Margaret, 311  
 Hyde, Mary, 311  
 Hyde, Sallie, 311  
  
 Ingles, Elizabeth, 311  
 Ingles, Miss, 322  
 Ingles, William, 311  
 Irick, Andrew, 304  
 Irick, Jennie, 363  
 Irick, Margaret, 304  
 Irish, Allen A., 301  
 Irish, Virginia Estill, 301  
  
 Jackson, Henry, 230  
 Jacobs, Daniel, 227  
 James, Catharine, 351  
 James City county, soldiers of French  
     and Indian War (names not indexed),  
     87, 111  
 James, Frances A., 367  
 James, Henry, 367  
 James, John, 351  
 Jamison, Robert, 220, 222  
 Jefferson, Thomas, 7  
 Jeffries, Herbert, 6  
 Jeffries, Lucy, 363  
 Jenkins, ———, 397  
 Jennings, Edward, 6  
 Jennings, James, 217  
 Jennings, Sarah, 287  
 Jett, Nellie, 249  
 Jett, William, 249  
 Johns, Lewis, 8  
 Johnson, Miss, 302  
 Johnson, Robert, 103  
 Johnson, Sir William, 15, 16  
 Johnson, William, 8  
 Jones, Amos Balfour, 360  
 Jones, Edmonia, 258  
 Jones, Fannie Kyle, 363  
 Jones, George, 227  
 Jones, Gillie, 258  
 Jones, Harriet, 315  
 Jones, Hattie, 257  
 Jones, J. S., 344  
 Jones, James L., 258  
 Jones, John, 219  
 Jones, Lena, 360  
 Jones, Martha, 258  
 Jones, Mattie Gertrude, 258  
 Jones, Roxalana Emeline, 360  
 Jones, T. Oliver, 363  
 Jones, Thomas, 8  
 Jones, Thomas Scott, 258  
 Jones, Wm. Russell, 258  
 Jouett, Matthew, 312  
  
 Kain, John, 227  
 Kavenaugh, Miss, 275  
 Kemp, Richard, 6  
 Kemper, Arthur Lee, 303  
 Kemper, Arthur Walker, 303  
 Kemper, Aubrey Craig, 303

- Kemper, Audrey Lee, 303  
 Kemper, Bertha Hooke, 303  
 Kemper, Charles E., 302, 307, 323  
 Kemper, Edward Crawford, 303  
 Kemper, Edward Stevens, 302  
 Kemper, Ethel May, 302  
 Kemper, Grace, 302  
 Kemper, Harvey Ribble, 303  
 Kemper, James Rodham, 302  
 Kemper, Laura Bell, 303  
 Kemper, Laura Cordelia, 302  
 Kemper, Laura Marie, 303  
 Kemper, Martha Ann, 302  
 Kemper, Mary Allen, 303  
 Kemper, Susan Martha, 302  
 Kemper, William Holbrook, 303  
 Kemper, William Whitfield, 303  
 Kendall, Katharine, 265  
 Kennan, Thomas, 219  
 Kennedy, David, 103  
 Kennon, Henry, 227  
 Kent, Charles, 227  
 Kent, Eleanor, 376  
 Kent, Eleanor Annabel, 376  
 Kent, Professor, 376  
 Keppel, Commodore, 13  
 Keyser, Elizabeth Allen, 311  
 Keyser, Joseph D., 311  
 Kilgour, George, 218  
 King and Queen county, soldiers French  
     and Indian War (names not indexed),  
     111  
 King George county, soldiers French  
     and Indian War (names not indexed),  
     88, 111  
 King, Nannie, 266  
 King, Smith, 219  
 King, Thomas, 218, 219  
 Kinkaid, Miss, 316  
 Kinney, Annette, 343  
 Kinney, Beirne, 343  
 Kinney, Cabell, 343  
 Kinney, Chesley, 305  
 Kinney, Elizabeth, 305  
 Kinney, Evelyn, 343  
 Kinney, John Marshall, 343  
 Kinney, Mary Frances, 343  
 Kinney, Miss, 305  
 Kinney, Nettie, 343  
 Kirk, James, 172, 216  
 Kite, James B., 256  
 Kite, Mary Lester, 256  
 Knowlton, Benjamin, 351  
 Knowlton, Eliza, 351  
 Knowlton, Julia, 351  
 Knox, Conway, 252  
 Knox, Conwayella, 252  
 Knox, James C., 277  
 Knox, Jane, 277  
 Knox, John, 252  
 Knox, John C., 252  
 Knox, Lucetta, 252  
 Knox, Madison, 252  
 Knox, Mary A., 277  
 Laidley, Edward, 362  
 Laidley, Elizabeth, 361  
 Laidley, L. H., 361  
 Laidley, Latta, 362  
 Laidley, Paul, 362  
 Laine, D. L., 360  
 Laine, Lena, 360  
 Laird, Alexander F., 302  
 Laird, David, 304  
 Laird, Evelyn, 302  
 Laird, James G., 304  
 Laird, Margaret, 304  
 Laird, Mary, 294  
 Laird, Sarah, 304  
 Lambert, Jacob, 178

- Lane, Delilah, 250  
 Lane, Hardage, 217, 220, 222  
 Lard, J., 231  
 Laswell, Andrew, 220  
 Latham, Elizabeth, 280  
 Latheram, Elizabeth, 287  
 Latta, Alice, 361  
 Latta, Catherine, 361  
 Latta, Elizabeth, 361  
 Latta, Elizabeth Tacy, 361  
 Latta, Ellen M., 361  
 Latta, Harrison Smith, 361  
 Latta, James, 361  
 Latta, John, 361  
 Latta, Morton Brasee, 361  
 Latta, Mary E., 361  
 Latta, Sarah, 361  
 Latta, William, 361  
 Lawrence, Charles, 15  
 Lawrence, Joan, 239  
 Lawrence, John, 130, 131, 275  
 Lawrence, Susan, 275  
 Lawson, John, 103  
 Layton, Lucy, 275  
 Layton, Mark A., 275  
 Leavenworth, Nathan, 230  
 Lee, General, 298, 299  
 Lee, Henry, 7  
 Lee, Robert E., 269  
 Lee, Richard, 103  
 Lee, Stephen, 227  
 Legare, Thos., 227  
 Leperne, John, 227  
 Lewis of Eastern Va., 397  
 Lewis, Andrew, 21, 22, 103, 114, 235  
 Lewis, Charles, 127, 312  
 Lewis, Col., 224  
 Lewis, Daniel, 218  
 Lewis, Elberta, 254  
 Lewis, General, 337  
 Lewis, John, 113, 216, 217, 220, 221, 224, 308  
 Lewis, Mary, 311  
 Lewis, Nancy, 312  
 Lewis, Nicholas, 311  
 Lewis, Susan Smith, 301  
 Lewis, Thomas, 103, 216  
 Lewis, W. H., 301  
 Leybert, Henry, 227  
 Libby, Nathaniel, 227  
 Lincoln, President, 358  
 Lindsay, Jane, 273  
 Lindsay, Launcelot, 273  
 Linton, John, 218, 219  
 Listen, Thos., 227  
 Littleton, John, 219  
 Lloyd, Major, 232  
 Lockhart, Sam., 227  
 Lockmiller, George, 179  
 Lockmiller, Valentine, 179  
 Lofland, Jane H., 338  
 Lofland, Smith, 338  
 Logan, Col., 225  
 Logan, John L., 363  
 Logan, Julia, 266  
 Logan, Margaret Elizabeth, 363  
 Long, David, 103  
 Lord, Albemarle, 7  
 Lord, Culpepper, 6  
 Lord, de La Warr (Thomas West), 5  
 Lord, Dunmore, 7, 8, 21, 22, 114, 184, 235  
 Lord, Howard, 6  
 Losh, Daniel, 221  
 Loth, Miss, 302  
 Loudoun county, soldiers of French and Indian War (names not indexed), 88, 89, 111  
 Loudoun, John Campbell, Earl of, 18  
 Louisa county, soldiers of French and



- Indian War (names not indexed), 88,  
 111  
 Love, Philip, 103  
 Love, Samuel, 217  
 Low, Flora, 356  
 Low, Frederick F., 355  
 Low, Mary Livering, 355  
 Loyd, Abraham, 8  
 Lucas, Burton, 103  
 Luce, Bleeker, 342  
 Luce, Elizabeth, 342  
 Lunenburg county, soldiers of French  
 and Indian War (names not indexed),  
 89-95, 112  
 Lutz, Gasper, 179  
 Lybrand, Charles, 371, 372  
 Lybrand, Charlesette, 372  
 Lybrand, Henrietta Clay, 371, 372  
 Lyle, Julia, 334  
 Lyman, General, 16  
  
 McAfee, Ann Harrison, 339  
 McAfee, Madison, 339  
 McAlister, Elizabeth, 315  
 McCann, Chas., 342.  
 McCann, Chas. P., 342  
 McCann, David C., 342  
 McCann, Francis Tobin, 342  
 McCann, Josephine Elvira, 318  
 McCann, Kate, 342  
 McCann, Mary, 342  
 McChesney, Elizabeth, 302  
 McChesney, Nancy, 311  
 McChesney, Zachariah, 311  
 McClain, John, 219  
 McClain, Robert, 218  
 McClellan, William, 218, 219  
 McClung, Cynthia, 311  
 McClung, Harriet, 311  
 McClung, Rebecca, 311  
 McClung, Stuart, 311  
 McClure, John, 374  
 McClure, Mary, 374  
 McConnel, Capt., 232  
 McCormick, Clinton Priestly, 370  
 McCormick, Dr., 370  
 McCormick, Louise Eleanor, 370  
 McCormick, Wilhelmina, 261  
 McCormick, William, 261  
 McCormick, William Smith, 370  
 McCue, Ann, 311, 312  
 McCue, Cyrus, 311  
 McCue, Elizabeth, 310  
 McCue, Franklin, 301, 311  
 McCue, James A., 310  
 McCue, John, 310, 311  
 McCue, Martha Jane, 301  
 McCue, Miss, 305  
 McCue, William, 311, 312  
 McDaniel, John, 277  
 McDaniel, Lilah, 277  
 McDaniel, Mary A., 277  
 McDonough, Diana, 362  
 McDowell, Joseph Jefferson, 311  
 McElroy, Hugh, 358  
 McGeath, John, 219  
 McGeath, William, 218  
 McGill, John, 296  
 McGill, Mary, 296  
 McGinnis, Edward, 220  
 McGregor, Janet, 271  
 McIlhaney, James, 217, 218, 219  
 McIntosh, General, 346  
 McKay, Elizabeth, 350  
 McKay, Mary, 349  
 McKeldon, Sarah, 345  
 McKensie, Jane, 306, 315  
 McKensie, Mr., 315  
 McKensie, Robert, 315  
 McKensie, William, 315

- McKenzie, Robert, 103  
 McKetrick, Mr., 224  
 M'Laugham, Alexander, 103  
 McLeary, Rebecca, 354  
 McLees, Anna Louise, 318  
 McLees, Anna Lucia, 318  
 McLees, Annia Leah, 318  
 McLees, Caroline Adele, 318  
 McLees, Cornelia Anderson, 318  
 McLees, Edith Sheppard, 318  
 McLees, George Cornelson, 318  
 McLees, George Leslie, 318  
 McLees, Howard Maxwell, 318  
 McLees, James Maxcie, 318  
 McLees, James Thornwell, 318  
 McLees, John, 318  
 McLees, John DeVose, 318  
 McLees, John Logan, 318  
 McLees, Mary Hunter, 318  
 McLees, Richard Gustavus, 318  
 McLees, Robert Andrew, 318  
 McLees, Sarah Cornelia, 318  
 McLees, Sarah Louise, 318  
 McLees, William Anderson, 318  
 McLester, Elmira, 315  
 McMahan, Miss L., 341  
 McMaster, Eleanor, 365  
 McMelion (McMillan?) John, 246  
 McNeil, John, 103  
 M'Night, George, 103  
 Macon, Barbour, 252  
 Macon, Bessie, 252  
 Macon, Clifton, 253  
 Macon, Conway, 253  
 Macon, Conwayella, 253  
 Macon, Edgar Barbour, 252  
 Macon, Edward Adams, 253  
 Macon, Emma, 253  
 Macon, Evelyn, 253  
 Macon, Henry, 252  
 Macon, James Madison, 252, 253  
 Macon, Kate, 253  
 Macon, Latimer, 253  
 Macon, Lucetta, 252  
 Macon, Nathaniel, 252  
 Macon, Reuben Conway, 253  
 Macon, Riley, 253  
 Macon, Sallie, 252  
 Macon, Sarah F., 253  
 Macon, Thomas Newman, 252  
 Macon, Virginia, 252  
 Macon, William, 252  
 Madison, John, 332  
 Madison, President, 252  
 Maffett, Josiah, 219  
 Magdalen, Chas., 227  
 Magruder, 397  
 Marks, A. S., 266  
 Marks, Thomas, 218  
 Marly, Arthur, 8  
 Marquis de Montcalm, 18  
 Marquis Duquesne, 10, 11  
 Marriage bonds Orange Court House, 383  
 Marriages, early, Orange county, 383  
 Marriages solemnized in Albemarle Co.  
     by Rev. John Gibson, 1800-1846,  
     384-396  
 Marshall, Thomas, 103  
 Martin, Ann, 346  
 Martin, John, 225  
 Mason, David, 127  
 Mason, G., 172  
 Mason, George, 218  
 Mason, William, 219  
 Mason, William T., 219  
 Masterson, Mr., 297  
 Mathews, Ann, 306  
 Mathews, George, 114  
 Mathews, John James, 306  
 Matthews, Elizabeth Caroline, 316

- Matthews, John, 316, 332  
 Matthews, John James, 316  
 Matthews, Mrs., 311  
 Matthews, Nancy, 316  
 Matthews, Samuel, 6  
 Matthews, Sarah Ann, 316  
 Mauzy, 397  
 Mauzy, Ann, 278  
 Mauzy, Byrd, 364  
 Mauzy, Charles, 364  
 Mauzy, Diana Lynn, 364  
 Mauzy, Fannie, 364  
 Mauzy, Fanny, 363  
 Mauzy, Harry, 364  
 Mauzy, Henry, 278  
 Mauzy, Hester, 278  
 Mauzy, John, 278  
 Mauzy, Joseph, 364  
 Mauzy, Layton, 364  
 Mauzy, Margaret, 364  
 Mauzy, Margaret Jane, 364  
 Mauzy, Minnie, 364  
 Mauzy, Mollie, 363  
 Mauzy, Nettie, 363  
 Mauzy, Thomas, 364  
 Mauzy, Virginia, 364  
 Mauzy, Whitfield, 363  
 Maverick, Augustus, 314  
 Maverick, Elizabeth, 313  
 Maverick, Lydia, 313, 314  
 Maverick, Samuel, 313, 314  
 Maxwell, Annie, 314  
 Maxwell, Elizabeth, 314  
 Maxwell, Emily, 313  
 Maxwell, Harriet, 323  
 Maxwell, John, 314  
 Maxwell, Mary, 314  
 Maxwell, Robert, 314  
 May, Richard, 224  
 Maynard, Miss, 312  
 Mayse, George, 312  
 Mayse, Sarah, 312  
 Meacham, Adelaide Ellen, 352, 353  
 Meacham, Anna Roxalina, 352  
 Meacham, Benjamina Catherine, 352  
 Meacham, Ophelia, 351, 353  
 Meacham, Worthy Paul, 351, 353  
 Means, Williams, 220  
 Menifee, Richard, 312  
 Menzie, Alexander, 103  
 Mercer, ———, 397  
 Mercer, Hugh, 17, 127  
 Meredith, Samuel, 127  
 Merriett, Alfred, 227  
 Meyers, Philip, 227  
 Michael, John, 227  
 Mickley, Minnie F., 291  
 Middlesex county, soldiers of French and  
     Indian War (names not indexed), 95  
 Middleton, John, 179  
 Miles, Eleanor Annabel, 376  
 Miles, Elise, 376  
 Miles, Fielding, 376  
 Miles, Josias, 218  
 Militiamen in Capt. John Given's com-  
     pany, Augusta county, from Oct. 16,  
     1777, to March 15, 1782 (names not  
     indexed), 223, 224  
 Millan, Thomas, 218  
 Miller, Fannie, 245  
 Miller, George, 179  
 Miller, John, 218  
 Miller, Martin, 179  
 Miller, Mrs., 311  
 Miller, Phineas, 245  
 Miller, Samuel, 227  
 Miller, T. A., 245  
 Mills, Elizabeth, 296  
 Mills, John, 231  
 Minor, Nicholas, 218



Minor, Thomas, 219  
 Minott, John, 227  
 Minter, William, 374  
 Mitchell, Alexander, 312  
 Mitchell, Caroline Agnes, 316  
 Mitchell, Ida, 355  
 Mitchell, Madison, 316  
 Moffett, Anderson, 243  
 Moffett, Elizabeth, 243  
 Moffett, Daniel, 242  
 Moffett, George, 114  
 Moffett, John, 242, 243  
 Moffett, Martha Burton, 302  
 Moffett, Mary, 242, 243  
 Molyneaux, Francis A., 368  
 Molyneaux, Mary Tillinghast, 368  
 Moncrief, John, 227  
 Monks, George, 227  
 Montcalm, Marquis de, 18  
 Montgomery, Caroline, 315  
 Montgomery, Cynthia, 315  
 Montgomery, Hugh, 315  
 Montgomery, James, 315  
 Montgomery, Sarah Ann, 315  
 Moor, Levi, 224  
 Moore, Addie V., 366  
 Moore, Andrew, 314  
 Moore, Anne, 314  
 Moore, Corydon K., 243  
 Moore, Elizabeth Rebecca, 371  
 Moore, Ernest Smith, 371  
 Moore, Forest Benson, 371  
 Moore, Margaret, 243  
 Moore, Stephen, 227  
 Moore, Theodore, 371  
 Moorman, Edward G., 311  
 Moorman, Mary, 311  
 Moredock, William, 179  
 Morgan, Beverly L., 270  
 Morgan, General, 114

Morgan, John, 227  
 Morgan, Mary Ray, 270  
 Morgan Rifle Co., partial list of the,  
     Capt. Daniel, July, 1775 (names not  
     indexed), 171  
 Morris, Callie, 268  
 Morris, George G., 269  
 Morris, Martha Oliver, 269  
 Morris, Robert Hunter, 14  
 Morrison, Julia, 364  
 Morriss, Elizabeth Lee, 276  
 Morriss, John, 276  
 Morriss, Rebecca Kimbell, 276  
 Morrow, I., 231  
 Morton, Ann, 273  
 Morton, Elizabeth, 263  
 Morton, Elizabeth L., 369, 370  
 Morton, William, 263, 273  
 Moss, 397  
 Moss, George, 227  
 Motherhead, Ann, 273  
 Moxly, 397  
 Muhlenberg, Peter, 127  
 Muir, John, 172  
 Mullins, Elizabeth Caroline, 316  
 Mullins, Mr., 316  
 Munroe, James, 7  
 Murdock, 397  
 Murphy, Eliza, 274  
 Murphy, Elizabeth S., 245  
 Murphy, William, 227  
 Muse, Elizabeth B., 335  
  
 Nansemond county, soldiers of French  
     and Indian War (names not indexed)  
     95, 112  
 Naylor, Avery, 246  
 Neal, Fannie, 301  
 Neely, Charlotte E., 370  
 Nelson, Henry, 231

- Nelson, Thomas, 7  
 Nelson, William, 7  
 Neufville, John, 227  
 Neufville, William, 227  
 Neville, 397  
 Neville, John, 131  
 New Kent county, soldiers of French and Indian War (names not indexed), 96  
 Newcomb, H. D., 350  
 Newcomb, Mary Cornelia, 350  
 Newcomb, Warren Smith, 350  
 Newman, Abner, 260, 262, 263, 278, 279  
 Newman, Adaline P., 265  
 Newman, Alba, 254  
 Newman, Alexander, 239, 240, 247, 248, 249, 259, 263, 264, 269, 270, 271, 272, 273, 278, 279, 280  
 Newman, Alfred Holt, 270  
 Newman, Alice, 252, 281  
 Newman, Alta May, 271  
 Newman, Amelia, 281  
 Newman, Anderson, 243  
 Newman, Andrew, 263, 269, 274  
 Newman, Ann, 242, 243, 248, 249, 250, 251, 256, 257, 259, 260, 262, 263  
 Newman, Ann M., 270, 271  
 Newman, Ann R., 245  
 Newman, Asa, 245  
 Newman, Barbara Ann, 243  
 Newman, Belle, 271, 275  
 Newman, Benjamin, 260, 261  
 Newman, Benjamin P., 245  
 Newman, Bessie, 261  
 Newman, Betsy, 261  
 Newman, Bettie Beckham, 256  
 Newman, Billingsby, 273  
 Newman, Broaddus Barger, 275  
 Newman, Callie, 268  
 Newman, Caroline, 265, 267  
 Newman, Caroline H., 243, 244, 245, 266, 267, 268  
 Newman, Caroline Mary, 246  
 Newman, Carrie, 245  
 Newman, Catherine, 241, 242, 243, 245, 261, 268, 272  
 Newman, Catherine Newton, 249, 250  
 Newman, Catherine Zilla, 272  
 Newman, Charles, 260, 261, 271, 277  
 Newman, Charles Carter, 254  
 Newman, Charles Clinton, 272  
 Newman, Charles Ford, 277  
 Newman, Charles H., 268  
 Newman, Charles L., 262, 271  
 Newman, Charles Sheridan, 254, 255  
 Newman, Claud Miles, 271  
 Newman, Clementine, 272  
 Newman, Clifford Lewis, 254, 255  
 Newman, Constance F., 245  
 Newman, Conway, 252  
 Newman, Cora, 256  
 Newman, Delilah, 250  
 Newman, Della, 271  
 Newman, Dora Lee, 272  
 Newman, Edgar, 280  
 Newman, Edgar Douglass, 246  
 Newman, Edith, 272  
 Newman, Edward, 250  
 Newman, Edwin Alexander, 272  
 Newman, Elberta, 254, 255  
 Newman, Eleanor, 249, 252  
 Newman, Elias, 248, 249, 250, 259, 260, 262, 263  
 Newman, Eliza, 256, 257, 274, 279, 281, 282  
 Newman, Elizabeth, 242, 243, 246, 249, 250, 262, 263, 264, 267, 273, 275, 276, 277, 278, 279, 280, 282  
 Newman, Elizabeth S., 245  
 Newman, Elizabeth Tilghman, 255

- Newman, Ella, 256  
 Newman, Ellen, 254  
 Newman, Eloisa, 270, 272  
 Newman, Eloisa Zilla, 270  
 Newman, Elsie, 252  
 Newman, Essie, 245  
 Newman, Ethalinda, 243  
 Newman, Eugenia, 252  
 Newman, Fannie, 245  
 Newman, Fannie Barbour, 255  
 Newman, Fanny, 255, 256  
 Newman, Fanny Butler, 254  
 Newman, Fitzhugh, 251, 252  
 Newman, Fontaine, 260, 262  
 Newman, Frances, 242, 260, 263, 264, 269, 273, 274, 278  
 Newman, Frankie, 257  
 Newman, Gadsby, 280  
 Newman, Genette, 269  
 Newman, George, 242, 247, 249, 251, 260, 261, 262, 263, 264, 265, 273, 274, 277, 278, 280, 281, 282  
 Newman, George H., 266, 267  
 Newman, George Oliver, 269, 272  
 Newman, George Ott, 268  
 Newman, George W. Thompson, 270  
 Newman, Hannah, 241  
 Newman, Hattie, 257  
 Newman, Henrietta C., 245  
 Newman, Henry, 278  
 Newman, Henry A., 265, 267  
 Newman, Henry Clay, 263  
 Newman, Henry Towles, 275  
 Newman, Herbert Stanley, 255  
 Newman, Herleby J., 250  
 Newman, Hester, 278, 279  
 Newman, Horace, 250  
 Newman, Howard, 265  
 Newman, Howard W., 265, 268  
 Newman, Ida, 256, 275  
 Newman, Isabel, 273  
 Newman, Isabella, 238  
 Newman, Jacob, 264, 265, 266, 267, 268  
 Newman, James, 248, 249, 250, 251, 253, 254, 255, 257, 258, 260, 262, 263, 264, 271, 278, 279, 280  
 Newman, James Addison, 275, 276, 277  
 Newman, James Barbour, 251, 252  
 Newman, James Blakey, 256, 257  
 Newman, James Bryan, 276, 277  
 Newman, James F., 262, 263  
 Newman, James Quintus, 261  
 Newman, James Scott, 261  
 Newman, James Sheridan, 255  
 Newman, James Stanley, 254, 255  
 Newman, James W., 265, 266, 267, 268, 270, 271  
 Newman, Jane, 261, 264, 267, 269, 273, 277  
 Newman, Janette, 275  
 Newman, Jennie, 266  
 Newman, Jenny, 281  
 Newman, Jesse Lantz, 270, 271  
 Newman, John, 237, 238, 239, 240, 241, 242, 243, 246, 247, 250, 257, 264, 273, 274, 277, 281, 282  
 Newman, John Alexander, 275  
 Newman, John Francis, 254, 256, 257  
 Newman, John Herbert, 254  
 Newman, John B., 261  
 Newman, John S., 243  
 Newman, John W., 244, 245, 256, 275  
 Newman, Jonathan, 240, 241, 242  
 Newman, Joseph, 271  
 Newman, Joseph Allen, 275  
 Newman, Joseph M., 232  
 Newman, Julia, 266  
 Newman, Kate, 255, 257  
 Newman, Kate Randolph, 255  
 Newman, Kate S., 270



- Newman, Katherine, 264, 265  
 Newman, Kathleen Howard, 255  
 Newman, Laura, 251, 252, 253  
 Newman, Lavinia, 261, 262  
 Newman, Lena May, 256  
 Newman, Lewis, 275  
 Newman, Lewis Steenrod, 270, 272  
 Newman, Lilah, 277  
 Newman, Lillie May, 272  
 Newman, Lilly, 252, 254  
 Newman, Louisa, 271  
 Newman, Lucetta, 251, 252  
 Newman, Lucetta A., 269  
 Newman, Lucile, 257  
 Newman, Lucy, 251, 252, 253, 255, 256, 269, 275  
 Newman, Lucy F., 256, 273  
 Newman, Lula, 257  
 Newman, Lydia, 242  
 Newman, Lynn, 275  
 Newman, Maggie, 256  
 Newman, Malinda, 260  
 Newman, Margaret, 242, 243, 261, 265, 268, 263  
 Newman, Margaret Armstrong, 267  
 Newman, Maria, 260, 261  
 Newman, Martha, 261, 277  
 Newman, Martha Ann, 269  
 Newman, Martha Jane, 270  
 Newman, Martha O., 269, 270, 272  
 Newman, Mary, 241, 242, 243, 244, 245, 249, 250, 251, 254, 255, 256, 257, 261, 264, 274, 275, 276, 280  
 Newman, Mary Ann, 249, 260, 269, 272  
 Newman, Mary Elizabeth, 254  
 Newman, Mary Ellen, 273  
 Newman, Mary Frances, 269  
 Newman, Mary Lester, 256  
 Newman, Mary Lou, 254  
 Newman, Mary O., 246  
 Newman, Mary Randolph, 255  
 Newman, Mary Ray, 270  
 Newman, Mary Roberta, 271  
 Newman, Mary Stanley, 254  
 Newman, Mary White, 254  
 Newman, Mildred, 274, 275, 277  
 Newman, Mildred Atkins, 277  
 Newman, Milley, 281  
 Newman, Morris D., 269, 272  
 Newman, Morris Madison, 270, 271  
 Newman, Mortimer J., 250  
 Newman, Naddine, 257  
 Newman, Nancy, 260, 261, 262, 280, 281  
 Newman, Nannie, 256, 257, 266  
 Newman, Nathaniel, 273  
 Newman, Nathaniel Welch, 255, 256  
 Newman, Nellie, 249, 250, 252, 255  
 Newman, Nellie Reid, 256  
 Newman, Nora, 271  
 Newman, Oliver Hazard Perry, 265, 268  
 Newman, Oliver Perry, 267  
 Newman, Page Waller, 255  
 Newman, Patience, 281  
 Newman, Patsey, 260  
 Newman, Patty, 251, 281  
 Newman, Pauline, 267  
 Newman, Pearl, 271  
 Newman, Peggie, 279  
 Newman, Peggy, 249  
 Newman, Penelope, 248  
 Newman, Peyton, 265  
 Newman, Philip, 257  
 Newman, Phillippa, 254  
 Newman, Phoebe, 253, 254, 255, 256  
 Newman, Phoebe Ann, 243  
 Newman, Polly, 260  
 Newman, Priscilla, 238  
 Newman, Rebecca, 243

- Newman, Reuben, 249, 250, 251, 253, 254, 255, 256, 259, 260, 261, 263, 264, 265, 268, 273, 274, 275, 276, 278  
 Newman, Reuben Conway, 251, 252  
 Newman, Reuben Manning, 254, 255  
 Newman, Reuben Sheridan, 257  
 Newman, Richard, 249, 250  
 Newman, Richard Henry, 254  
 Newman, Robert, 237, 238, 245, 252, 260, 261, 262, 279, 280  
 Newman, Roberta, 270  
 Newman, Roberta May, 271  
 Newman, Rosa, 251, 252  
 Newman, Rosella, 272  
 Newman, Ruth, 238  
 Newman, Sallie B., 246, 251, 252  
 Newman, Samuel, 239, 240, 241, 242, 243, 244, 245, 281  
 Newman, Sarah, 245, 249, 261, 263, 266, 269, 270, 271, 277  
 Newman, Sarah Ann, 243  
 Newman, Sarah Bell, 260  
 Newman, Sarah Frances, 267  
 Newman, Sarah Jane, 254, 270, 271  
 Newman, Sarah Martha, 261  
 Newman, Sarah Taylor, 255  
 Newman, Sidna, 273, 274  
 Newman, Stanley, 255  
 Newman, Susan, 274, 275  
 Newman, Susan B., 271  
 Newman, Susan Margaret, 366  
 Newman, Tabitha, 252  
 Newman, Tazewell, 261  
 Newman, Tazewell W., 265, 266, 267  
 Newman, Thomas, 237, 238, 239, 240, 246, 247, 248, 249, 250, 251, 252, 253, 260, 261, 262, 263, 264, 268, 269, 270, 271, 272, 273, 278, 279, 280, 281, 282  
 Newman, Thomas Alexander, 270  
 Newman, Thomas E., 250  
 Newman, Thomas Henry, 251  
 Newman, Thomas J., 249, 250  
 Newman, Thomas Noel, 253, 256  
 Newman, Thomas Reuben, 276, 277  
 Newman, Vera, 272  
 Newman, Veranda, 250, 251, 253, 257, 258  
 Newman, Wallace, 266  
 Newman, Walter, 241, 242, 243, 244, 245  
 Newman, Walter Hickerman, 246  
 Newman, Walter Hubert, 272  
 Newman, Wilhelmina, 251, 253, 261  
 Newman, William, 237, 238, 245, 249, 257, 260, 261, 262, 264, 265, 266, 267, 268, 277, 279  
 Newman, William Albert, 272  
 Newman, William Alexander, 270, 271  
 Newman, William B., 266, 267, 282  
 Newman, William Clarence, 270  
 Newman, William Hazen, 255  
 Newman, William Jett, 249, 250  
 Newman, William Lee, 271  
 Newman, William Leonard, 271  
 Newman, William Thomas, 261, 262  
 Newman, Willie Anna, 261  
 Newman, Wilson Herbert, 254  
 Newman, Wilson Scott, 254  
 Newman, Winnie, 257  
 Newman, Zilla, 272  
 Nicholas, Robert Carter, 25  
 Nicholson, Francis, 6  
 Noel, Veranda, 250  
 Noland, Samuel, 219  
 Norfolk county, soldiers of French and Indian war (names not indexed), 112  
 Norris, Mary Simpson, 319  
 Northampton county, soldiers of French and Indian war (names not indexed), 95, 96  
 Northern Neck of Virginia and Mary-

- land, pay-roll of regiment made up from, commanded by Col. Theodorick Bland (names not indexed), 185-215
- Northumberland county, soldiers of French and Indian war (names not indexed), 96
- Norton, John, 25
- Nott, Edward, 6
- Noyes, Adelbert, 349
- Noyes, Charles, 349
- Noyes, Elizabeth Frances, 349
- Noyes, Isaac, 358
- Noyes, John Smith, 349
- Noyes, Mary, 349
- Noyes, Roxalana, 358
- Noyes, William, 349
- Noyes, Wright, 349
- Nunnelly, Ethel Iona May, 367
- Nunnelly, George, 367
- Nunnelly, Iona May, 367
- Officers of the Virginia Continental Line, pay-roll of, 1782-1783 (names not indexed, but arranged in alphabetical order), 134-170
- Officers of the Virginia Continental Line who served at the siege of York, a list of (names not indexed), 227-229
- Old Stone and Hebron church graveyards, Augusta county, birth and death records from tombstones of the (names not indexed, but arranged alphabetically), 289-291
- Oliphant, Samuel, 218
- Oliver, Mary, 315
- Oliver, Mr., 315
- Oneale, Conn, 219
- Orange county, early marriages, 385
- Orange county, soldiers of French and Indian war (names not indexed), 112
- Orange Court House marriage bonds, 385
- Orkney, The Earl of, 6
- Orr, Adelaide, 351
- Orr, Adolphus James, 316
- Orr, Alice Gertrude, 317
- Orr, Angus Elgin, 318
- Orr, Ann, 316
- Orr, Anna Gustavia, 317
- Orr, Anne, 306
- Orr, Anson, 315
- Orr, Augustus, 316
- Orr, Caroline, 315
- Orr, Caroline Agnes, 316
- Orr, Columbus, 315
- Orr, Cornelia Agnes, 318
- Orr, Craig, 315
- Orr, Cynthia, 315
- Orr, Edgar Harold, 317
- Orr, Eliza C., 316, 317, 323
- Orr, Elizabeth, 315
- Orr, Elmira, 315
- Orr, Gustavus John, 316, 317
- Orr, James, 306, 316
- Orr, James Harrison, 317
- Orr, James Laird, 315
- Orr, Jessie Olivia, 317
- Orr, John, 217, 221, 222
- Orr, Martha, 316, 317
- Orr, Mary Ann, 315
- Orr, Mary Eliza, 317
- Orr, Mary Gertrude, 317
- Orr, Minnie Felda, 317
- Orr, Nellie, 317
- Orr, Samuel Joseph, 317
- Orr, Sarah, 306, 315
- Orr, Sarah Ann, 315, 316
- Orr, William, 306, 315
- Orr, William Anderson, 317
- Ott, Catharine, 268
- Ott, Katherine, 264



- Owen, John, 227  
 Owaley, Governor, 296  
 Owaley, William, 220
- Page, John, 25  
 Paines, George, 8  
 Palmer, Job, 227  
 Palmer, Minnie, 363  
 Pangle, Henry, 178  
 Parker, Richard, 131  
 Parks, Andrew, 357, 358  
 Parks, Bushrod Washington, 357  
 Parks, Creed, 357  
 Parks, Harriot Washington, 357  
 Parks, Margaret Davis, 357  
 Parks, Mary Ida, 320  
 Parris, Thomas, 8  
 Parrot, Bernice, 369  
 Parrot, George, 369  
 Parrot, Mary Henrietta, 369  
 Parrot, Ruth, 369  
 Parrot, Winnie, 369  
 Pasco, Emily, 363  
 Patterson, Anne, 300  
 Patterson, Benjamin G., 298  
 Patterson, Charles S., 294, 297  
 Patterson, James, 300  
 Patterson, Jean, 300  
 Patterson, John, 300  
 Patterson, John A., 297, 298  
 Patterson, Margaret, 298, 300  
 Patterson, Martha Allen, 300  
 Patterson, Mary, 297, 300  
 Patterson, Nancy, 300  
 Patterson, Samuel, 298, 300  
 Patterson, William, 298, 300  
 Patton, James, 332 —  
 Paul, Miss, 252  
 Payne, Addie L., 371  
 Pay-roll for a detachment of 3d Virginia  
 Regiment 1776 (names not indexed),  
 176, 177  
 Pay-roll of officers of the Virginia con-  
 tinental line 1782, 1783 (names not  
 indexed but arranged in alphabetical  
 order), 134-170  
 Pay-roll of regiment from Northern  
 Neck of Va. and Md., commanded by  
 Col. Theodoric Bland for Nov. and  
 Dec., 1777 (names not indexed), 185-  
 215
- Peachy, William, 127  
 Peaco, Belle, 275  
 Peale, Ann Taylor, 346  
 Peale, Walter Newman, 346  
 Pearce, William, 239  
 Peel, Bernard, 242  
 Peel, Catherine, 242  
 Pendleton, Edmund, 25  
 Pendleton, James, 133  
 Pendleton, Philip, 246  
 Percy, Sir George, 5  
 Peregoy, Moses, 269  
 Peregoy, Sarah, 269  
 Perry, 397  
 Perry, Commodore, 354  
 Peters, Alice, 355  
 Peters, Richard, 127, 232, 233  
 Pettis, 397  
 Peyton, Francis, 217  
 Peyton, John S., 261  
 Peyton, Sarah Martha, 261  
 Peyton, Valentine, 116, 117, 118, 119,  
 120, 133  
 Peyton, W. S., 261  
 Peyton, Willie Anna, 261  
 Phelon, P., 231  
 Philips, Ann, 220  
 Philips, Jeremiah, 178  
 Pickens, Andrew, 313, 314

- Pickens, General, 115**  
**Pickens, Martha, 314**  
**Pickens, Mary, 314**  
**Pickens, Samuel, 314**  
**Pickett, Clemantine, 272**  
**Pickney, Charles, 227**  
**Pierce, John, 234**  
**Pierce, William, 183**  
**Piper, David, 179**  
**Pitt, William, 19**  
**Poague, Allen, 310**  
**Poague, Ann, 310**  
**Poague, Betsy, 322**  
**Poague, Hugh, 310**  
**Poague, James, 310**  
**Poague, Jean, 310**  
**Poague, John, 308, 310**  
**Poague, Margaret, 312**  
**Poague, Mary, 310**  
**Poague, Miss, 297, 312**  
**Poague, Thomas, 310**  
**Poague, William, 310, 312, 322**  
**Poll list for election of burgesses for Fairfax county, 1744 (names not indexed), 121-124**  
**Poll list for election of burgesses for Prince William county, 1741 (names not indexed), 116-120**  
**Pontiac (Indian), 20, 21**  
**Porter, Benjamin, 260**  
**Porter, Courtney, 257, 258**  
**Porter, Martha, 257, 258**  
**Porter, Mary, 257, 258**  
**Porter, Patsey, 260**  
**Porter, Virginia, 257, 258**  
**Porterfield, Mrs., 311**  
**Posey, Thomas, 235**  
**Potter, Joseph, 231**  
**Potts, John, 6**  
**Pou, Minnie Felda, 317**
- Powan, Sallie, 253**  
**Powan, William S., 253**  
**Powell, Leven, 218, 220, 221, 222**  
**Power, James, 25**  
**Poyas, James, 227**  
**Prather, 397**  
**Prentice, William, 34**  
**Price, Ann, 336**  
**Price, Leonard, 103**  
**Price, Louisa, 271**  
**Price, Sarah, 346**  
**Price, Thomas, 179**  
**Price, William, 8, 346**  
**Price, Zachariah, 179**  
**Prince Edward county soldiers of French and Indian War (names not indexed), 96, 97**  
**Prince George county soldiers of French and Indian War (names not indexed), 97**  
**Prince William county poll list for election of burgesses 1741 (names not indexed), 116-120**  
**Prince William county soldiers of French and Indian War (names not indexed), 97-100, 112**  
**Princess Anne county soldiers of French and Indian War (names not indexed), 96**  
**Priolean, Philip, 227**  
**Priolean, Samuel, 227**  
**Prison ship, roll of militia prisoners on (1781), 226, 227**  
**Pugh, Joseph, 180**  
**Purviance, Mary Brownlow, 344**  
**Putnam, Israel, 16**  
**Pyle, Mary, 351**
- Quarrier, Caroline Shrewsbury, 359**  
**Quisenberry, A. C., 274**

- Quisenberry, Elizabeth, 274  
 Quisenberry, George, 273, 274  
 Quisenberry, Jane, 273, 274  
 Quisenberry, Mildred, 274  
 Quisenberry, Sidna, 273  
 Quisenberry, Vivian, 274  
  
 Ragdale, Drury, 133  
 Ralph, Miss, 369  
 Ramsay, William, 172  
 Randolph, Beverly, 7  
 Randolph, Edmund, 7  
 Randolph, Peyton, 24  
 Ratcliffe, John, 5  
 Reagan, Abigal, 374  
 Reagan, Jeremiah, 374  
 Reed, Elizabeth, 280  
 Reed, Jacob, 219  
 Reed, John, 231  
 Reed, Martha McDowell, 334  
 Reed, William, 178  
 Reeder, Shadrack, 220, 221  
 Reid, B. Palmer, 323  
 Reid, Benjamin T., 311  
 Reid, Ella Louise, 319  
 Reid, Ellen, 254  
 Reid, James A., 254  
 Reid, James R., 234  
 Reid, Mary Julia, 319  
 Reid, Minnie, 364  
 Reid, Rebecca, 311  
 Renalhan, Evelyn, 343  
 Renalhan, John A., 343  
 Respass, Thomas, 217, 218, 219  
 Revin, Thomas, 227  
 Reynolds, Ida V., 320  
 Reynolds, Martha, 317  
 Rhodes, Daniel, 227  
 Rhodes, Jacob, 220  
 Rhodes, Mary, 220  
  
 Rice, Caroline H., 243  
 Rice, George, 133  
 Rice, Hannah, 220  
 Rice, James, 221  
 Richard, William, 231  
 Richards, Ann, 220  
 Richardson, 397  
 Richardson, Ann Harrison, 339  
 Richardson, William G., 339  
 Richmond county soldiers of French and  
     Indian War (names not indexed), 100  
 Riddick, Julia, 378  
 Ridgly, 397  
 Righton, Joseph, 227  
 Riley, Emma, 253  
 Ritchie, Alexander, 356  
 Ritchie, Catherine, 356, 357  
 Ritchie, Creed, 356  
 Ritchie, Elizabeth, 357  
 Ritchie, Henry, 356  
 Ritchie, James, 357  
 Ritchie, Margaret, 357  
 Ritchie, Mary, 356, 357  
 Ritchie, Phoebe, 357  
 Ritchie, William A., 356, 357  
 Roach, William, 8  
 Roberts, Frances, 264  
 Roberts, Frances Ann, 264  
 Roberts, Gabriel, 264  
 Roberts, George A., 264  
 Roberts, John G., 264  
 Roberts, Martha Ellen, 264  
 Roberts, Mary, 264  
 Roberts, Sarah, 264  
 Roberts, William B., 264  
 Roberts, Willis, 264  
 Robinson, 397  
 Robinson, John, 7, 24  
 Robinson, Joseph, 227  
 Robinson, Roberta, 270



- Robinson, William, 218  
 Robinson, William Tate, 270  
 Rockingham county, Harrison family of, 373-379  
 Rockingham county, Smith family of, 330-373  
 Rodes, Mary Frances, 379  
 Rodes, William, 379  
 Rodney, Caesar, 129  
 Rogers, Commodore, 358  
 Rogers, Ethel, 353  
 Rogers, Joseph, 260  
 Rogers, Malinda, 260  
 Rogers, Margaret, 261  
 Rogers, Ralph Fall, 358  
 Rogers, Sallie, 358  
 Roller, Byrd, 364  
 Roller, John E., 292, 309  
 Roosevelt, Theodore, 313  
 Row, E. W., 256  
 Row, Ida, 256  
 Rowe, Eliza, 259  
 Rowe, John, 259  
 Rowland, Ruby, 321  
 Ruff, Jacob, 322  
 Ruff, Sallie, 322  
 Ruffner, Margaret, 242  
 Ruffner, Martin, 242  
 Russell, Ellen, 351  
 Russell, Francis, 218  
 Russell, John, 218, 351  
 Russell, Robert, 218  
 Russell, Samuel, 220  
 Russell, Sarah, 220  
 Russell, Will., 131  
 Rust, George, 219  
 Rust, Matthew, 218  
 Rutherford, Thomas, 103  
 Rutter, Elizabeth, 354  
 Rutter, Fanny, 354  
 Rutter, Robert Smith, 354  
 Rutter, Samuel, 354  
 Sagar, Addie V., 366  
 Sagar, Adolph, 365  
 Sagar, Alice Margarete, 366  
 Sagar, Amelia W., 366  
 Sagar, Bertha A., 366  
 Sagar, Charles, 365, 366, 367  
 Sagar, Charles Emil, 366  
 Sagar, Charles Henry, 365, 366  
 Sagar, Charles LeRoy, 366  
 Sagar, Chauncey Moore, 366  
 Sagar, Diana Eliza, 365  
 Sagar, Dorothy Bess, 366  
 Sagar, Edgar Charles, 366  
 Sagar, Edgar Grant, 366  
 Sagar, Eleanor, 365  
 Sagar, Elizabeth Rebecca Jackson, 365  
 Sagar, Elsie Louise, 366  
 Sagar, Emma, 365  
 Sagar, Frances Henrietta, 365, 367  
 Sagar, Frances S., 366  
 Sagar, Helen Luella, 366  
 Sagar, Henry, 365  
 Sagar, Irene, 365  
 Sagar, James Donald, 366  
 Sagar, James Richard, 366  
 Sagar, Jane Caroline, 365  
 Sagar, Jane Harrison, 365, 366, 367  
 Sagar, Jesse B., 366  
 Sagar, Marcus Smith, 365  
 Sagar, Martha May, 366  
 Sagar, Mildred Mae, 366  
 Sagar, Sarah Louise, 366  
 Sallard, John, 103  
 Sanford, Lucy, 259  
 Sanford, Mr., 259  
 Sapington, Christian, 179  
 Sawyer, James, 231

- Say, Martin, 179  
 Sayle, William, 227  
 Schuyler, Philip, 17  
 Scotch-Irish of Augusta county, the,  
     113-115  
 Scott, Birdie, 342  
 Scott, Capt., 235  
 Scott, Catharine, 341  
 Scott, Christopher Columbus, 341, 342,  
     343  
 Scott, Daniel, 341  
 Scott, Davis, 346  
 Scott, Elizabeth, 341, 342  
 Scott, Elizabeth Strother, 341, 342, 343  
 Scott, Francis T., 341  
 Scott, Frank T., 341  
 Scott, Jane, 341, 342  
 Scott, Jon, 227  
 Scott, Julia, 341, 342  
 Scott, Mary, 254, 336, 341  
 Scott, Mary Frances, 341  
 Scott, Nellie, 341, 342, 343  
 Scott, Robert, 341  
 Scott, Thomas, 257  
 Scott, Virginia, 257  
 Scotton, Samuel, 227  
 Searle, Phoebe, 353  
 Sears, John, 103  
 Seavers, Abraham, 227  
 Selden, C., 231  
 Setser, Michael, 179  
 Sever, James, 231  
 Shands, Ann Taylor, 346  
 Shands, Annie, 336  
 Shands, Frank, 336  
 Shands, Mary, 336  
 Shands, Sally, 336  
 Shands, William, 336, 346  
 Shands, Yelverton, 336  
 Shanks, Conrad, 220  
 Sharpe, Birdie, 342  
 Sharpe, Dr., 342  
 Sharpe, Horatio, 14  
 Shenandoah (formerly Dunmore) county,  
     roster of Capt. Buck's company from,  
     178, 179  
 Shipp, Birdie, 363  
 Shipp, Lucy, 311  
 Shirley, William, 14, 15, 17, 18  
 Shore, Richard, 218  
 Shores, Thomas, 219  
 Shough, William, 8  
 Shrewsbury, Stephen, 227  
 Shrieve, George, 218  
 Shumaker, Henry, 179  
 Silbaugh, Ann Peters, 355  
 Silbaugh, George Creed, 355  
 Silbaugh, Harold, 355  
 Silbaugh, W. H., 355  
 Simms, Crawford, 256  
 Simms, Eliza, 256  
 Simpkins, Alice, 357  
 Simpkins, Catherine, 357  
 Simpkins, Charles, 357  
 Simpkins, Henry Ritchie, 357  
 Singleton, Anthony, 133  
 Singleton, Rippely, 227  
 Sipe, George, 364  
 Sipe, Mary Rebecca, 364  
 Slacht, Cornelius, 221  
 Slack, William, 179  
 Slaughter, Catherine G., 349  
 Sleet, Lucy, 269  
 Slin, Anthony, 234  
 Slye, Robert, 283  
 Smith, Abraham, 330, 332, 333, 334  
     335, 336, 338  
 Smith, Ada Lena, 368  
 Smith, Adamena, 348, 349  
 Smith, Addie L., 371

- Smith, Adeline T., 365, 371  
 Smith, Adrienne Antoinette, 368  
 Smith, Albert Dixon, 319  
 Smith, Alexander Quarried, 359, 360  
 Smith, Alice Morton, 370  
 Smith, Amelia, 350  
 Smith, Amy, 333  
 Smith, Ann, 318, 336, 338, 348  
 Smith, Annie Taylor, 345, 346  
 Smith, Annis, 334  
 Smith, Benjamin, 336, 338, 347, 348, 350, 353, 354, 358, 361  
 Smith, Benjamin Dayton, 368  
 Smith, Benjamin F., 365, 367, 368, 369  
 Smith, Benjamin H., 331, 348, 358, 359, 360  
 Smith, Bernard Reid, 319  
 Smith, Bertha A., 366  
 Smith, Bessie, 369  
 Smith, Caroline Amelia, 349, 350  
 Smith, Caroline Shrewsbury, 359, 360  
 Smith, Catherine, 272  
 Smith, Catherine M., 345, 346  
 Smith, Catherine Taylor, 345, 346  
 Smith, Charles, 103, 348  
 Smith, Charles Emmett, 370  
 Smith, Charlotte E., 370  
 Smith, Charolette E., 334  
 Smith, Christopher Tompkins, 360  
 Smith, Clyde Nicholson, 318  
 Smith, Courtney, 377  
 Smith, Cynthia Elizabeth, 358, 359  
 Smith, Daniel, 330, 332, 333, 336, 337, 338, 339, 340, 341, 343, 344, 345, 347, 348, 353, 354, 362, 364, 374  
 Smith, Diana, 362, 365, 367, 368  
 Smith, Dilly, 353  
 Smith, Dorcas Virginia, 368  
 Smith, Duncan, 377  
 Smith, Edward H., 362  
 Smith, Eleanor Annabel, 376  
 Smith, Eliza Ann, 368, 369  
 Smith, Eliza Lewis Carter, 376  
 Smith, Elizabeth, 274, 335, 336, 347, 348, 349, 350, 353, 354, 358, 361, 370  
 Smith, Elizabeth Adelaide, 360  
 Smith, Elizabeth B., 335  
 Smith, Elizabeth Cravens, 353  
 Smith, Elizabeth Frances, 349  
 Smith, Elizabeth Hamilton, 350  
 Smith, Elizabeth L., 369, 370  
 Smith, Elizabeth Standeland, 361  
 Smith, Elizabeth Strother, 340, 341  
 Smith, Elizabeth Tacy, 361  
 Smith, Ella Augusta, 370  
 Smith, Ella Louise, 319  
 Smith, Elsie Quarrier, 360  
 Smith, Emmett Thompson, 368  
 Smith, Ethelind Parker, 360  
 Smith, Everard Appleton, 360  
 Smith, Fannie, 334, 354  
 Smith, Francis Evelyn, 340, 343  
 Smith, Frances Strother, 340, 341, 343, 344, 345, 346  
 Smith, Francis Albert, 376  
 Smith, Francis H., 376, 377  
 Smith, Frank Branden, 370  
 Smith, Garrard Dent, 346  
 Smith, George Creed, 354  
 Smith, George Tucker, 377  
 Smith, Gessner Harrison, 376  
 Smith, Harrison Brooks, 359, 360  
 Smith, Harrison Gustavus, 318  
 Smith, Hazel, 369  
 Smith, Henrietta Clay, 365, 370, 371  
 Smith, Henry, 330, 332, 333, 336  
 Smith, Henry Warden Burr, 368, 369  
 Smith, Herbert McKeldon, 345  
 Smith, Ida Morgan, 347  
 Smith, Ida Narcissa, 318



- Smith, Isaac Moyes, 358, 359, 360  
 Smith, Isabel F., 370  
 Smith, James, 338, 354, 362, 364, 365, 367, 369, 370, 371  
 Smith, James Harrison, 348, 361  
 Smith, James Monroe, 367  
 Smith, James Morton, 370  
 Smith, Jane, 334, 337, 338, 347, 362, 364, 374  
 Smith, Jane H., 338, 348, 362, 365  
 Smith, Jane McKay, 350  
 Smith, Jennie, 334  
 Smith, Jerome Dixon, 318  
 Smith, Jessie Bright, 346  
 Smith, John, 5, 292, 308, 313, 322, 330, 331, 332, 333, 334, 337, 338, 339, 348, 349  
 Smith, John Adger, 319  
 Smith, John Benjamin, 349, 350  
 Smith, John Dixon, 318  
 Smith, John Stilly, 367, 368  
 Smith, John Williams Green, 336, 340, 341, 345, 346, 347  
 Smith, Joseph, 330, 331, 333, 334, 335, 336, 337, 338  
 Smith, Jouette, 334  
 Smith, Julia, 334, 362, 367, 368, 369  
 Smith, Julia Adaline, 368  
 Smith, Juliet, 334, 335  
 Smith, Julius Edgar, 318  
 Smith, Kate Welsh, 349  
 Smith, Katherine Dana, 360  
 Smith, Leila Inez, 318  
 Smith, Lelia Maria, 376  
 Smith, Levi Welsh, 349  
 Smith, Lloyd Hunter, 318  
 Smith, Louise Eleanor, 370  
 Smith, Lucinda, 334  
 Smith, Lucius Green, 345, 346  
 Smith, Lucius Quintus, 340  
 Smith, Mabel Clare, 319  
 Smith, Magdaline, 334, 335  
 Smith, Margaret, 330, 333, 334, 336, 337, 338, 339, 348, 354  
 Smith, Margaret Davis, 340  
 Smith, Margaret Eysten, 371  
 Smith, Margaret Lyle, 334, 335  
 Smith, Margaret Reed, 339  
 Smith, Maria, 376  
 Smith, Marie Antoinette, 340, 344, 345  
 Smith, Martha, 336  
 Smith, Martha McDowell, 334, 335  
 Smith, Mary, 334, 336, 348, 362, 368  
 Smith, Mary Cornelia, 349, 350  
 Smith, Mary D., 322  
 Smith, Mary E., 361  
 Smith, Mary Henrietta, 367, 369  
 Smith, Mary Jane, 334, 335  
 Smith, Mary Julia, 319  
 Smith, Mary Stuart, 376, 377  
 Smith, Mary Walker, 334  
 Smith, Minnie Lee, 319  
 Smith, Minnie Louise, 368  
 Smith, Nancy, 334, 354  
 Smith, Nancy or Ann, 348, 350  
 Smith, Pauline, 371  
 Smith, Philip, 179  
 Smith, Phoebe, 353  
 Smith, Plumer DeWitt, 318  
 Smith, Ralph, 369  
 Smith, Rebecca, 354, 364, 365, 367, 369, 370, 371  
 Smith, Robert, 337, 338, 348, 353, 374  
 Smith, Robert McLeary, 354  
 Smith, Robert P., 318  
 Smith, Roger M., 349, 350, 372  
 Smith, Rosalie, 377  
 Smith, Roxalana, 358, 359, 360  
 Smith, Roxalana Emeline, 358, 360  
 Smith, Roy, 369

- Smith, Roy Hamilton, 319  
 Smith, Samuel, 219, 227  
 Smith, Sarah, 333, 334, 336, 338, 345, 347, 367, 368  
 Smith, Selma Josephine, 319  
 Smith, Silas Hart, 334  
 Smith, Summerfield, 377  
 Smith, Thomas, 231  
 Smith, Vespasian, 365, 370, 371  
 Smith, Walter, 369  
 Smith, Wethers, 218  
 Smith, William, 334, 336, 338, 362  
 Smith, William C., 354  
 Smith, William Neely, 370  
 Smith, Winston Shrewsbury, 360  
 Smitley, Matthias, 219  
 Snelling, William, 227  
 Snider, John, 179  
 Snowden, 397  
 Snyder, Paul, 227  
 Soldiers: List of balances due the dead and deserted of the 1st Virginia State Regiment commanded by Col. Geo. Gibson from Sept. 16, 1777, to Jan. 1, 1778 (names not indexed), 181-183  
 Soldiers of Capt. Daniel Morgan's Rifle company of Winchester, Frederick county, July, 1775, partial list of (names not indexed), 171  
 Soldiers of the French and Indian War (names not indexed), 25-112  
 Soldiers of the Revolution, pay-roll for a detachment of 3d Va. Regt., 1776 (names not indexed), 176-177  
 Soldiers of the Revolution, pay-roll of officers of the Va. Continental Line, 1782-1783 (names not indexed, but alphabetically arranged), 134-170  
 Soldiers, regiments of, made up from the Northern Neck of Virginia and Maryland (names not indexed), 185-215  
 Sommers, Catherine, 244  
 Sommers, George Anderson, 244  
 Sommers, Jacob, 244  
 Sommers, Mary Regina, 244  
 Sommers, Samuel Matthews, 244  
 Sonner, John, 179  
 Sonsiger, James, 227  
 Sorrell, Letitia, 180  
 Southampton county soldiers of French and Indian War (names not indexed), 100  
 Speece, Conrad, 302  
 Spencer, Elizabeth, 286  
 Spencer, John, 286  
 Spencer, Nicholas, 286  
 Spindel, Mary, 249  
 Spitzfathem, John, 218  
 Spottswood, Alexander, 6, 248  
 Spottswood, Miss, 259  
 Spottsylvania county, soldiers of French and Indian war (names not indexed), 100, 101, 112  
 Spottsylvania county, transcript from Bible of Davis family of, 326-329  
 Sprigg, 397  
 Springer, 397  
 Stafford county, soldiers of the French and Indian war (names not indexed), 101, 102  
 Stanhope, William, 217, 218, 220, 222  
 Stanley, Fanny, 255  
 Stark, John, 16  
 Starkel, Amelia W., 366  
 States, Mr., 241  
 Staunton, Caroline Quarrier, 360  
 Staunton, Elsie Quarrier, 360  
 Stauntou, Frederick M., 360  
 Steel, John, 178

- Stephen, Adam, 103, 127  
 Stephens, General, 129  
 Stephens, Margaret Frances, 378  
 Stephens, William F., 378  
 Stephenson, Daniel, 227  
 Stephenson, John, 227  
 Stephenson, Sally Bird, 246  
 Stephenson, Sarah, 374  
 Stephenson, William, 374  
 Stevens, Edward, 127  
 Stewart, Ellen M., 361  
 Stewart, John, 103  
 Stewart, Robert, 103  
 Stilly, Julia, 367  
 Stockbridge, Harbert, 179  
 Stokely, Ann, 275  
 Stoker, John, 221  
 Stoker, Mary, 220  
 Stone, Nat., 230  
 Stovin, Bettie Beckham, 256  
 Stovin, C. J., 256  
 Strayer, C. C., 335  
 Strayer, Ernest, 335  
 Strayer, Henry, 335  
 Strayer, Juliet, 335  
 Stuart, Frances, 374  
 Stuart, J. E. B., 263  
 Stuart, Jean, 296  
 Stuart, John, 374  
 Stuart, Mary, 374  
 Sturman, John, 121, 122, 123, 124  
 Sudduth, Lucy F., 273  
 Sudduth, Mary Ellen, 273  
 Sullivan, Jacobus, 346  
 Sullivan, Mary, 356  
 Summer, Jethro, 103  
 Summer, Job, 230  
 Summers, George, 217, 218, 220  
 Surry county, soldiers of the French and  
 Indian war (names not indexed), 101  
 Sussex county, soldiers of the French  
 and Indian war (not indexed), 101  
 Swan, Cadet, 231  
 Swan, Mr., 263  
 Swartz, Addie Elizabeth, 372  
 Swartz, Charlesette, 372  
 Swartz, Daisy, 372  
 Swartz, George Charles Lybrand, 372  
 Swartz, Henry Ferdinand, 372  
 Swartz, James Benjamin, 372  
 Swartz, Mary Ella, 372  
 Swartz, William, 372  
 Taberer, Ruth, 238  
 Taberer, Thomas, 238  
 Tallmadge, Andrew Parks, 357  
 Tallmadge, Darius, 357  
 Tallmadge, Elizabeth, 357  
 Tallmadge, Flora Harriot, 357  
 Tallmadge, Harriot Washington, 357  
 Tallmadge, T. W., 357  
 Tams, Alice, 344  
 Tams, Briscoe Donaghe, 344  
 Tams, Fannie Smith, 344  
 Tams, Florence Brownlow, 344  
 Tams, Maggie, 344  
 Tams, Marie Antoinette, 344, 345  
 Tams, Mary Brownlow, 344  
 Tams, Mary Carolina, 344  
 Tams, Mary Purviance, 344  
 Tams, Rosalie Beirne, 344, 345  
 Tams, Sue Lewis, 345  
 Tams, Weightman Hanson, 344  
 Tams, William, 344  
 Tams, William Frazier, 345  
 Tams, William Henry, 344, 345  
 Tams, William Purviance, 344, 345, 372  
 Tandus, John, 227  
 Taney, 397  
 Tarplay, John, 247



- Tarrant, Anna Linwood, 320  
 Tarrant, Arthur Anderson, 320  
 Tarrant, Bennie Clyde, 320  
 Tarrant, Blanche Garlington, 320  
 Tarrant, Clara Augusta, 320  
 Tarrant, Clara Cornelia, 319  
 Tarrant, Eugene Hunter, 320  
 Tarrant, George Barksdale, 320  
 Tarrant, Guy Matthews, 320  
 Tarrant, Ida T., 320  
 Tarrant, Jessie Olivia, 320  
 Tarrant, Jessie Virginia, 320  
 Tarrant, John Robert, 319, 320  
 Tarrant, Leland Reynolds, 320  
 Tarrant, Lucia Linwood, 319  
 Tarrant, Mary Augusta, 319  
 Tarrant, Mary Elizabeth, 320  
 Tarrant, Mary Ida, 320  
 Tarrant, Robert Hunter, 320  
 Tarrant, Ruby McBride, 320  
 Tarrant, Sybil Hudson, 320  
 Tarrant, William Anderson, 319  
 Tate, Elizabeth, 312  
 Tate, James, 115  
 Tatum, Alex. G., 269  
 Tatum, Martha Ann, 269  
 Tatum, Mary Ann, 272  
 Tayloe, Paul, 227  
 Taylor, Catherine M., 345  
 Taylor, Eleanor, 252  
 Taylor, John, 219, 234  
 Taylor, John Marshall, 179  
 Taylor, Kate Randolph, 255  
 Taylor, President, 358  
 Taylor, William, 219  
 Tazewell, Susan M., 267  
 Tenbroeck, Mary Cornelia, 350  
 Tenbroeck, Richard, 350  
 Terrill, Robert, 275  
 Terrill, Sarah, 275  
 Thatcher, John, 218  
 Third Virginia Regiment, pay-roll for a detachment of the, 1776 (names not indexed), 176, 177  
 Thomas, Ann, 283, 284, 285, 286  
 Thomas, Ann Winnifred, 287  
 Thomas, Catherine, 285, 287, 351  
 Thomas, Charles Graham, 255  
 Thomas, Daniel, 284, 285, 286  
 Thomas, Eleanor, 287  
 Thomas, Elizabeth, 285, 286, 287  
 Thomas, Enoch, 219  
 Thomas, Fannie Barbour, 255  
 Thomas, Francis, 288  
 Thomas, George, 287  
 Thomas, Hannah, 287  
 Thomas, Hugh, 283, 284, 285, 286, 288  
 Thomas, Humphrey, 248, 281  
 Thomas, James, 183, 284, 285, 286, 287  
 Thomas, Jane, 248, 281  
 Thomas, John, 283, 284, 285, 286, 287  
 Thomas, Joseph, 221, 284  
 Thomas, Maria, 314  
 Thomas, Mary, 284  
 Thomas, Moses, 218  
 Thomas, Nancy, 287  
 Thomas, Sarah, 286, 287, 288  
 Thomas, Sarah Jennings, 287  
 Thomas, Thomas, 218  
 Thomas, William, 285, 287  
 Thomas, Winnifred, 287  
 Thompson, Ann, 312  
 Thompson, Henry, 239  
 Thompson, Israel, 222  
 Thompson, Marion Augustus, 319  
 Thompson, Mary Ann, 315  
 Thompson, Mary Josephine, 319  
 Thompson, Mr., 313  
 Thompson, William, 292  
 Thornton, Charles Edward, 378

# INDEX.

Thornton, Eleanor Rosalie, 378  
 Thornton, Eliza Carter, 378  
 Thornton, Janet, 378  
 Thornton, John, 378  
 Thornton, Lilly, 252  
 Thornton, Susanna, 281  
 Thornton, Thomas, 281  
 Thornton, William Mynn, 378  
 Thorpe, Mr., 295  
 Thorpe, Sarah, 295  
 Thrailkill, 397  
 Thurloe, Gyles, 238  
 Thurmond, Mr., 304  
 Thurmond, Sarah, 304  
 Tibbs, Daniel, 284  
 Tilden, Ethalinda, 243  
 Timberlake, Ann, 259  
 Timberlake, Henry, 103  
 Timberlake, Mr., 259  
 Tobin, Daniel G., 342  
 Tobin, Ellen, 342  
 Tobin, Fanny (Jack), 342  
 Tobin, John Francis, 342  
 Tobin, John W., 341  
 Tobin, Mary, 342  
 Tobin, Mary Frances, 341  
 Tobin, Mary H., 342  
 Tobin, Maude, 342  
 Todd, Col., 225  
 Tomlinson, Eloisa, 270  
 Toney, Jane, 342  
 Torrey, Joseph, 234  
 Towles, Ann, 275  
 Towles, Henry, 275  
 Towles, Joseph, 275  
 Towles, Mary, 275  
 Towles, Sarah, 275  
 Towles, Stokely, 275  
 Townshend, General, 20  
 Tracey, Jacob, 222

Trammell, Samson, 219  
 Trayler, Miss, 316  
 Trigg, Benjamin, 259  
 Trigg, Mary, 259  
 Trimble, Allen, 309, 310  
 Trimble, James, 309, 310  
 Trimble, Jean, 309, 310  
 Trimble, William A., 310  
 Triplett, Samuel, 220  
 Triplett, Simon, 219, 220, 222  
 Tritipoe, Conrad, 221  
 Tritipoe, Mary, 221  
 Trowbridge, Annette, 343  
 Tucker, Miss, 279  
 Tufts, A. A., 343  
 Tufts, Maude Shippen, 343  
 Tufts, Nellie, 343  
 Tupman, Miss, 262  
 Turley, Giles, 219  
 Tush, Christian, 178  
 Tyler, Charles, 219  
 Tyler, George, 218, 222  
 Tyler, John, 217, 220, 221, 222  
 Tyler, President, 276

Underwood, Fanny (Jack), 342  
 Underwood, Tobin, 342  
 Underwood, T. H., 342  
 Urquhart, Charles, 342  
 Urquhart, Elise (or Alice), 342  
 Urquhart, Lillian, 342  
 Urquhart, Lillie, 342  
 Urquhart, Wilkins, 342

Valley Forge. Pay-roll for a detach-  
 ment of 3d Virginia Regiment dis-  
 charged from camp at, 1776 (names  
 not indexed), 176, 177  
 Van Leer, Jane, 311  
 Van Leer, John A., 311

- Van Wyck, Augustus, 313  
 Van Wyck, Lydia, 313, 314  
 Van Wyck, Margaret, 313  
 Van Wyck, Robert Anderson, 313  
 Van Wyck, Samuel Maverick, 313  
 Van Wyck, William, 313  
 Van Wyck, Zemah, 313  
 Vance, Samuel, 225, 226, 299  
 Vandeventer, Isaac, 218  
 Vass, Reuben, 103  
 Vaughn, David, 8  
 Vertrees, Martha, 277  
 Vertrees, W. M., 277  
 Vince, Thomas, 219  
 Vincel, Adam, 221  
  
 Waddell, Joseph A., 312  
 Waddell, Mr., 331  
 Waddell, Sally, 276  
 Wade, Catherine, 361  
 Wade, Horace S., 361  
 Walbridge, Margaret, 357  
 Walbridge, William, 357  
 Walker, Alexander, 300 ✓  
 Walker, Ann, 259 ✓  
 Walker, Annie Howard, 244 ✓  
 Walker, Arline, 244  
 Walker, Benjamin, 259  
 Walker, Betsy, 259  
 Walker, Eliza, 259  
 Walker, Eliza Lewis Carter, 376 ✓  
 Walker, Elizabeth, 300  
 Walker, Ernest, 254  
 Walker, Ezra, 334  
 Walker, James A., 298, 301 ✓  
 Walker, Lucy, 259  
 Walker, Luther Sommers, 244  
 Walker, Mary, 254, 259, 334  
 Walker, Mary Regina, 244  
 Walker, Miss, 259  
 Walker, Nannie, 256  
 Walker, Robert Jacob, 244 ✓  
 Walker, Samuel T., 244  
 Walker, Thomas, 103 ✓  
 Walker, William, 259 ✓  
 Walker, William J., 256 ✓  
 Walker, William W., 376  
 Wall, John, 8  
 Waller, Benjamin, 24  
 Waller, Sarah, 277  
 Waller, William F., 277  
 Waller, Winnifred, 180  
 Walton, Mary O., 246  
 Warham, Charles, 227  
 Warham, David, 227  
 Waring, Richard, 227  
 Waring, Thomas, 227  
 Warr, Lord de la, Thomas West, 5  
 Warwick, Caroline Elizabeth, 298  
 Warwick, John W., 298  
 Washington, Bushrod, 339  
 Washington, George, 11, 12, 13, 17, 19,  
 127, 130, 173, 174, 175, 184, 232  
 Washington, Lawrence, 121, 122, 123,  
 124, 285  
 Waters, John, 227  
 Watson, Andrew, 315  
 Watson, Cynthia, 315  
 Watson, Eliza, 315  
 Watson, Harriet, 315  
 Watson, James, 315  
 Watson, Mary, 315  
 Watson, Robert, 315  
 Watson, Samuel, 315  
 Watson, Sarah Ann, 315  
 Waugh, Mildred, 274  
 Wayt, John, 311  
 Wayt, Sarah, 311  
 Weaver, Fannie, 364  
 Weaver, Prentiss, 364



- Webb, Fleta Hope, 303  
 Webb, Iota Joy, 303  
 Webb, James Warfield, 303  
 Webb, Joseph B., 303  
 Webb, Sarah Jane Cornelia, 303  
 Weeden, George, 129  
 Weems, 397  
 Welch, Ann, 253  
 Welch, Elizabeth, 219, 253  
 Welch, George, 227  
 Welch, James Barbour, 253  
 Welch, John, 251, 253  
 Welch, Lucy, 253, 255  
 Welch, Laura, 251, 252  
 Welch, Mr., 307  
 Welch, Nathaniel, 253  
 Welch, Sallie, 253  
 Welch, Thomas Newman, 253  
 Welch, Veranda, 253  
 Welch, Wilhelmina, 251  
 Welsh, Caroline Amelia, 349  
 Welsh, Catherine G., 349  
 Welsh, John, 312  
 Welsh, Levi, 349  
 Welsh, Mary, 312  
 Wert, Joseph, 256  
 Wert, Lucy Florence, 256  
 Wert, Nannie, 256  
 West, Francis, 6  
 West, George, 216, 217, 219, 221  
 West, James Lee, 270  
 West, John, 6  
 West. Kate S., 270  
 West Point, garrison at, 1784, 229-231  
 West, Thomas, Lord de la Warr, 5  
 Westmoreland county, soldiers of the  
     French and Indian war (names not  
     indexed), 102  
 Weyman, Elizabeth, 313  
 Weyman, Emily, 313  
 Weyman, Joseph, 313  
 Weyman, Mr., 313  
 Weyman, Samuel, 313  
 Whaley, James, 218  
 Wheeler, Benj., 227  
 Whitcomb, Major, 175  
 White, 397  
 White, A. S. J., 342  
 White, Elizabeth Standeland, 361  
 White, Ellen, 342  
 White, Isaac, 227  
 White, Joel, 218, 219  
 White, Mary Lou, 254  
 White, Maude, 342  
 White, Sim, 227  
 White, William, 361  
 Whittle, Conway McNeece, 345  
 Whittle, Mary Conway, 345  
 Whittle, Rosalie Beirne, 345  
 Whittle, William C., 345  
 Whittle, William Tams, 345  
 Wigg, William, 227  
 Wiggington, Spence, 219  
 Wilcocks, Charles, 180  
 Wilcocks, Letitia, 180  
 Wilcocks, William, 227  
 Wilcox, Eleanor, 221  
 Wildman, Joseph, 218  
 Wilkie, William, 227  
 Willett, 397  
 Williams, Ada Lena, 368  
 Williams, Catherine, 242  
 Williams, Ephraim, 16  
 Williams, Harvey, 368  
 Williams, James, 227  
 Williams, John, 218  
 Williams, Lewis, 256  
 Williams, Lucy, 256  
 Williams, Thomas, 218  
 Wills, Margaret Taliaferro, 317

- Wills, Mr., 317  
 Wilson, Elias, 247, 248  
 Wilson, Frances, 246  
 Wilson, I. B., 272  
 Wilson, John, 246  
 Wilson, Lillie May, 272  
 Wiltshire, Jane, 277  
 Wimberly, Catherine, 278  
 Wingfield, Edward M., 5  
 Winsboro, Julia, 363  
 Winslow, Edward, 262  
 Winslow, Elizabeth, 262  
 Winslow, John, 15  
 Winslow, Widow, 263  
 Wirt, Margaret, 265  
 Wirt, William, 265  
 Wirt, William Henry, 265  
 Withers, Ann, 278  
 Withoff, Celia, 356  
 Woffy, J., 231  
 Wolfe, James, 20  
 Wood, Ernest, 256  
 Wood, James, 7, 103, 127, 131  
 Wood, Maggie, 256  
 Woodard, Henry, 103  
 Woodbridge, Paul, 239, 240  
 Woodbridge, William, 247  
 Wooden, George, 103  
 Woodford, William, 103, 127  
 Woodson, Tarlton, 234  
 Wunder, Caroline Mary, 246  
 Wunder, Mark B., 246  
 Wyatt, Francis, 5, 6  
 Wythe, George, 25  
  
 Yager, Iota Joy, 303  
 Yager, Thomas P., 303  
 Yancy, Albert, 363  
 Yancy, Birdie, 363  
 Yancy, Burbridge, 364  
 Yancy, Charles, 363  
 Yancy, Charles Albert, 362, 364  
 Yancy, Diana S., 362, 363  
 Yancy, Edward S., 362, 363  
 Yancy, Emma, 363  
 Yancy, Fanny, 363  
 Yancy, Frank, 363  
 Yancy, Joseph, 363  
 Yancy, Julia, 363, 364  
 Yancy, Lottie, 364  
 Yancy, Lulu, 364  
 Yancy, Maggie, 363  
 Yancy, Margaret, 363  
 Yancy, Margaret Jane, 363, 364  
 Yancy, Mary, 362, 363, 364  
 Yancy, Mary Frances, 363  
 Yancy, Mary Rebecca, 364  
 Yancy, Minnie, 364  
 Yancy, Mollie, 363  
 Yancy, Nannie, 364  
 Yancy, Nettie, 363  
 Yancy, Sallie, 364  
 Yancy, Stuart, 363  
 Yancy, Thomas, 363  
 Yancy, Thomas Layton, 362, 363  
 Yancy, William, 364  
 Yancy, William B., 362, 363, 364  
 Yancy, William L., 363  
 Yeadon, Richard, 227  
 Yeardley, Sir George, 2, 5, 6  
 York, a list of officers of the Virginia  
     Line who served at the siege of (names  
     not indexed), 227, 229  
 York county, soldiers of the French  
     and Indian war (names not indexed),  
     102  
 Yost, Jacob, 178  
 You, Thomas, 227  
 Young, Frank M., 305  
 Young, Margaret, 305

## **ERRATA.**

---

Munroe, last line page 7, should be Monroe.  
McCome, 21st line page 41, should be McCone.  
Loudon, 3d head line page 88, should be Loudoun.  
Zachriah, 33d line page 179, should be Zachariah.  
Earling, 4th line page 217, should be Farling.  
Russeell, 23d line page 218, should be Russell.  
Respass, 14th and 25th line, page 219, should be Respass.  
Conard, 22d line page 220, should be Conrad.  
Quiesenberry, 14th line page 274, should be Quisenberry.  
Conger, 24th and 25th line page 278, should be Conyer.  
Notes of William Craig (head line), page 291, should be Birth and Death  
Record from Tombstones.  
Conard, 18th line page 302, should be Conrad.  
Arrabella, 5th line page 321, should be Arabella.  
Kempers, 7th line page 323, should be Kemper.  
And, beginning 29th line page 331, should not appear.  
Elverton, 27th line page 336, should be Yelverton.  
Emmet, 20th line page 367, should be Emmett.  
Emmet, 2d line page 368, should be Emmett.  
Pristely, 29th line page 370, should be Priestly.  
Frances, 11th, 14th, 22d and 29th line page 376, should be Francis.  
Frances, 3d and 8th line page 377, should be Francis.  
Conger, page 406, should be Conyer.

In all cases where official records are printed, the original spelling is given.















# DATE DUE

5/3/83			
3-29-85			
2-21-88			
5-8-90			
9/24/92			
2-28-94			
GAYLORD			PRINTED IN U.S.A.



XX 000 026 686

1008



